

लाल बहादुर शास्त्री राष्ट्रीय प्रशासन अकादमी

L.B.S. National Academy of Administration

मसूरी

MUSSOORIE

पुस्तकालय

LIBRARY

अवधि संख्या

Accession No.

~~16719~~

112775

वर्ग संख्या

Class No.

891.45

पुस्तक संख्या

Book No.

5011



# विद्यापति-गीत-संग्रह

OR

## **The Songs of Vidyāpati**

*Edited by*

**SUBHADRA JHA**

GOVERNMENT SANSKRIT COLLEGE

**Banaras**

*Published by*

**MOTILAL BANARASIDASS**

*Oriental Publishers and Booksellers*

**POST BOX 75, BANARAS.**

*All Rights Reserved*

**Price Rs. 10/-**

**Published by Shri Sunderlal Jain, Prop. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Post Box 75, Banaras.**

**Printed by Shri Shantilal Jain, Janendra Press, Nepali Khapra, Banaras.**

**1954**

पूज्यचरण गुरुदेव  
डा० श्रीसुनीतिकुमार चाटुज्याकि  
करकमल में  
सादर-सस्नेह समर्पित—

“काचः काञ्चनसंसर्गाद्धिते मारकतीं द्युतिम्”



## PREFACE

I do not propose to offer an apology for bringing out the present edition of the poems, rather lyrics, of Vidyāpati, the most illustrious poet of my mother-tongue, Maithili, even in the face of good many editions that are available in the market. It is for the first time that an attempt has been made to base an edition of these poems on the famous Nepal manuscript exclusively. Although this manuscript was utilized in the past by Sri Nagendra Natha Gupta and Sri Khagendra Natha Mitra, and recently Dr. Biman Bihari Majumdar has used it for his scholarly edition. In spite of this even a casual reader will find that the text as presented in the present edition differs significantly from those found in others, and I claim that I have followed the manuscript more faithfully. It is hoped that the present edition along with that of Pandit Shivanandana Thakur will constitute a sure ground for an exhaustive edition of the Maithili writings of the great poet from the point of view of linguistic studies.

I have nowhere tried to force my own ideas with regard to either language, arrangement or interpretation. I have reproduced the text in the form I found it in the MS. and followed its arrangement with this exception that I have excluded the writings of other poets and the incomplete poems. I have not followed either the chronological order or the order adopted by savants who find in these songs the gospel of Vaiṣṇavism. I have translated them into English as literally as I could and I must confess that the readers will not find in it the literary embellishments that are usually noticeable in other editions. My purpose has been to present to the readers reliable texts with translation and to give them an opportunity of understanding and interpreting these poems according to their likings.

The edition of Dr. Majumdar came into my hands when the text was already printed and the introduction was also nearing completion. Had I got it earlier I do not doubt my edition would have been a bit better, because in so many places I have found that Majumdar has made the meaning clearer than I have done.

I regret very much that so many obvious errors escaped my notice and, while pleading guilty, I take this opportunity of requesting the kind readers to favour me with their criticisms which I shall duly acknowledge in the second edition.

*Banaras*

14-8-54

**Subhadra Jha**

# CONTENTS

1. Introduction	1 ÷ 193
( a ) Mithilā 1—27	
( b ) The Date of Vidyāpati 27—62	
( c ) The Sect of Vidyāpati 62—74	
( d ) The Previous Editions of Vidyāpati 74—113	
( e ) The Nepal Manuscript 113—127	
( f ) The Language of the Nepal Manuscript 128—178	
( g ) The Theme of the Erotic Songs of Vidyāpati 179—193	
2. The Text and Translation of the Songs of Vidyāpati १—२६४	
3. Appendix A—Songs Composed by poets other than Vidyāpati found in the N. MS.	क-ड
4. Appendix B—Incomplete Songs of the N. MS.	च-ज
5. Appendix C—The Beginning and the concluding syllables of the different folios	i—viii
6. Appendix D—Index of the first lines in alphabetic order	ix—xx
7. Appendix E—Serial Nos. of the Songs in the MS. and their Nos. in this edition	xxi
8. Addenda and Corrigenda	xxii

# INTRODUCTION

## MITHILĀ

Vidyāpati is the most popular poet of Mithilā. His poems, that are written in the Maithilī language, are sung by the people in general not only in the areas where this language is spoken, but also in the neighbouring states of Bengal, Assam, and the Uttar Pradesh in India. In matter of popularity our poet is next only to Tulasīdāsa, the author of the Rāmāyaṇa written in the Avadhī language, among the writers in modern Indian languages; nay, in one respect the popularity of Vidyāpati surpasses even that of Tulasīdāsa, inasmuch as the latter attracts readers only in the areas where Hindī is current, either as the spoken or the literary language, whereas, Vidyāpati is read throughout the four different language areas, namely those of Assamese, Bengali, Hindī and Maithilī.

All the readers of Vidyāpati do not hold similar views about him. In Bengal and Assam, particularly in the Vaiṣṇava circles, he is considered to be a Vaiṣṇava and writer of songs dealing with Vaiṣṇava themes. In Mithilā he is generally believed to be a writer of songs that are fit to be sung on festive occasions, particularly marriages, and of the prayer hymns dedicated to Śiva. In the Hindī reading circles he is a great poet, an erotic writer, and according to some, a believer in mystic ideals and a Vaiṣṇava according to others.

Vidyāpati was born in the 14th century A. D., and he lived upto the middle of the century that followed in Mithilā. This Mithilā is a plane land and is known as Tirhut also. It forms the north-eastern part of the state of

Bihar, and a part of it is included in the Nepal territory. It has been a great seat of learning and culture from a very ancient time, and even now occupies a prominent position in Indian literature and legends.

Bālmiki, in his Rāmāyaṇa, refers to it as the place of marriage of Rāma, an incarnation of Viṣṇu. From this source all that we learn about the location of Mithilā is that it was situated to the north of the Ganges. According to Bṛhadviṣṇupurāṇa it is bounded on the north by the Himālayas and on the south, the east and the west by the rivers, the Gaṅgā, the Gaṇḍaka and the Kośī respectively. From the same source we gather that its another name was Tīrabhukti which has become Tirhut in modern times<sup>1</sup>. The Trikāṇḍa-śeṣa-koṣa designates Tirhut by another name, that is Licchavi. [ cf: tīrbhuktistu licchaviḥ ].

None of these three names, referred to above, are found in the Vedic literature. In the Śatapatha-Brāhmaṇa this country is mentioned as Videha. The name of the king who got it aryanized was Māthava or Mādhava. His descendants were designated as the Janaka-videhas. We learn from the Bṛhadāraṇyakopaniṣad about the holding of the assemblies

- 
1. gaṅgāhimavatormadhye nadipañcadaśāntare  
tairabhuktiriti khyāto deśaḥ paramapāvanaḥ  
kauśikintu samārabhya gaṇḍakīmadhigamya vai  
yojānāni caturviṃśad vyāyāmaḥ parikīrtitaḥ  
gaṅgā-pravāhamārabhya yavadhaimavataṁ vanaṁ  
vistāraḥ ṣoḍaśaḥ prokto deśasya kulanandana  
mithilā nāma nagarī.....

“Between the Himalayas and the Ganges, intercepted by fifteen river lies the most holy land known as Tairbhukti: beginning from the Kośī running up to the Gaṇḍakī, its length is declared to be 24 yojanas, i. e. 192 miles, beginning from the stream of the Ganges extending upto the Himalayan forests, its breadth is 16 yojanas, i. e. 128 miles. There is situated the city of Mithilā.....”

of the learned people in the court of Janaka, convened for the discussion of the principles of the Vedānta Philosophy. In such assemblies there came scholars from the farthest parts of India. Of all such scholars it was Yājñavalkya, a priest of the royal family of Mithilā, who was declared to be the most learned. In these assemblies, even women, namely Maitreyī and Gārgī, participated in the discussions of the most abstruse subjects.

The materials that are available or that have come to light are not sufficient for construing a systematic history of Mithilā. We find references scattered here and there in the Sanskrit and Pali literatures that enable us to form some definite ideas about the great personalities and the institutions existing in different times in this country. The foremost of such high personalities was Yājñavalkya. He was the author of the Yājñavalkyaśmṛti that became the basis of the Mitākṣarā school of usage. We do not know if the author of this Śmṛti was the same as the great philosopher of the court of Janaka. The time of Yājñavalkya is given by Macdonell as the 5th century B. C.<sup>1</sup> The existing recension of the Yājñavalkyaśmṛti is, however, assigned to a period between the first and third century A. D.<sup>2</sup>

In the Mahābhārata it is mentioned that Mithilā had been conquered by Bhīma and that its king Kṣemadhūti had fought against the Pāṇḍavas. Both Kṛṣṇa and Baladeva are reported to have come to Mithilā in search of the syaman-taka jewel. It was here that Duryōdhana and Bhīma received training in *gadāyuddha* [ fighting with a mace ]. The village

1. History of Sanskrit Literature, 1905, pp. 202 ff.

2. Ibid.

For Yājñavalkya's association with Mithilā, cf. also *mithilāsthaḥ sa yogīndraḥ*, the opening stanza of the Yājñavalkyaśmṛti.

Balāina, in the district of Darbhanga, is said be the place where Baladeva trained his these illustrious disciples.

Vaiśālī, which forms a part of Mithilā, was very well known during the Buddhist period. It was the seat of the first republican government of the Licchavis. Buddha marched through Vaiśālī on his way to Kusinagara. This became a stronghold of Buddhism. It was here that Buddha founded the order of the nuns. After Buddha died the Licchavis burnt all the books that dealt with the Brāhmaṇical religion. It was here that the second council of the Buddhists is said to have been held to settle a dispute between the two sections of the Buddhists 118 years before the coronation of Aśoka,

Mithilā was the place of birth of Mahāvīra, the last Tirthaṅkara of Jains. This great religious preacher is very often referred to as Vaiśāliya.

The Maithilas who had not embraced either of the two newly propagated religions were not tolerant; nor were such the Buddhists and the Jains. The followers of one faith openly derided the faith of the others. According to the testimony of Huen-T-Siang Tirhut formed a part of the empire of Harṣavardhana in the 7th century A. D. We learn from the same authority that the people of Vaiśālī were fond of learning and religious pursuits. Another Chinese traveller who came to Mithilā in the same century was Yi-T-Sing. He found that Buddhism was in actual practice here.

We have no further information as to what happened to the Jains and the Buddhists living in Mithilā in the subsequent period.

When Harṣavardhana died [ 648 A. D. ] his Brāhmaṇa minister Arjuna usurped the throne and attacked a mission which was on its way to Kannauj from the Chinese emperor. The leader of the mission, Wang-Hiuen-Tse with

some of his colleagues, escaped into Nepal; of course, some of them were killed. When the king of Tibet came to know of it he sent a strong army to invade Tirhut, a territory of Arjuna. This Tibetan army was helped by the Nepalese. Arjuna was defeated in the battle and the whole of the eastern-central India passed under the administration of the Tibetans.

The Tibetans were expelled from Mithilā and, as a matter of that, also from Nepal in 703 A. D. This was determined by E. H. Parker in his History of the Tsang Dynasty of China. Sylvan Levi is of opinion that the foreign rule over Nepal, and by inference, also over Mithilā, ceased in 897 A.D., the epoch in which the Nepalese Era might have been promulgated to mark the time when Nepal threw off its allegiance to the alien governors.

Towards the middle of the 9th century A. D., it appears probable, that Gopāla, the founder of the Pāla dynasty in Bengal, exercised some influence over Tirhut.<sup>2</sup> Later towards the beginning of the 10th century Yaśovarman Candela is recorded to have invaded Mithilā as well as Bengal.<sup>3</sup> In 1076 samvat, i. e. 1019 A. D. one Gāṅgeyadeva is recorded to have been ruling over Mithilā and Bengal jointly. This Gāṅgeyadeva might have been the one mentioned by Alberuni, as the ruler of Dahal, in 1030 A. D.<sup>4</sup>

In the years that followed Mithilā got divided under two administrations: [1] the western part of Mithilā with Nepal Tarāi under the Karmāta kings and [2] the eastern part of Mithilā with Bengal under the Senas. The former

1. Le Nepal, Vol. II, p. 182.

2. Epigraphia India, Vol. I, pp. 122 ff,

3. Indian Antiquary Vol, VII, p. 91. and Vol. XIII, p. 414.

4. E. C. Sachaw—Alberunis's India, Vol. I p. 202, and also H. P. Śāstri's Catalogue of the Palm-leaf MSS, in the Nepal Library, p. 1079, Colophon,

dynasty came into power in about 1100 A. D. The first of its rulers was Nānyadeva. His second son Malladeva is referred to by Vidyāpati as having served under Jayacandra, who was killed by Muhammad Ghorī in 1194 A. D.

Harisimhadeva was the greatest ruler of the Karṇāṭa dynasty. When he was defeated by the Mussulmans in 1245 Śāke i.e. 1323 A.D., He fled away from the field of battle. There had been stray cases of Muslim invasion over Mithilā since 1200 A. D. But due to these no change had taken place in the administrative machinery of this state. Hence this was for the first time that as a sequence to the aforesaid battle they ousted the Mithilā king. Harisimhadeva came into power again, but his rule did not last long.

In the same year i. e. 1323 A. D., Ghyasuddin Tuglaq conquered Tirhut and made Kāmeśvara Ṭhākura, a minister of Harisimhadeva, its ruler. Kāmeśvara was succeeded by his son Bhogīśvara, who received favours from Firoz Shah. We do not know as to what sort of actual relationship existed between the succeeding rulers of Mithilā and the Muslim kings. But this much is certain that the former had become vassals of the latter. Kīrti Simha, a son of Gaṇeśvara, a son of Bhogīśvara, sought and obtained some help from one Ibrahim Shah in order to avenge the murder of his father by one Aslan. Śiva Simha, one of the successors of Kīrti Simha fought with the Muhammadans: once he was taken a prisoner and was subsequently released. He fought again, and this time he disappeared from the field of battle. Even after Śiva Simha's disappearance it is clear that the administration of Mithilā remained in the hands of the members of the family of Kāmeśvara. They remained in power upto 1530 A. D., i. e. for several decades after the death of Vidyāpati.

About the early cultural heritage of Mithilā upto the

time of Vidyāpati, all that we know is based on tradition. Mithilā claims to be the place of residence of Gautama or Gotama, the author of Nyāyasūtra. His wife was Ahalyā who had become a slab of stone under the influence of a curse of her husband. When Rāma was on his way to Janakapura, he passed by the place where Ahalyā was suffering the effects of this curse. Rāma touched her with his feet, and immediately she became a woman. The site where this miracle is said to have been performed lies in the modern village Ahiārī in the district of Darbhanga. Kapila, the author of the Sāṅkhya Philosophy, is believed to have lived here at the place which is known as Kapileśvara today. There is a village Bisauli which the people think to be the place of hermitage of the great sage Viśvāmitra. Both of these places are located in the district of Darbhanga.

It is as late as the 9th century that we come across works that are considered to have definitely been written by the Maithilas. The most important of such writers was Vācaspati Miśra (9th century). He was the author of Bhāmātī, a commentary on Śaṅkara's Bhāṣya on the Vedāntasūtra. Vācaspati was the author of several other philosophical treatises. In the same century Maṇḍan Miśra is said to have lived in Mithilā. He is reputed to have had a learned discussion with Śaṅkara who defeated him. Many scholars believe [that Maṇḍana wrote the Vārtika on the Bhāṣya of Śaṅkara on the Bṛhadāraṇyakopaniṣad. It must here be stated that more than one of the Indian states claim to be the place of residence of Maṇḍana.

After Vācaspati came Udayana, the author of Lakṣaṇāvalī [906 Śāke, i. e. 948 A. D.] His other famous works in which he vehemently attacked the Philosophy of the Buddhists and the Jains are Ātma-tattva-viveka and Nyāyakusumāñjali,

The greatest of the known Maithila writers who followed him was Gaṅgesa Upādhyāya. He flourished in the 12th century A. D. He was the father of the Neo-Logic of the Indians, known as Navya-nyāya. His work is Tattvacintāmaṇi. It was this Neo-Logic that made Mithilā the favourite place of the Bengali scholars in centuries that followed for perfection of their study.

Smṛti was developed especially among the Maithila Paṇḍitas. They developed their own school of Law. They turned their attention to the writing of the various texts meant to serve as manuals for observances of rituals and festivals. The first of such writers, as far as known to us, was Gaṇeśvara. He was the author of Āhnikoddhāra, dealing with the daily duties of a Brāhmaṇa, Gayāpattalaka, dealing with the rites that one performs at Gayā for the well-being of his dead relations, and Sugati-sopāna, dealing with the various kinds of gifts. He was a minister of Harisinhadeva, [1324 A.D.]

Gaṇeśvara was followed by his nephew Caṇḍeśvara. He was a minister of Harisinhadeva and had won for his patron great battles in 1314 A. D. He was the author of Smṛti-ratnākara, a work divided into seven parts. The first part is Kṛtyaratnākara, on fasts, festivals, and their appropriate times. The second part, Gṛhastharatnākara deals with duties of a house-holder. The third part, Dānaratnākara, is devoted to various kinds of gifts, the fourth part, Śuddhiratnākara deals with purification; the fifth part, Vivādaratnākara treats Civil and Criminal Laws; the sixth part is Vyavahāraratnākara dealing in legal procedure and evidence, and the last one is Pūjāratnākara, a treatise on the different forms of worship. He had compiled also Kṛtyacintāmaṇi, being discussions of religious observances, based on the principles of astrology, and Śiva-vākyāvalī, devoted to Śiva-worship. Rāmadatta was a son of Gaṇeśvara. He

compiled the *Daśakarmapaddhati*, the manual of the ten *Saṁskāras* of the twice-born, and the *Dānapaddhati*, a manual of gifts. *Harinātha Upādhyāya* and *Vīreśvara*, both were ministers of *Harisimhadeva* [ 1324 A. D. ]. The former was the author of certain works on *Smṛti* which are not available in their complete form. But he has been quoted as an authority by *Raghunandana*, a Bengali scholar. The latter was the author of the *Chāndogya-daśa-karma-paddhati*. In *Mithilā* even upto this day *Vīreśvara* and *Rāmadatta* are followed in celebrations of marriages and other rites. *Vīreśvara* got a work entitled *Ratnaśataka* compiled by one *Jiveśvara Upādhyāya*. This book is in the possession of *Pt. Babuā Miśra*, of village *Koilakh*, in the district of *Darbhanga*. *Gaṇapati*, the father of *Vidyāpati*, was also a minister of *Gaṇeśvara*, the elder brother of *Deva Simha*. *Gaṇapati* was the author of *Gaṅgābhaktitarāṅgiṇī*.

Besides *Smṛti* and Philosophy, the *Maithila* scholars devoted their attention also to erotic compositions. *Bhānu-datta* wrote *Rasamañjarī* in the 13th century. There lived in *Mithilā*, *Govardhana*, the author of the *Āryā-sapta-śatī*. He is referred to by *Jayadeva*, the author of *Gītagovinda*, as a great writer. Both of them lived in the court of *Lakṣmaṇsena* [ 12th century A. D. ]. *Jyotirīśvara*, the author of *Varṇaratnākara* was also a writer of the works with erotic themes, namely *Pañcasāyaka* and *Dhūrtasamāgama*.

From what we have seen above it appears that *Mithilā* was chiefly influenced by the *Smārtas*, i. e. those who follow the *Smṛtis* for worship and conduct of life. We do not know if there were *Vaiṣṇavas* living before the time of *Vidyāpati* there. Among his contemporaries there are two personalities who were *Vaiṣṇava* no doubt. One was *Ratnapāṇi*, the author of *Kṛṣṇārcana-candrikā*. A copy of *Dānavākya-vaṇī* of *Vidyāpati* was presented to him by somebody in the

341 L. S.<sup>1</sup> The other famous Vaiṣṇava leaving in Mithilā in that age was Viṣṇupurī, the author of Bhaktiratnāvalī<sup>2</sup>.

But there lived also the people who were devoted to other gods as well during the time of Vidyāpati. Thus Vīra Simha the elder brother of Kīrti Simha, is referred to by Vidyāpati as a devotee of Śiva<sup>3</sup>. Dhīra Simha, another patron of Vidyāpati, is referred to in Śetudarpaṇī of Varāha, a commentary on Setubandha, an epic written in the Prākṛit language, as Śivabhaktiparāyaṇa, devoted to Śiva<sup>4</sup>. Bhairava Simha is mentioned as devībhaktiparāyaṇa, or a devotee of Śakti by Vidyāpati in his Durgābhaktitarāṅgiṇī. Narasiṃha, the father of Bhairava and Dhīra, got constructed a temple of the sun [see below-Date of Vidyāpati]. Thus we can see that the members of the same family showed their extreme devotion to the different gods. None of them might have been exclusively devoted to a single one of them.

At Banaras, in about the same period, there took place a religious revival under the leadership of Kabīradāsa. The followers of Kabīra made the language of the common people the vehicle of their expression. There were the poets who were composing songs in the current languages on erotic themes mostly with the aim of pleasing the kings.

1. varṣe gauḍamahibhujāḥ śaśi-sarinnāthāgni-cihne śucāu.....etatpustakamuttama.....govindārcanatatparāya bhavate Śrī ratnapāṇestute.

"O Ratnapāṇi, you who are engaged in the worship of Viṣṇu, may this book be yours, in the year 341 of the Gauḍa king."

Cf. also Manomohan Chakravarti in J. A, S, B, (New Series )—Vol, XI, p. 422.

2. Published by Dr. S. K. Dey, Calcutta, and also from Banaras and Allahabad.

3. candracūḍa-carāṇa-seva—śrīmadvīrasimhadeva, "Vīrasimha was a devotee of the god who has the moon over the forehead(Śiva)" Kīrtilātā p, 5.

4. The manuscript is preserved in the Raj Darbhanga Library.

In Mithilā it appears that Buddhism had already died out by the time of Vidyāpati. We no more notice the vehement opposition to the Buddhist tenets in the works of the Paṇḍitas who flourished during even the century that preceded the advent of Vidyāpati. The Brāhmaṇas, as we have seen above, had occupied themselves mainly with the propagation of the Hindu ideals as enunciated in the Smṛtis.

As already noted, by the time of the Vidyāpati Mithilā had come into the possession of Mussulmans. But there had been contact with them from an earlier time. The first recorded invasion of this part of India by these foreigners appears to have taken place when one Ghyasuddin, who died in 1227 A. D., invaded it and compelled its ruler to agree to pay tributes. Before this invasion Tīrhut had been never subdued<sup>1</sup>.

It is likely that the Muhammadan rulers of Bengal might have exercised some influence over Tīrhut already from before. It is said that Hasmuddin, the 4th Mullik of Lakhanāvatī, Bengal, had received tributes from the Rājā of Tīrhut. But the information is not definite. For we learn later that Izuddin-Togrīl, the 9th Mullik, [1233-1244] A. D. ] had invaded Tīrhut and carried a large booty<sup>2</sup>. Vidyāpati in his tale "The truthful Hero" tells us that one Narasimha, a prince of the Karṇāṭa dynasty of Mithilā, was serving in the army of one Muhammad, the Yavana king of Hastinapur [ Delhi ], when the latter had a fight with one Kāfara-Rājā, and it was this Narasimha who killed him [ Kāfara-Rājā ]. This Narasimha is mentioned as the patron of Rāmadatta<sup>3</sup>. Now Rāmadatta was the uncle of Caṇḍeśvara, the minister of Harisinhadeva who disappeared in 1323 A. D.,

---

1. Steward, History of Bengal p. 59.

2. Raverty.....Translation of Tabacat-i-Naisri, pp. 587 and 737 etc.

3. MS. of Dānapaddhati, India Office MS. No. 1714, p. 550.

and who was the last ruler of the dynasty. So it is just probable that Narasiṃha was the predecessor of Harasiṃha or, in any case, not very far away from him. In Dānaratnākara Caṇḍeśvara describes himself as one who had rescued the earth which was overflowed by the *mlecchas*, the Muslims<sup>1</sup>. Jyotirīśvara, the author of Varṇaratnākara, tells us in the introductory verse of his comedy that his master Harasiṃha had defeated the Sultan [Surarāṇa].<sup>2</sup>

In about 1323-24 A.D. Ghyasuddin, as noted above, ousted the Karṇāta king and made Kāmeśvara, one of the ministers of the king who had disappeared, the titular ruler of Mithilā. Firoz Shah [1351-58A.D.] appears to have annexed Mithilā to his own territory. He issued coins from his mint named Tuglaqpur *urf* 'Tirhut'.<sup>3</sup> The troubles on account of Muslim invasions in Mithilā continued up to the time of Vidyāpati, for we learn that towards the end of the 14th century the kings of Jaunpur invaded and occupied Tirhut and Bihar.<sup>4</sup>

The political condition of Mithilā at the time of Vidyāpati was of uncertainty. Everyday some sort of trouble was anticipated. The Hindu kings were often trying to regain their freedom. But it appears that they never succeeded. Consequently the rulers had no time or opportunity to devote themselves to the administration of their territories. They, with a desire in to get more rights or to enjoy sensual pleasures, cared only for their own welfare. The Brāhmaṇa ministers of such kings were mainly interested in the administrative and

1. R. Mitra—Notices etc. Vol. VI. 135, No. 2069.

2. The Dhūrtasamāgamanātaka, Calcutta and Bombay. The Calcutta edition has Narasiṃha for Harsiṃha.

3. Bourdillon, Catalogue of Coins in Indian Museum, Vol. II. p. 60 No. 12.

4. Rieu Salatin, translated by A. Salam, p. 114 and J. Thomas, Chronicles of Pathan Kings, p. 365.

social affairs. It is demonstrated by the fact, as we have seen above, that it was during this period that so many works on *Smṛti* were compiled in Mithilā. It was during this period that Harisimhadeva got organized the *Pañji*, or the genealogical records, of the Maithilā Brāhmaṇas.

Next to the Brāhmaṇas, the Kāyasthas were the most important people in the country. It is said that when Śivasimha disappeared from the field of battle, Amṛtakara, a Kāyastha minister of the Rājā, went to Patna and got the matters settled with the representative of the emperor so that Lakhimā, one of the wives of Śivasimha, got the permission to rule over Tirhut. Arrangement for the *Pañji* for the Kāyasthas also was made during the same period as for the Brāhmaṇas.

As specimens, several extracts from the *pañjī*, relevant to the family of Vidyāpai, are given below.

1. These *Pañjis* are genealogical records. Their purpose is to guard against the possibility of marrying a girl who may not be marriageable according to the Śāstra. Harinātha, about whom we have spoken above, by mistake, married a girl who should not have been married to him. Hence under the authority of the then king the *Pañji* was organized. The Śāstra prohibits the marriage with the girls of the following kinds:

1. Sagotra, descended from the same sage from the father's side:
2. Sapiṇḍa, within seventh direct descent either from the maternal or the paternal side:
3. In any case, related by being upto the seventh from father's side, and up to the fifth from the mother's side in descent:
4. Issue of grandfathers, both maternal and paternal:
5. Daughter of the brother of the step-mother,

There are people who make a special study of the *Pañjis*. They are called *Pañjikāras*. Their office is held from generation to generation. Before any Maithilā Brāhmaṇa or Kāyastha boy can be married the permission of the *Pañjikāra* must be obtained. This permission is called *asva-jana-patra*. A *Pañjikāra* receives money for preparing *adhikāra-mālā*,

(Budhabāla) Śrīkarasutau Śubhaṅkara-Dālūkau Sūbāsaṁ Helū-dau Harisimhapura nikhutisaṁ Himādu.

(Budhabāla) Śubhaṅkarasūtāḥ Murāri-Kāṇha-Keśavāḥ Gaḍha-Bisapisaṁ Kīrti-dau. Gaḍha-Bisapisarṁ Bījī Tripāṭhi Karmādityaḥ esutau Sandhivigrahika Devāditya — Rājaballabha Bahvādityau tatra Sāndhivigrahika Devāditya-sutāḥ Pārṇāgārika Vireśvara-Mahāmahattaka Gaṇeśvara-Mahāvārtikanaiibandhika Dhīreśvara-Bhāṇḍāgārika Jateśvara-Sthānāntarika Haradatta-Sāndhivigrahika Lakṣmīdatta-Ṭhakkura-Śubhadattāḥ. ādyau Nyāya-vāsi Tripāṭhi Kāmeśvara-dau; aparau Maharaulivāsi Mādhava-Bhāgineyau; antyāḥ Mahatāpāṭhaka-vāsi Kārjīmāne-dau. Dhīreśvarasutau Jayadatta-Kīrti-Gaṅgaurā-Saṁ Harikeśa-dau. Kīrti-sutau Gaṇeśa-Suparau Pālī-Saṁ Candrakara-dau. Gaṇeśa-sutau Indra-Giriśvarau Tisuri-saṁ Bhaveśvara-dau. Giriśvara-sutau Sucarita-Matīśvarau Saṅkonāsaṁ Harihara-dau. Mahuā-saṁ Dhārū. Sahulī-Saṅkarāḍhi-saṁ Nayadeva-stataḥ.....

(Panicobha).....Bhagīratha-dau. Raghu-sutāḥ Gaṅgādhara-Somadhara-Mahāmahattaka Candradhara-Nārāyaṇa-Pārṇāgārika Haradattāḥ Oyinī-saṁ Pārṇāgārika Udayasimha-dau. Mahārāja Bhaveśvara-sutāḥ Pārṇāgārika Udayasimhaḥ Māhara-saṁ Gāṅga-dau. Pārṇāgārika Udayasimhasutāḥ Kumāra Pratāpasimhaḥ Harisimhapura-Nikhuṭi-saṁ Puṣpabhāṭṭaka Sūpana-dau. Gaḍha-Bisapī-saṁ Mahādeva, Mahāmahattaka a list of boys and girls who are eligible for marriage, and also for signing the *asva-jana-patra*.

This *Pañjī*, as will appear from the specimens, contains the names of men only. Formerly it contained, sometimes, the names of girls also. Then there is the name of the village where the ancestors of the particular man were residing, which is often followed by the name of village of residence at the time of recording. Besides, it contains information as regards the father, the grandfathers, etc. of the individual. Some times, it gives the name of the maternal grandfather of the persons whose names are so recorded.

With the help of the *Pañjī* it is not difficult to ascertain the genealogy of any Maithilā Brāhmaṇa or Kāyastha. But it is not possible for a layman to handle the *Pañjī*.

The *Pañjī* is maintained upto this day in Mithilā,

In Bengal also, *Pañjī* is maintained under the name of *Kulajī*. But the present writer has no information with regard to the way in which it is kept there.

Candradhara-sutāḥ Divākara-Dinakara-Dūbana-Noncākḥ Sodarapura-saṁ Devesvara-dau, Ghosauta-saṁ Guṇākara. Divākara-sutāḥ Māne-Dhāne-Bhagīratha-Ṭhakkurakāḥ Khauāla-saṁ Buddhinātha-dau Hariamba-saṁ Bhagīratha-sutau Rāmadatta-Śivadattau Gaḍha-Bisapī-saṁ *Jasayī-dau*. *Jayadatta-sutau* Gauripati-Gaṇpati, suarī-saṁ Śīsu-pra: Candrakara-dau. Tatra *Gaṇapati-suto* Rājapaṇḍita Maho Vidyāpatiḥ Budhabāla-saṁ Śrikara-dau: aparāḥ Śrikara-sutāḥ Balahā-Baliāsa-saṁ Musc-dau Soda-pura-saṁ Jiveśvara. Rājapaṇḍita Maho *Vidyāpati-sutau* *Harapati-Narapati* Sambuāla-saṁ Śukla Harivaṁśa-dau Diha-Dahibhata-saṁ Harihara-suta. Raghu. *Ṭhakkura* Haripati-suto *Basāonaḥ*, Tappanapura Pālisam Bhañ-saradau, Dariharāsaṁ Helū: *Basāona-sutau* *Jasayī*-Puruṣottamau Padma-pura-Panicobha-saṁ Bāge-dau. Bāge-sutau Bhānu-Haradattau Māṇḍava-saṁ Rsi-dau ekambā-Khaṇḍabalā-saṁ Ruda-suta Hore. *Jasayī-sutā* Bachaunivāsi Bammaniñāma-saṁ...dau.

( Mātāñā-Dariharā-saṁ ) Goṇḍhi-sutau Kuladhara-Rājadhara.

Śrīkrṣṇa (of the Budhabāla family) had two sons—Śubhānkara, and Dālu, daughter's sons of Helū, of Sūbā family, and daughter's daughter's sons of Hima, of the Harisimhapuranikūṭī family.

Śubhānkara of the Budhabāla family had [three sons—Murāri, Kāṇha, and Keśava, daughter's sons of Kīrti of the Gaḍha-Bisapī family: the man to begin with, in the genealogy of the Gaḍha-Bisapī family was Tripāṭhī Karmāditya; he had two sons, Devāditya, the minister of war and peace, and Bahvāditya, the favourite of the ruler; of them Devāditya, the minister of peace and war, had Vireśvara, who lived in the cottage covered with leaves, His Excellency Gaṇeśvara, the great commentator and jurist, Dhīreśvara, the treasurer, Jaṭeśvara, Haradatta, who had changed his domicile, Lakṣmīdatta, the minister of peace and war, and Ṭhakkura Śubhādatta as the his sons: the first two were the daughter's sons of Tripāṭhin Kāmeśvara living in the village Nyāya; the two others were the sister's sons of Mādhava, resident of village Maharaulī, and the remaining ones were the daughter's sons of Kārjīmāne, resident of Mahathāpāṭhaka. Jayadatta and Kīrti were the sons of Dhīreśvara, and they were the daughter's sons of Harikeśa of the Gaṇaurā family. Bhavāditya's sons

were Gañena and Supara, who were the daughter's sons of Candrakara of the Pālī family. Gañena's sons were Indra and Girīśvara, the daughter's sons of Bhavēśvara of the Tisuri family, Girīśvara's sons were Sucarita and Maṭīśvara, daughter's sons of Harihara of the Saṅkonā family. Dhārū was of Mahuā family. Nayadeva was of Sahulī Saṅkarāḍhī family, thence....

[ Panicobha ] daughter's son of Bhagīratha. Raghū's sons, Gaṅgādhara, Somadhara, His Excellency Candradhara, Nārāyaṇa and Haradatta living in the hut covered with leaves, were the daughter's sons of Udayasimha, living in the hut covered with leaves, of the Oyinī family. Udayasimha, leaving in a leaf-hut, was a son of the daughter of Gāṅga of the Māhara family. The son of Udayasimha, leaving in a leaf hut, was the prince Pratāpasimha, daughter's son of Puṣpabhaṭṭaka Sūpana of the Hariśimhapura-Nikutī family, and the daughter's daughter's son of Mahādeva of the Gaḍha-Bisapī family. His Excellency Candradhara's sons were Divākara, Dinakara, Dūbana and None, and were the daughter's sons of Deveśvara of Sodarapur, [and daughter's daughter's sons] of Guṇākara of Ghosauta. Divākara's sons were Māne, Dhāne Bhagīratha and Thakkura, daughter's sons of Buddhinātha of the Khauāl family [and daughter's daughter's sons of] None of the Hariamba family: the sons of Bhagīratha were Rāmadatta and Śivadatta, daughter's sons of Jayasī of the Gaḍha Bisapī family: Jayadatta's sons were Gaurīpati and Guṇapati, daughter's sons of Śīśu, alias Candrakara of the Suarī family: then the son of Gaṇapati was the great court Paṇḍit Vidyāpati, daughter's son of Śrīkara of the Budhabāla family. The other sons of Śrīkara were the daughter's sons of Mūse of the Balahā-Baliāsa family and daughter's sons of Jiveśvara of the Sondapur family.

The sons of the great Court Paṇḍit Vidyāpati were Narapati and Harapati, daughter's sons of Harivaṁśa of the Sambhuāla family, [and daughter's daughter's sons of]

Supatāni Gaṅgauliśaṁ Bhoge-dau Debe-suto Bhogekāḥ Gaḍha-Bisapī-  
saṁ Rājapaṇḍit Vidyāpati dau-aparo Rājanaṇḍitamaho Vidyāpati-suto  
Vācaspatiḥ Khūṭī Khaṇḍabalāsaṁ Thūbe-du, Bhogesutāḥ Ratana  
Nandana Kāśī Veṇīkāḥ Balāñina-Pāliśaṁ Lumbe dau.....

Raghu, the son of Harihara of the Dīha-Dahibhata family:  
Basāñona was the son [of Harapati Thākur; he was  
the daughter's son of Bhañosara of the Tapanapura  
Pāli family [ and daughter's daughter's son of ] Helū of  
the Dariharā family. Basāñona's sons were Jayasī and Puruṣo-  
ttama, daughter's sons of Bāge of the Padmapura-Panicobha  
family: Bāge's sons were Bhānu and Haradatta, daughter's  
sons of Rṣi of the Māṇḍar family, [ and daughter's daughter's  
sons ] of Hare, a son of Rudara, of the Ekambā-Khaṇḍabalā  
family; the sons of Jayasī were the daughter's sons of.....of  
the Babhmaniām family, living at Bachaunī.....  
[ of the Matañonā Dariharā family ], Goṇḍhi's sons were Kula-  
dhara and Rājadhara, daughter's sons of Bhoge of the Supatāni  
Gaṅgauli family. Bhoge, the son of Debe was the daugh-  
ter's son of the court-scholar Vidyāpati of the Gaḍha Bisapī  
family. The other son of the Court-Paṇḍita Vidyāpati was  
Vācaspati, daughter's son of Raghu, the son of Goṇḍhi of the  
Khūṭī-Khaṇḍabalā family, and daughter's daughter's son of  
Thūbe of the Māṇḍara family. Bhoge's sons were Ratana,  
Nandana, Kāśī and Veṇī, daughter's sons of Lumbe of the  
Balāñini-Pāli family.....

At the next page has been given the genealogical table of  
the illustrious family of the greatest Maithilī poet. From it  
as well as from the extracts from the *Pañji*, quoted above it  
will become clear that the family had given birth not only  
to a great poet like Vidyāpati but also to a number of  
important personalities of Mithilā. Among them was  
Karmāditya<sup>1</sup>, who was a minister in 212 L. S. We know it  
from an inscription. Devāditya also was a minister. There were

# GENEALOGICAL TABLE OF VIDYAPATI

Viṣṇu Ṭhākura

Harāditya Ṭhākura

( Gaḍha Bisapī-nivāsi ) Tripāṭhin Karmāditya Ṭhākura

Sāndhi-vigrahaika Devāditya prasiddha Śivāditya

Pārnāgārika Vīrśvara	Mahāvārtika- naivandhika Dhīrśvara	Mahāmahattaka- mahāsāmantādhi- pati Gaṇśvara	Bhāṇḍāgarika Jaṭśvara	Sthānānta- rika Haradatta	Mudrāha- staka Lakṣmīśvara	Rāja- ballabha Śubhadā
Septa-ratnākara- kāra Gaṇśvara						
Kīrti	Jayadatta	Rāmadatta	Govindadatta	( Govinda-uānasollāsa-kartā )		

Gaurīpati Gaṇapati

Vidyāpati

Harapati

Basāṇona

Jayasi

Puruṣottoma

Narapati

Vācaspati

others who were holding high offices in the government, and there were persons who were great scholars. We have spoken above about the great scholars of Mithilā. It may be noted that so many of them were members of the family of our poet. As regards those who held high offices in the government, we can know about them from the designations that are appended to their names. There were several great saints in the family.

In connection with the genealogy of Vidyāpati it may be added here that there are scholars who believe Jyotirīśvara to be a brother of the grand'father of Vidyāpati. We do not know what was the source of information of Śrī Nagendra-nath Gupta, who was perhaps the first scholar to make such a statement. We do not find the name of Jyotirīśvara anywhere in the family of Vidyāpati in the *Pañji*. The extracts, from the *Pañji*, that we have quoted above, are clear in stating that Vidyāpati's grand'father, Jayadatta, had only one brother, and that he was Kīrti. There is one thing remarkable in the aforesaid statement of Gupta. Therein the father of Jayadatta is not Dhīreśvara, but Devādītya.<sup>2</sup>

This gives a clue to the mistake committed by Gupta. Jyotirīśvara mentions Dhīreśvara as his father and Rāmeśvara as his grand father. If there would not have been the name of Rāmeśvara present, one could have been easily led to suggest that Dhīreśvara, the father of Jyotirīśvara, was the same man as the great grand'father of Vidyāpati. But Rāmeśvara has brought in the difficulty. As far as I can see, Gupta removed Dhīreśvara from the genealogy of Vidyāpati altogether and made Jyotirīśvara a relation of Vidyāpati as noted above.

1. The inscription is found in the temple of Tilakeśvara (Śiva) in Village Hābl in the district of Darbhanga. It was read by Thakur. ( Vide his introduction to Vidyāpati, pp. 12-13 ).

2. Introduction to Vidyāpati Padāvalī; pp. 6-7; Chatterji, Introduction to Varṇaratnākara, p. 29.

As a matter of fact we do not know, even from the *Pañji*, anything about Jyotirīśvara's family. He calls himself as having been born at *Palli* (*Pallījanmabhūminā...*). This *Palli* may be the source of *Pālī*, which is one of the villages mentioned in the *Pañji*. If it were so Jyotirīśvara was of the *Paliwāra* family and not of the *Bisapī* family, to which Vidyāpati belonged.

In such a circumstance, in any case, it is wrong to designate Jyotirīśvara as Jyotirīśvara 't'hākura, as the Brāhmaṇas of the *Paliwāra* family are not so designated, and to call him a brother of the grand'father of Vidyāpati is likewise erroneous.

Such were the circumstances and such was the family in which Vidyāpati was born, and we find in his activities the various aspects of traditional learning and culture reflected clearly in his writings.

Vidyāpati<sup>1</sup> saw the light of the world in the village named *Bisapī*, where, as we have seen above, his family, from the time of his ancestor Karmāditya, had been living. We do not know about the early life of the poet. It appears that he had been a student of Hari Miśra. Tradition tells us that both he as well as Pakṣadhara was educated under the same teacher and that this teacher was Hari Miśra. This we know from the writing of Pakṣadhara himself<sup>2</sup>.

1. For references see below, Date of Vidyāpati.

2. As the tradition goes, Pakṣadhara was a younger contemporary of Vidyāpati. Once the former happened to be at the house of the latter. At night the guest, as he was tired, slept before he had taken his meal; when the food was ready, Pakṣadhara was not invited to participate. Later when Vidyāpati came to know of it he said *prāghuṇo ghuṇavatkoṇe sūkṣmatvānnopalakṣyataḥ*, "the guest on account of his smallness of size could not be noticed like the *ghuṇa* insect lying in a corner". To this Pakṣadhara retorted *prāyaḥ sthūladhiyām dṛṣṭiḥ sūkṣme naiva jāyate*, "generally the eyes of the short-sighted ones do not reach upto the things that are fine". This

From the extracts quoted from the *Pañjī* we are able to know that our poet had two wives, one daughter and three sons.

Vidyāpati began to compose poetry early in life. He had written one poem which bears the name of Bhogiśvara. Later he came to live with Kīrtisīmha. In early life, it seems, he was not able to secure the patronage of the chief of the royal family, nor were there many who would appreciate his poetry. It is why in the opening verses of Kīrtilatā he deploras the dearth of people who could reward a poet adequately<sup>1</sup>. Somehow, Vidyāpati succeeded in securing the favour of the prince Kīrtisīmha, who entrusted to him the task of composing Kīrtilatā, after this prince avenged the murder of his father. From this work it is clear that even though our poet praises the prince in the highest terms he does not fail to note his weaknesses: Kīrtisīmha showed himself very humble even before the Muslim chief in order to gain his favour. Vidyāpati tells us that the Muslims troubled the Hindus in every conceivable manner. Thus for example, in the city of Jonāpur, [New Delhi] where the Hindus and the Muslims had their abodes side by side, one ridiculed the religion of the other; the latter would bring a Brāhmaṇa boy, put beet over his head, lick out the sandal marks from his forehead and tear asunder his sacred threads: they built mosques with the relics of temples; graves and temples filled the earth; etc.<sup>2</sup>

The subject matter of the poem of Kīrtilatā was such

---

Pakṣadhara is known as Jayadeva also. He bore the title of Pīyūṣavarṣa. He was the author of a large number of Sanskrit works. Cf. Jha and Banerji Sastri—A Note of Pakṣadhara, JBORS. Vol. XXIV, p. 166 ff.

1. *gehe gehe kalau kāvyam śrotā tasya pure pure*  
*deśe deśe rasa-jñātā dātā jagati durlabhaḥ*

"In the Kali age poems are composed in every house, there are their hearers in villages, critics are found in towns, but patrons are difficult to be found in the world."

2. Kīrtilatā, Haraprasad Sastri's edition, pp. 16 off.

as demanded to be written in the heroic style [ *otrarasa* ]. The poet could not have brought in necessary harshness had he written it either in Sanskrit or Maithilī. Therefore, following the practice of the poets of the western regions, he adopted Apabhraṃśa for this purpose. It may here be noted that our poet declares his Avahaṭṭha or Apabhraṃśa as agreeable to everybody. Of course, this language was suited to his theme. In it he could find a lot of conjunct consonants and other harsh sounds, which had, already by the time of the writer, been simplified in the spoken language. But Vidyāpati's heart was full of erotic sentiments, and he could not check his natural instinct at the time when he began to describe the city of Delhi. Here the description of the public women occupies considerable space.

It seems that Gaṇapati, the father of the poet, was a very modest man. Had he not been such Vidyāpati would not have any trouble in securing royal patronage. But through Kīrtīlātā the genius of the poet came to be recognized. Perhaps when Kīrtisīma died, the poet came to live in the court of Devasīma. Upto this time the poet had not taken up composition of any work of serious nature.

It was already during the life-time of Devasīma that Vidyāpati had begun to receive much favour from Śivasīma and his wife Lakkimā. It was during this period, that is, when Devasīma was already alive, that the poet wrote *Puruṣaparikṣā*. This Śivasīma had several wives and this appears, probable that he would like love poems. In such circumstances Vidyāpati's natural genius for erotic composition found an excellent outlet. He had before him the excellent model of the famous Sanskrit Kāvya, the *Gāhāsaptasatī*, where Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa were just erotic characters, with nothing divine in them. He began to compose songs in his mother tongue on the

same theme. The poet has become immortal on account of such compositions. It would not be an exaggeration to say that our poet would have been a great scholar of the Śāstras, no doubt, but not a master poet, as he had been, without having enjoyed the patronage Śivasimha.

In the court of Śivasimha he enjoyed considerable confidence and authority. Under his orders scholars would write books. On one occasion when Śivasimha was defeated in a battle by the imperial army he was taken to Delhi. Tradition says that the poet appeased the emperor with his poems and got his patron released: we find a passage where the poet says that when Śivasimha was unfettered the poet regained his life. Cf. *rājā śivasimha bandhana mocana takhana sukavi jilā*.

When Śivasimha went to the field of battle, the tradition goes, he sent all the members of his family to a place of safety under Purāditya, the ruler of Rājābanauli in the district of Saptari in Nepal. It was at the place of Purāditya that the poet compiled Likhanāvali, specimens of different types of letters. It was here that in L. S. 309, the poet copied the MS. of Śrīmadbhāgavata.

It appears that the poet did this arduous task because he, being away from Śivasimha felt lonely. The circumstances had changed. Finding himself rather without a patron he looked towards the almighty for help and guidance. Now Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa became divine beings and the poet began to sing in their praise, craving their protection. He gave up the habit of associating the names of his human patrons with his own in his poems. Their concluding lines were no more the meaningless expression of praise to his one or the other patron. They then

---

1. The palm leaf MS. of this work was preserved in the house of the late Pt. Chandra Jhā, in the district of Darbhanga. An edition of it had appeared in the early decades of the present century. But no copy thereof is now available.

became the expression of self submission or of something spiritual. This fact becomes clear when we see that none of the poems of the poet contains the name of any of his patrons who ruled over Mithilā after Śivasimha.

The poet lived here till 1417 A. D. , i. e. the time till Lakhimā awaited the return of her husband. She did so for 12 years. When even after such a long time he did not appear she burnt herself with his effigy made of leaves.

From Rājābanaulī, the poet came, thereafter, to live in village Padmā, which had become the capital of Mithilā with Padmasimha, the younger brother of Śivasimha, as the ruler. This Padma died only one year after his accession. He was succeeded by his wife Viśvāsadevī. It was under her patronage that the poet wrote Śaivasarvasvasāra and Gaṅgā-vāky-āvalī<sup>1</sup>.

We do not know if the poet was associated with also Harisimha, the successor of Viśvāsadevī. But he had enjoyed the patronage of Narasimha, a son of the former. It was under his orders that he wrote Vibhāgaśāra,<sup>2</sup> a treatise on the Law of Inheritance and Division of Property.

Dhīramatī, the wife of Narasimha, got Dānavākyāvalī<sup>4</sup> written by the poet. He received encouragement from Dhīrasimha and Bhairavasimha, the sons of Narasimha.<sup>5</sup> It was during the reign of Bhairavasimha that he wrote the Durgābhakti taraṅgiṇī or the river of devotion to Durgā<sup>3</sup>.

The other works of the poet are Kīrtipatākā, describing the heroism of Kīrtisimha and his brother Virasimha:

1. A copy of each of the two books is preserved in the Raj Library of Darbhanga,

2. A copy of Vibhāgasara is in the possession of Pt. Lakṣmīkānta Jhā of Patna.

3. Published by the late Pt. Paramēśvara Jha, Darbhanga, 1902.

4. Published at Banaras long ago. copies of are not available now.

5. A copy of this in MS. is in the library of the Nepal Government. It is incomplete, and contains poems in Sanskrit and Maithilī.

**Varṣakṛtya**—dealing with fasts and festivals that are observed during the year:<sup>1</sup> **Gayāpattalaka**, a manual of offering to dead relations made at Gaya:<sup>2</sup> **Maṇimañjarī**<sup>3</sup>, a drama; **Bhūparikramā**<sup>4</sup>, a collection of tales. It seems that the poet retired from the life of a courtier after he had finished the **Durgābhaktitarāṅgiṇī**. No such work of his has as yet been found as would throw light on his subsequent relationship with the rulers of Mithilā.

From **Padmā** he came to live at home at **Bisapī**. From here he would often go to the neighbouring temple of **Śiva**, known as **Vāṇeśvara**.

We can see how the poet now grew serious towards the various problems of life. He gave up composing erotic poems altogether. He approached **Viṣṇu**, **Durgā**, **Gaṅgā**, **Śiva** and other gods with request to pardon him, and he remained penitent. But we possess the evidence suggesting that the poet continued composing poetry, of course devotional, upto the time he breathed his last.

During his life-time he taught students as well. From the colophon to a MS. of the **Brāhmaṇasarvasva**<sup>5</sup>, recently discovered we learn that this MS. was dedicated to him by one of his students in 341 L. S., i. e. between 1448 and 1471 A. D. But the evidence is not conclusive as in it **Vidyāpati** has been designated as *sadupādhyāya*, and not as *Ṣaṭṭhakkura*, an epithet that would have been more appropriate. Any way,

1. Unpublished. The MSS. are available in several places in Darbhanga District.

2. Unpublished.

3. Found by Śivanandan Thakur in the house of one Kiśorī Jhā, in Village Mahesāpura in the district of Darbhanga, Introduction to his edition of *Vidyāpati*, pp. 47 ff.

4. Unpublished. A MS. of it is in the Calcutta Sanskrit College Library.

5. *Vide Sukumara Sen—Vidyāpatigōṣṭhī*, p. 22.

we have no reason to conjecture that the poet survived long thereafter.

According to tradition the poet gave up his breath on the northern bank of the Ganges, near Bajidpur, a Ry. Stn. on the N. E. Ry. There over his pile was later constructed a temple of Śiva, who is known as Vidyāpatinātha. Tradition further tells us that the temple of Śiva, Ugranātha, that is in Village Bhavānīpura, in the district of Darbhanga, was got built by the poet, and that a big tank was got excavated by him in Rājābanauli. The tank and the two temples referred to above are still existent

The members of the family of Vidyāpati have shifted from Bisapī to Village Saurāṭha, near the Madhubani town. They lost long ago the ownership of the village Bisapī that they had held for generations, and the place of Vidyāpati lies desolate today.

Vidyāpati's songs had become popular already during his life-time. Locana (1681 A.D.) tells us how Śivasimha entrusted to the poet, Jayata, son of Sumati, a Kāyastha, who himself was a singer of repute, for advanced training in the art of music. It was for him that the poet set his songs to tune. Locana further tells us that the descendants of Jayata had continued to sing those songs in those very tunes. It was from them that Locana ascertained and described them in his writings with great pains.<sup>1</sup>

Before closing this topic it may be noted that on the basis of the colophon of Kīrtilatā the poet is believed to have referred to himself as *khelanakavi*, and that one of his names was Khelana. But this is wrong as the reading given in the printed edition is erroneous; the correct reading being... *...khalatu kaverbhārati* as given in the extract quoted in the

catalogue of the MSS. preserved in the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society.

Vidyāpati was a representative poet of his time. He was a courtier, law-giver and social reformer. Through him Mithilā and the Maithili language have attracted the attention of the scholars interested in India.<sup>1</sup>

### The Date of Vidyāpati

We have nothing that can definitely settle the question of the date of Vidyāpati. There are available such certain texts as, no doubt, contain their dates and were written either during the life-time of Vidyāpati, or by Vidyāpati himself. But these dates are mostly given in the *Lakṣmaṇa Samvat*. We do not know exactly when this era was promulgated. The scholars differ very widely in their opinion on this subject. Of course, none of them has as yet examined all the materials that are available. Therefore, before we proceed to discuss the question of the date of our poet we propose to deal with the problem concerning the initial year of the Lakṣmaṇa era.

The first scholar to take up this subject was Rajendra Lal Mitra. He did not examine anything other than the practice that obtained in Mithilā, particularly in preparation of the almanacs. According to him the L.S. commenced in 1106 A.D.<sup>2</sup>

Mitra was supported by a writer ( whose name we do not

---

1. In describing the career of Vidyāpati we have abstained from giving any precise information with regard to the dates of the several incidents that took place during his life-time. These are, in fact, matters that are either controversial or based on heresays and traditions. It is why we do not propose to prolong the discourse. A number of supernatural incidents are believed to have taken place in connection with his life. As they have no historical value they have been ignored here.

2. J. A. S. B. Vol. 47, pp. 398 ff

know ) in the Hindi journal "Dvija", as late as 1893. But even this writer did not give any additional information.<sup>1</sup>

Kielhorn examined this problem in further detail. He had the evidence of 6 MSS. which bore not only the year of their copying, but also the names of the month, the *tithi* and the day on which they were completed. He first tried to examine the dates by supposing that the L. S. was promulgated between 1026 and 1031 Śāke, i. e. 1104 and 1109 A. D. He found that three of the dates worked satisfactorily on the supposition that the L. S. began in 1027 Śāke, the other three so worked on the assumption that it began in 1029 Śāke, and 5 of them so worked on the hypothesis that the era under discussion was promulgated in 1028 Śāke. But he found that if we supposed that it was promulgated in 1041 Śāke or 1119 A. D., five of the dates worked out satisfactorily, on the supposition that the years mentioned were the expired ones, and the remaining one also so worked on the supposition that the year was the current one.

Kielhorn was supported in his hypothesis of setting 1041 Śāke or 1119 A. D. as the year of the beginning of the L. S. by a passage found in the Akbarnāmā of Abul Fazl. According to this passage, 465 L. S. was equivalent to 1641 of the Vikrama year, or 1506 Śāke i. e. 1584-5 A. D. Consequently the difference between a Lakṣmaṇa year and its equivalent Christian year was of 1119-20 years.

Further, a MS. of the *Smṛtitattvāmṛta*, which bears the date both in Śāke and *Lakṣmaṇa Saṁvats*, gives 505 L. S. as equivalent to 1546 Śāke, or 1624 A. D. Here also the difference between a year in the L. S. and its equivalent Christian year is of 1119.

It is on the basis of these that Kielhorn goes so far as to remark that the almanac-makers of Mithilā are wrong in considering that the L. S. was promulgated in 1027 Śāke,

1. Quoted from *Ojha, Prācinalipimāla*, pp. 185-6.

i. e. 1106 A.D., and that they have forgotten the initial year of the L. S. He further points out that the equivalents to the L. S. given in the Bisapī copper plate grant of Śivasimha is also wrong [ see below ].<sup>1</sup>

The hypothesis of Kielhorn suffers from the following defects.

1. In Mithilā, where this era is current even now, the L.S. year is solar. Kielhorn does not take this fact into account. He supposes the Lakṣmaṇa Saṁvat to be lunar and that it begins on the 1st day of the bright fortnight of Kārtika. Kielhorn himself accepts that it is in the south that a year begins from the said date. But he fails to notice that the Lakṣmaṇa era has never been current in the south, and that in the areas, that is in Mithilā and Bengal, where this era is prevalent, no year begins from that date. The L. S. year actually begins from the Meṣasaṁkrānti in Mithilā.

2. Even in such a circumstance, his hypothesis suffers from the defect that it does not work in the same manner in all the six cases. In five of them he takes the year to be expired ones, and in one the current year.

R. D. Banerji, in his paper on Lakṣmaṇasena, accepts the hypothesis of Kielhorn without further discussion, inasmuch as he considers that by 1170 A. D. 51 years of the reign of Lakṣmaṇasena had elapsed, leading us to conclude that in his opinion the L. S. was promulgated in 1119 A. D., as according to tradition and certain records, the L. S. era was brought into being from the time of accession of Lakṣmaṇasena.

Gaurīśaṅkara Hirācanda Ojhā does not examine critically the view of Kielhorn, and is not accurate in his remark that the 6 dates examined by Kielhorn work out satisfactorily on the supposition that the initial year of the L. S. was 1119

---

1. Indian Antiquary, vol. XIX, pp. 1 ff.

A. D. Further, he is wrong when he says, following Rajendra Lal Mitra, that this year begins from the 1st day of the bright fortnight of Māgha.<sup>1</sup> He does not look into the inconsistency of his position, because that would have been contrary to the basis of the hypothesis of Kielhorn.

Ojhā, however, has quotation from a MS. of the Narapati-caryā, which bears the date as 494 L. S. and 1536 Śāke, i. e. 1614 A. D. Thus he lends support to Kielhorn.

Jayaswal, without going into the details, examines 18 MSS. from Mithilā which bear dates both in the Śāke and the Lakṣmaṇa Saṁvats. Śāke was promulgated in 78 A. D. The difference between a year in Śāke and its equivalent Christian year is fixed. On this assumption Jayaswal gives the following equivalents to several years recorded in the Lakṣmaṇa era.

L. S.	A. D.	The difference.
374	1394	1120
495	1615	1120
499	1619	1120
505	1624	1119
505	1624	1119
522	1637	1115
556	1669	1113
585	1697	1112
614	1724	1110
624	1737	1113
633	1741	1108
641	1751	1110
653	1760	1107
727	1837	1110
732	1839	1107
743	1851	1108
735	1843	1108
785	1893	1108

From this Jayaswal comes to the conclusion that in order to obtain the equivalent to a year in the L. S. in A. D. 1119 should be added to the former, in the case of the dates given in L. S. in records belonging to the Karṇāta or the Oinabāra periods of the history of Mithilā, and that for documents of subsequent dates, the difference between the equivalent years in the two eras has to be gradually diminished.<sup>1</sup>

We fail to understand what has led Jayaswal to arrive at the aforesaid conclusion.

In order to explain the gradual [?] decrease in difference Jayaswal postulates the following proposition.

In about 1530, the Hizri year, that is lunar, was introduced in Mithilā by Shersshah. This Hizri year was, in 1556, during the reign of Akbar, replaced by the Fasli year, which also is lunar. This became the national year, and it so continues to this day in the name of *san*. Jayaswal considers that the Lakṣmaṇa year, which was originally luni-solar, became lunar with the introduction of the Fasli era. Consequently the difference between a year in the L. S. and its equivalent Christian year began to decrease gradually. Jayaswal, further tells us that by now even the Fasli year has been made luni-solar, and by inference, we guess that he suggests that even the L. S. has so become, by addition of the intercalary months, and thus the difference has become fixed, and it is no more variable.

Jayaswal stresses a lot on the formula that Pandit Viṣṇu Lal Śāstri had found in some Sanskrit MS. for converting a *San* [Fasli] into a Lakṣmaṇa year, thereby suggesting that the difference between the two was fixed. It is on this that Jayaswal concludes that with the introduction of the Fasli year even the Lakṣmaṇa year had become lunar.

In Mithilā the Śāka year is solar, beginning from the *Meṣasankrānti*, or the day on which the sun crosses the first point of Aries, i. e. 13 day of the April.<sup>1</sup> Similarly the *Lakṣmaṇa Samvat* is solar, beginning from the same day. The luni-solar years, i. e. *Vikrama* and the *San* or *Fasli* begin not from the day on which the sun crosses a *rāśi*, a sign of the zodiac, but from the day the moon crosses a certain *nakṣatra*, or constellation. Thus a *Vikrama* year begins from the first day of *Caitra*, a lunar month, and the *Fasli* year begins from the first day of *śrāvaṇa*, a lunar month. We do not know from what time did they become luni-solar. At least the *Vikrama Samvat* has always been so. Otherwise the difference of 57 years between a Christian year and its equivalent *Vikrama* year would not have been constant for all times. Jayaswal does not let us know how he arrives at the conclusion that the *Lakṣmaṇa* year was at anytime lunar, and that it was made luni-solar at a later period.

Suppose for a moment that Jayaswal is right in stating that the *Lakṣmaṇa* year became lunar in 1530 A. D., during the reign of Shershah. If it were so, the difference between a *Lakṣmaṇa* year and its equivalent in A. D. upto 1530 A. D. would be 410-11 L. S. Thereafter the difference would begin to decrease regularly at the rate of 1 for nearly every 32 *Lakṣmaṇa* years, a lunar year being nearly 11 days less than a solar one. Consequently for 495 L.S. the difference could not be more than 1118, as against 1120, as noted by Jayaswal. We see that the difference for 505 L. S. is also 1119. So in any case the L. S. year cannot be supposed to have become

1. Ojhā tells us that in certain parts of India, Śāke is lunar, inasmuch as it is either *pūrṇimānta*, ending on the full moon or *amānta*, ending on the new moon. According to him it is solar in South India. But at least in Mithilā Śāke is as solar year [ *Prācīnapīṭhā*, and, ed. p. 173 ].

lunar before 1614 A. D., or at least before 1582 A. D. These are the points of which Jayaswal has taken no notice. If we accept the hypothesis of Jayaswal, the difference for 585 L. S. would not be less than 1114, as against 1112 noted by that scholar. We see that when the difference had decreased to 1110 for 614 L. S., it could not rise to 1113 in 624 L. S.

If the difference between a *Lakṣmaṇa* year and its equivalent A. D. had ever been made rigid by making the Fasli year and the L. S. year luni-solar, the difference, so fixed, should have been 1106-7, and never 1109-10, as we find in the Maithila records of today. Thus the L. S. 837 was equivalent to 1353-4 Fasli, i. e. 1446-47 A. D. The difference between L. S. and *San* is of 516-7.

The formula, quoted by Jayaswal, laying down that a *Lakṣmaṇa* year is obtained by deducting a fixed number, i. e. 515, from *San*, does not hold good for all years particularly of this century. This might have been correct for a certain period and at a certain place. The formula could never give an exact result unless the two types of years began and ended on the same day. We have no evidence to suggest that this might have been so at any time.

The formula is not only the method for converting *San* into L. S., but it also says that the fixed number 650 is to be added to *San* to get its equivalent *Vikrama* year, and from the latter 195, is to be deducted to get the equivalent *Śaka* year. The formula, as we can see, supposes that all the 4 types of years begin on the same day or at least all of them are of the same nature, i. e. lunar or luni-solar or solar. Jayaswal takes the formula to suggest that L. S. and *San* both were lunar. In that case even the *Vikrama* and *Śaka* eras would have to be considered to have become lunar in accordance with the

formula, as interpreted by Jayaswal. Had it been so the difference between a Christian year and its equivalent Vikrama or Śaka year could not be fixed at 57 and 77-8 respectively for all times. Jayaswal takes no notice of this inconsistency.

It may here be remarked that Jayaswal was wrong in supposing that 1934 A. D. was equivalent to 826 L. S. It must have been 824-5 L. S., the difference, according to the practice that has, at least in the present century, become universal in Mithilā, between L. S. and A. D., being 1109-10.

Jayaswal seems to have attempted for a compromise between Mitra and Kielhorn by suggesting that for a year in the L.S., prior to 1530 A. D., 1119 should be added to get its equivalent A. D., and that for that of the modern period the number that should be added is 1108-9.

Grierson had, earlier, accepted the view of Mitra,<sup>1</sup> but in his last work on Maithilī, i.e. in the English translation of *Puruṣaparīkṣā*, he accepts the view of Jayaswal<sup>2</sup>. Of course, he advances no argument in his support.

There is a passage in *Kīrtilatā* which is taken by Mahāmahopādhyāya Hara Prasada Śāstrī to mean 252 L. S. [ see below ], as equivalent to 1367-68 A. D.<sup>3</sup> From this it is gathered that he was of the opinion that the L. S. was promulgated in 1115-1116 A. D.

Śāstrī in his introduction<sup>3</sup> equates 293 L. S. Śāke 1324, the year of accession to the throne by Śivasimha, to 1102 A. D. ; of course he gives no reason as to the inconsistency noticeable in his two hypotheses, as the latter supposes 1109 A.D. as the year in which the L.S. must have been promulgated.

Amūlyacaraṇa Vidyābhuṣaṇa makes 293 L.S. equivalent

1. Indian Antiquary, XIX, p. 7.

2. Test of Man-Introduction, pp. XI ff.

3. Introduction to *Kīrtilatā*, p. 27.

to 1400 A. D. This supposes that the era under discussion was promulgated in 1107 A. D.<sup>1</sup>

Neither Śāstrī nor Vidyābhūṣana has advanced any argument in support of what he has stated. Hence it is not possible to discuss the basis on which they arrived at the said conclusion.

Now let us examine the problem for ourselves. On one hand, as already noted above, we have the evidences brought in by Kielhorn, Ojhā, and Śāstrī, and on the other we have the following of which none of the scholars appears to have taken note, except of one, which too is considered to be spurious.

There is the Bisapī grant of Śivasimha: This is held by so many people to be spurious.<sup>2</sup> It gives 293 L. S. as equivalent to 1329 Śāke or 1407 A. D.

Then there is the passage<sup>3</sup> that was found in the manuscript of Vidyāpati's songs in Village Taraunī in the district of Darbhanga. The passage gives the date of death of Devasimha, the father of Śivasimha. According, to it 293 L. S. was equivalent to 1324 Śāke, marking the difference, between a year in L. S. and its equivalent in A. D., of 1109 years.

It may be noted here, that the two passages give two different equivalent Śaka years to the same L. S. year, 293. Further we see that the Lakṣmaṇa year in the grant is obtained in accordance with the formula quoted by Jayaswal. Thus:  $\text{San } 807 = [807 - 515] = 293 \text{ L. S.}$  But the formula

1. Nivedana to his 2nd, edition of Vidyāpatipadāvalī, p. 12.
2. Grierson, Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1885.
3. *analarandrakara lakṣmaṇa naravae.*

*śakka samuddakara agini sasi.....*

in the year, fire, sky, hands, of the L. S., i. e. in the year the seas, the hands, the fire, the moon in the śaka era.....

[ The passage is quoted in full in the introduction to Vidyābhūṣana's edition of Vidyāpati, p. 12. ]

does not hold good either for the *Śāke* and the *Vikrama* years. According to the formula they should be 1312 and 1457 respectively, as against 1329 and 1455 given in the grant.

We are in possession of two more documents that record the date of purchase of slaves by one Mahīdhara Śarmā. They bear the year in L. S. and also in *Śāke*. The one gives 638 L. S. as equivalent to 1667 *Śāke*, i. e. 1745 A.D. and the other has 649 L. S. corresponding to 1678 *Śāke*, i. e. 1756 A.D. In both the cases the L.S. is supposed to have been promulgated in 1107 A.D. It may be noted that the 2nd one gives the year in *San* also. It is 1134. It works satisfactorily according to the formula quoted by Jayaswal. These years though compare quite well with the dates given in Jayaswal's MSS. of 633 L. S. and 653 L. S. [ the difference between the L. S. and its equivalent A. D. being of 1108 in the case of the former, and of 1107 in that of the latter. But it does not compare with his document dated 641 L. S., as in that case the L. S. appears to have been promulgated in 1110 A.D.

We quote below another document not yet noticed by any scholar. It is a hand note executed in consideration of a loan received. It was found in the MS. of *Ekāgnivīdhānaja-lāśayotsargavidhi* of Varāha. The MS. is preserved in the Raj Library of Darbhanga. The date, of the MS. in which the said hand note is preserved, is 329 L. S.

*lasaṁ 566 śāke 1605, āṣaḍha vadi 5 candre śrī hari ṭhākuraka ṛṇa rabiā lakhimī beṣāṇe lelacha ṭakā dui uikepi ṭa 2. [ ... ] ḍama dīna ṭakā dīa nahi ṭakā hae taṇo baṛada becidia kī baṛada dīa sākhī śrī manī śrī gāji śrī puria—sahī rabiā ka.*

"L. S. 566 *Śāke* 1605, *āṣaḍha Vadi* 5, Monday. From Śrī Hari Ṭhākur, took a loan, Rabiā, Lakhimī's son, two rupees, also in figure Rs. 2/- : on [ ] ḍama day; I must pay the

money; if I do not pay, I must sell my ox or give my ox. Witness Śrīmanī, Śrī Gājī, Śrī Puria. Signature of Rabiā.

This document gives 566 L.S. as equivalent to 1683 A.D. That is, this supposes that the L. S. year commenced in 1117 A.D. We can here compare this with the date noted in the MS. referred to by Jayaswal as of 556 L. S. We have seen that the difference in the case of the latter and its equivalent Christian year is of 1113. But in the case of the former, that was written 10 years later, the difference goes to 1117. This is a thing which suggests that the basis of the hypothesis of Jayaswal, namely that L. S. had been lunar in about 1530 A. D. is wrong. The above quoted document also goes against the other suggestion of Jayaswal that the Hizri or the Fasli year had become the national year in Tirhut as early as in between 1530 and 1560 A. D. Here is a date on a handnote, and there is no Hizri or Fasli year on it. It is evident that even long after the end of reign of Akbar, L.S. had continued to remain the national era in Mithilā.

So far as the Oinābara or the Kaṇṇāṭha dynasty, is concerned we have found only one contemporary record that notes the L. S. and the Śāke, i.e. the MS. dated 374 L.S. This gives the difference of 1120, no doubt. This along with the evidence of Akbarnāmā, the MS. of Narapaticaryā, the Śmṛitativā-mṛta, and the 4 other MSS. referred to by Jayaswal, the last of which was dated 50 L. S. goes to suggest that at least up to 1619 A. D., the difference between a year in L. S. and its equivalent in A. D. was not less than 1119. Against this goes the evidence of the Bisapī grant and the poem, referred to above, that records the date of death of Devasimha.

It may be argued that both the documents, last mentioned, may be spurious, and so they do not vitiate the results arrived at by Jayaswal. But we do not find any explanation of the difference that is noticeable already in the earlier MSS. Both

L. S. and Śāke in Mithilā have continued to be solar, starting from the same date, i e. *Meṣasaṅkrānti*. This being so the decrease in difference even by one year, that is from 1120 to 1119, remains inexplicable. We have seen above how the suggestion of Jayaswal that the L. S. was first luni-solar and became lunar, and again luni-solar does not explain any of the cases even noted by that illustrious scholar.

So the position remains that we are unable to say definitely what actually the circumstances have been. All that we are able to find is, as stated by Majumdar, who does not examine the question himself, that the initial year of the Lakṣmaṇa era as reckoned at different times and different places varies between 1108 and 1120 A. D.<sup>1</sup> To make it more accurate we ought to read the last part of Majumdar's conclusion as "different places and by different persons varies between 1106 and 1120 A. D."

There are two other controversial issues connected with the problem concerning the date of Vidyāpati. They arise from [i] the Kandaḥā Inscription of Narasiṃha and [ii] the date mentioned in Kīrtilatā.

Let us take up the 2nd one first.

In the post-script to his review of Śāstri's edition of Kīrtilatā<sup>1</sup> Jayaswal finds fault with the former's translation as "When 252 was written of the era of Lakṣmaṇasena" of *lakkhaṇasena nareṣa lihia pakkha pañcabe jabe*, found in the said work. The aforesaid quotation is from the 2nd *pallava* thereof. It records the date when Aslan killed Gaṇeśvara, the father of Kīrtisīṃha, the hero of this work, who was also a patron of Vidyāpati.

Jayaswal argues that if the line quoted above meant 252 L.S.<sup>2</sup> it would give 1371 A.D. But from the Kīrtilatā itself we

1. History of Bengal, Vol. I, p. 232.

2. J. B. O. R. S., Vol. XIII, pp. 299 ff.

learn that after the aforesaid incident Kirtisimha became restless and that he did not accept the kingdom of which he was dispossessed by the assassin of his father, even though he was later offered that. Kirtisimha was bent upon taking revenge at any cost. Accordingly he decided to complain against Aslan to his superior lord Ibrahim Shah of Jonāpura. He went there and succeeded in securing assistance from the Sultan, who ordered the march of his army towards Tirhut against Aslan. But for some reason, not stated in Kirtilatā, the army started to move towards the west instead of the east, i. e. towards Tirhut. Kirtisimha was unnerved at this. But the ministers of the Sultan came to his rescue, and they made the soldiers march eastward. We learn from history that once while Ibrahim Shah was going towards the west, he suddenly turned eastward. So the return of the army of the Sultan, as referred to by Vidyapati, meant its return from Kalpi. We know that this had happened in 1435 A. D.

Ibrahim Shah was the Sultan of Jaunpur from 1401 to 1440 A. D. So all the incidents reported above must have taken place within that period. Hence the aforesaid date given in Kirtilatā must fall within that. So if it means 252 L. S., it would suggest a difference of 1140 to 1188 years between this year in L. S. and its equivalent in A. D. This is impossible. Hence Jayaswal suggests that the line quoted above could not mean 252 L. S. He gives its translation as 304 L. S. He has *pakkhapañcabe* meaning 252 no doubt; but *jabe* that was taken by Śāstrī to mean "when", a relative pronominal adverb of time, means, according to Jayaswal, 52 [*ja*=5, *be* 2]. He adds the two and gets 304 L. S. This would make it mean 1423 A. D. according to Jayaswal.

We are unable to accept the interpretation given by Jayaswal for the reasons given below.

1. Kīrtisīmha was the grandson of Bhogīśvara, and Devasīmha was the son of Bhavēśvara, the youngest brother of Bhogīśvara. Śivasīmha was the son of Devasīmha, the first cousin of Kīrtisīmha. So Kīrtisīmha, at the latest, could have been a contemporary of Śivasīmha, if not anterior to him. We know that Śivasīmha was called Mahārājādhirāja in L. S. 291 i. e. between 1398 and 1419 A. D. In any case, Kīrtisīmha must have been living before 1423, and long before 1435 A. D. This is the period which would fall during the reign of Narasīmha, and, possibly, even during the period when his son Dhīrasīmha was sufficiently aged to be designated as Mahārāja Dhīrasīmha. Dhīrasīmha was, by 2 generations, younger than Kīrtisīmha. Hence the suggestion made by Jayaswal creates the anamoly.

2. We learn from its opening remark that Vidyāpati composed this work, Kīrtilatā, when he was young in age and did not enjoy much prestige. He had perhaps no patron, except Kīrtisīmha, who too was then young. Had Vidyāpati composed it after 1423 A. D. he would not have said that there were a few persons who appreciated and offered money to poets. We shall see below that by 1423 A. D. Vidyāpati had been patronized by so many rulers of Mithilā. He did not then need carve for money.

3. We are strengthened in aforesaid our suggestion when we note that Vidyāpati compares his language with the new moon, *bālacanda*. This could not have been the case in 1423 A. D. when he was sufficiently old and did not need any kind of self-advertisement.

4. The interpretation of *jabe* as 52 is not at all convincing. In ordinary way *ja* would mean 5, and *be* 2 no doubt. But that would give 25. This would not make the time referred to in Kīrtilatā fall within the period of reign of Ibrahim Shah,

Secondly the principle of addition that has been followed by Jayaswal to make the passage mean 304 cannot be supported, as it is illogical.

The meaning of the passage under discussion given by Śāstrī seems to be the only correct one that we can get. But the objection raised by Jayaswal in accepting it remains still unanswered. How to avoid the trouble with regard to the date of Ibrahim Shah of Jaunpur ?

The answer is furnished in the Kīrtilatā itself. The word supposed to mean Jaunpur occurs in the text as *jonāpura* in Śāstrī's edition [ p. 10 ], and the first stanza that describes this city of *jonāpura* runs as *pekkhaiñi paṭṭana cāru mekhala jañona-nīra pakhāriā*, "they saw the city washed by a river on all sides like a waist-band to it" [p. 11 of the English translation]. It cannot be understood wherefrom Śāstrī gets in the passage a word that he translates by "river". What has happened to *nīra*, "water" ? What is the meaning of *jañona* ? These are the questions that remain untouched. The real meaning of the passage seems to be "the city which was washed with water of the *yamunā*, looking like a beautiful waist band": clearly *jañona* = *yamunā*: *jañona* occurs also as *jañuna* [ 63b ] and *jañuni* [ 2a ] in our MS. of Vid. For change of *o* to *u* cf. *sohāñona* [98 a] and *sohāñuni* [103 b] "beautiful" that also are found in the same manuscript. We can see that Śāstrī has taken *cārumekhala* to mean "all sides like a waist-band to it." This could be possible only if the city of *Jonāpura* were an island. Besides *cāru* can never mean "four". Thus all the defects that were there in the translation of Śāstrī are rectified in the one proposed above.

Now it is clear that this *jonāpur*, of Kīrtilatā, by which flew the river *yamunā*, could not be Jaunpur; and thus the difficulty postulated by Jayaswal that was raised on account of Śāstrī's

wrong translation of the passage under reference disappears. Ibrahim Shah of Jonāpur, who is referred to in Kīrtilatā, was certainly not the Ibrahim Shah of Jaunpur.

Now it remains to locate Jonāpur and to find out one Ibrahim Shah, possessing the qualifications ascribed to him in Kīrtilatā, and who might have been living in about 252 L. S., i. e. between 1358 and 1372 A. D.

So far as the identity of the city of *jonāpur* is concerned, it seems to be *yoginīpura*, i. e. ancient Delhi [cf. Grierson, Test of Man, Tales Nos. 2 and 41]. It seems that *joinīpura* of the MS. has been wrongly read as *jonāpura*. But so long as the MS. has not been re-examined, it is not possible to be definite on this point. But the sign for *ā* and *ī* are confounding in early Maithilī writings. Ibrahim might have been a chief military officer under Firoz Shah Tuglaq (1351-1388), who was then of the Emperor of Delhi. We know that he had come to Bengal to punish Ilias and had returned back therefrom in 1554 A. D. He came again to invade Bengal in 1359.<sup>1</sup> We know from Kīrtilatā that Firoz was associated with the ruler of Mithilā, namely Bhogīśvara, whom the Sultan honoured by addressing him as his dear friend<sup>2</sup>. Under these circumstances it was quite natural that Kīrtisīmha when he was in trouble sought relief from the Delhi court. We are further strengthened in holding this view when we hear from Kīrtisīmha, in his address to Ibrahim, the words "*ñehā tohe, tñhā aslāna paṛhama pellia tujjhu pharamāna gaena rāe to badhia*", "here you are, and there is Aslan, first of all he threw away the order of command and killed the king Gaṇeśvara" [Kīrtilatā, p. 21]. Kīrtilatā does not say if either Bhogīśvara or his son had

1. Cambridge History of India, Vol. III, pp. 176 ff.

2. *piasakhi bhani piaroja sāha suratāna samānala* 'Firoj Shah, the Sultan honoured him by addressing as "dear friend" [Kīrtilatā, p. 4 ],

ever received any honour from Jaunpur or if there was any command obtained from that court that had been dishonoured by Aslana. Had either Bhogīśvara or Gaṇeśvara been in receipt of such a Firman from Jaunpur our poet must have referred to it in his sufficiently lengthy praise of these two princes in the same way as he refers to the friendship of Firoz and Bhogīśvara.

History does not help us in finding out if there was one Ibrahim Shah, a high official, or military general in the court of Firoz Shah. But it seems likely that there might be such an officer whose name was not so important as could find a place in the historical records but who was held in a very high esteem by Kīrtisimha, who was a petty ruling chief.

Now comes the question that Kīrtisimha is found addressing Ibrahim as *pādasāha*, "emperor". How could he address a general like that? The answer is not far to seek. In Mithilā, for flattery or for praise, not only any member of the ruling family might be referred to by an appellation like *mahārājādhirāja*, or *nrpa*, but even many high officials were so designated by courtiers. Thus Cañdeśvara and Rāmadatta, who were nothing but ministers, were designated as *mahārāja*.<sup>1</sup>

So might have been the case with Ibrahim Shah.

So our conclusions are:—

1. The line quoted from Kīrtilatā and taken to mean 304 L. S. by Jayaswal really means 252 L. S., as understood by Śāstrī.

2. Kīrtisimha must have been anterior, or at least an older contemporary of Śivasimha, who was reigning in 293 L. S.

3. If the passage under reference meant 304 L. S. it would suggest that Gaṇeśvara had out-lived Śivasimha, who

---

1. J. A. S. B., 1915, p. 416.

was on the throne upto 297 L. S. This is absurd, inasmuch as we know that Śivasimha was sufficiently advanced in age when he disappeared, that he had several wives and he had begun to manage the affairs of the kingdom during the life-time of his father.

4. Though we are not definite about the identity of Jonāpur or Ibrahim Shah, it is certain that Jonāpur was different from Jaunpur. In all possibility it was medieval Delhi, and Ibrahim seems to have been there a military general of Firoz Shah.

Now let us take up the second controversial topic with regard to the fixing of the date of Vidyāpati, namely the Kandahā Inscription of Narasimhadeva, which, with a translation and notes, was published by Jayaswal in J. B. O. R. S., Vol. XX, pp. 16 ff. It records the date of Narasimha. His wife was Dhīramatī. Vidyāpati had written Dānavākyaualī for her. Hence the inscription is important for our purpose. The year of the inscription is recorded as *śakābde sarāśvamadanāṅkīte*, "in the year, arrow, horse, and Cupid of the Śaka era." Following the usual dictum *aṅkasya vāmā gatiḥ*, "the numerals move towards the left" the line would mean 1375 Śāke [*madana* = 13, *aśva* = 7, *śara* = 5]. But Jayaswal in his comment upon the inscription takes it to mean 1357 Śāke.

The following explanation is given by Jayaswal as to the reason why he does not follow the above mentioned dictum in this case. The son of Narasimha was Dhīrasimha. We have two documents that record his date. According to one, Dhīrasimha lived in 321 L. S.<sup>1</sup> and according to the other in 327 L. S.<sup>2</sup> That would give 1441 and 1447 A. D. according

1. J. A. S. B. 1915, p. 426.

2. J. B. O. R. S., Vol. IX, p. 47.

to Jayaswal.<sup>1</sup> But Śāke 1375 would give 1453 A.D. This would lead one to suppose that Narasiṃha outlived his son. It is why Jayaswal takes *sarāśvamadana* to mean 1357, as that would give 1435 A. D., a year, that would be anterior to 321 L. S., i. e. 1441 A. D., the earliest recorded date of Dhīrasimha.

It sounds all right; but what is the justification for discarding the usual dictum quoted above? Jayaswal could not find a parallel, except in his own interpretation of the passage quoted from Kīrtilatā, that we have discussed above and have found that Jayaswal was wrong there. Besides, there is no agreement between the interpretation of the passage found in Kīrtilatā and that of the inscription under discussion inasmuch as Jayaswal does not make any addition in the case of the latter as he does in that of the former.

The difficulty raised up by Jayaswal in accepting the passage to mean 1375 Śāke is solved in another way. We have reasons to believe that Dhīrasimha had begun to be referred to as *mahārājādhirāja* already during the life-time of his father. Not only he, but even his younger brother Bhairavasimha was designated as *nṛpaśekhara*, "crest of the kings", in a MS. dated 321 L. S.<sup>2</sup> But we know that Bhairava lived for a very long time after Dhīrasimha. If Bhairava could become *nṛpaśekhara*, even when his elder brother was alive, Dhīrasimha could also become *mahārājādhirāja*

1. Jayaswal was wrong in calculating 321 L.S. as 1429 to 1440 A.D. As we have seen above it could give 1427 to 1441 A. D.

2. *ekadvirāmaguṇite nṛpalakṣmaṇābde.....*  
*śtibhairava-kṣitibhujā nṛpaśekharaṇa cakre.....*

In the year 321 L. S. was done by Bhairava, the king, the crest of the kings...[ Tḍāgayāgapaddhati of Vardhamāna ].

even before his father's death. We have another example in Śivasimha. Though Devasimha, his father, died in 293 L. S., Śivasimha, was designated in a MS. dated 291 L. S. as *mahārājādhirāja*.<sup>1</sup>

Therefore, we conclude that Jayaswal was wrong in taking the passage to mean 1357 Śāke, in stead of 1379 Śāke. We have not been able to find out anything that would go to the contrary if we follow the usual meaning obtained from the line.

In the following pages, we shall see that our poet was connected to so many members of the family of the rulers of the Oinabāra dynasty, and that the problem of date of Vidyāpati has an inseparable connection with the dates of so many of them. It is why we propose to append here a chronological table of the Oinabāras. It is for the first time that such a complete table is presented to the public<sup>2</sup>.

Now let us come to discuss the problem of the date of Vidyāpati. It is true, as remarked above, that we cannot settle the question too precisely. Nevertheless we can be more definite about it than the scholars hithero have been. Grierson tells us that our poet flourished in the first half of the 15th century of the Christian era.<sup>3</sup> Jayaswal believes

1....*mahārājādhirāja śrīmacchivasimha—sambhujyamānatīrabhuktau....likhitaiṣā la. sañ. 291.....*

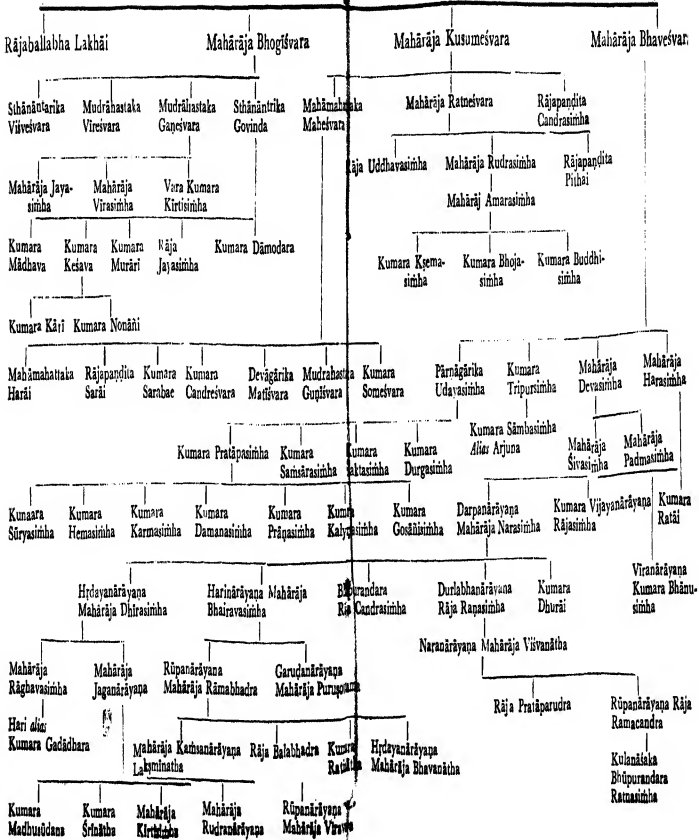
2. When Mahārājādhirāja Śivasimha was ruling over Mithilā.....this was written in 291 of the Lakṣmaṇa Saṁvat. [ Colophon to the commentary of Śrīdhara upon Kāvya prakāśa ].

3. The writer is indebted to his friend Śrī Ramanatha Jha of the C. M. College, Darbhanga, for the kindness of supplying all the materials necessary for this table.

3. Test of Man, Introduction, p. 1.



# RĀJAPANDITA KĀMEŚVARA ṬHĀKUR





that Vidyāpati wrote his Kīrtilatā in about 1450 A. D.<sup>1</sup> Chakravarti knows nothing except that the poet was alive in 291 L. S., i. e. the year in which the MS. of the commentary on Kāvya-prakāśa was written under orders of Vidyāpati.<sup>2</sup> Gupta goes a bit further and tells us that Vidyāpati and Śivasimha were nearly equal in age and that the latter was of 90 years when he became the ruler of Mithilā<sup>3</sup> in 293 L.S. Ṭhākur tells us that Vidyāpati was 2 years older than Śivasimha. The last two statements, though they have the semblance of being exact, inasmuch as the two read together would give the year of birth of our poet as 241 L.S., are of no value for our present purpose, as none of the two writers has quoted the source of his information.<sup>4</sup> Besides, Ṭhākur at one place says that Vidyāpati died in 329 L. S., at the age of 97, and at another he says that he was 90 years old at the time of his death. The former would make 232 L. S., the year of his birth, and the latter 239 L. S. His three statements are mutually contrary and deserve, therefore, no consideration.

In such circumstances, we attempt here to examine the question in the light of all the materials that are available. They are mostly internal.

1. Vidyāpati in one of his poems honours Bhogīśvara as his patron.<sup>5</sup> This Bhogīśvara was favoured by Firoz Shah<sup>6</sup>

1. J. B. O. R. S. Vol. XIII, p. 298. Of course, we do not subscribe to the view of Jayaswal.

2. J. A. S. B., 1915, p. 426 ff.

3. Introduction to Vidyāpati-Padāvalī, p. 2.

4. Mahākavi Vidyāpati, p. 38.

5. *vidyāpatikavi gābia re tōke acha gunaka nidhāna  
rāu bhogisara gunanāgarā re padamādebiramāna.*

"The poet Vidyāpati Sings" you have the repository of quality, the king Bhogīśvara, the lover of merits, the husband of Padmādevī [ Gupta p. 478. ].

6. *bhogisaraa.....pia sakhi bhani piaroja sāha suratāna samānala*, Firoz Shah, the Sultan, honoured Bhogīśvara by addressing him as dear friend, [ Kīrtilatā, p. 4 ].

( 1351-1388 A. D. ). So Bhogīśvara must have lived during that period. Again we know that Bhogīśvara was succeeded by his son Gaṇeśvara, and that the latter was assassinated in 252 L. S., i. e. between 1358 and 1372 A. D.<sup>1</sup> Therefore, Bhogīśvara must have died before 1372 A. D., and Vidyāpati must have composed the stanza in which there occurs the name of Bhogīśvara, sometimes before this 1312 A. D., and after 1351 A. D., i. e. when Firoz Shah came into power, or more particularly after either 1354 or 1359 A. D., when he had come to invade Bengal. Besides, it is certain that our poet, by that time, must have been sufficiently advanced in age in order to be able to compose a song that could be sung in harmony with the highly technical *jhumari* dance. We say so, because the song referred to above is of this nature<sup>2</sup>. This supposes that he must have been of at least 20 years before 1372 A. D. Therefore, we can say definitely that our poet could not have been born later than 1352 A. D.

We shall have to push this date backward, by ten or 12 years, if we take into consideration the statements of Gupta and Thākur that we have stated above. But as already indicated there we are not able to take them into consideration.

2. Vidyāpati's chief patron was Śivasimha. The date of his accession was the 6th day of dark Caitra of 293 L. S., i. e. 1324 Śāke,<sup>3</sup> = 1402 A. D. Grierson takes this year to be

1. *lakkhaṇasannanareṣa lihiṇ pañcave jabe.....*  
*asalāna.....rāe gaṇeśara mārāla.* "When 252 was written of the Lakṣmaṇa era. Asalāna killed the king Gaṇeśvara, [ Kīrtitātā, p. 7 ].

2. *gābaha sahi lori jhumara madana arādhana jāñṇo*, 9 friends sing *jhumari*. I go to worship Cupid [Gupta p. 474].

3. *analarandhrakora lakkhaṇanaravae*  
*sakka samudda-kara-agini-sasi*  
*cniṭṭa kāri chathī...devasimha surapura*  
*caliū...garua dāpa sivasimha karu.*

"In fire (3). sky (9), hands (2). of L. S., in seas (4), hand (2), fire (3), sasi (1) of Śāke, in the dark Caita, on the 6th, Devasimha went to the city of gods and Śivasimha assumed high powers [ Gupta p. 531 ].

1412 A. D.<sup>1</sup> He is certainly wrong. Of course, he follows Jayaswal in equating 293 L. S. to 1412 A. D. He does not doubt the authenticity of the passage, nor has he any other source of information. So far as we are able to see it seems curious that he accepts one part of the passage as correct and fails to take into the consideration its another part which gives the year in Śāke. Hence we have no doubt that 293 L. S. was but 1402 A. D.

This Śivasimha was on the throne for 3 years and 9 months. Subsequently he disappeared from the field of battle that he fought against the Mussulmans. So his flight took place either towards the end of 1405 A.D., or in the beginning of 1406 A. D.

We learn from Vidyāpati himself that 32 years after Śivasimha's disappearance from the battle-field the latter was seen in a dream by our poet.<sup>2</sup> This leads us to conclude that Vidyāpati was alive in 1437 A. D. The effect of the dream was that the poet began to anticipate his death in near future. We are told in another passage that Vidyāpati died on the 13th day of the bright Kārtika.<sup>3</sup> If we read the two passages together we come to the conclusion that our poet did not die before the month of September in 1438 A. D.

1 Test of Man, Introduction p. XI.

2. *sapana dekhala hama śivasimha bhūpe*  
*batisa barasa para.....*  
*.....bhelahū hama āyu vihina.*

"I have seen Śivasimha in dream 32 years after....., now I have become without a span of life."

3. *vidyāpatika āyu avasāna*  
*kātika dhavala trayodasi jāna,*

"know the 13th day of the bright Kārtika [to be the date] of the end of duration of the life of Vidyāpati,

But now we are in a position to say that the poet might have lived for several years after 1438 A.D. Recently a MS. of *Brāhmaṇasārvasva* has been discovered in the Nepal Darbar Library. The author of this work was Halāyudha Miśra. It was copied by a student of Vidyāpati, in 341 L. S., i. e. between 1448 to 1461 A. D.<sup>1</sup> This copy was corrected in the same year by one Someśvara who compared it with the original manuscript.<sup>2</sup>

So we can see that Vidyāpati lived possibly up to 1448 A. D., or may be, up to 1461 A. D. In the former case he lived at least for about 96 years, and in the latter one for about 109 years.

But the colophon of the MS. says that in L. S. 341, Rūpadhara was reading under him. So he must have been then hale and hearty. This makes our position weaker no doubt. But we have no reason to disbelieve either of the dates, i. e. the one deduced from the poem having in the *bhanitā* the name of Bhogīśvara, and (2) the other quoted in the colophon of the

1. *la-saṁ 341 muḍiāragrāme saprakriyasadupādhyāyanijakulakumudini-candra-vāḍimatebhasimhasaccaritraṇapavitra-śrividyaṇpatimahāśayebhyaḥ paṭhātā chā-traśrīrūpadhareṇa likhitamidam pustakam,*

"In the year L. S. 341, in village Muḍiār, this manuscript is copied by Rūpadhara, who is reading with Paṇḍita Śrī Vidyāpati, who is devoted to duty, who is an excellent teacher, who is like a lion against the elephant-like opinion of his antagonist and who possesses an excellent character."

See also above, p. 25.

2. *pakṣe sitesau śaśivedārama—  
yukte navamyātri nṛpa-lakṣmaṇābde  
śrīpūrvasomeśvara-saddvijena  
pustī viśuddhā likhitā ca bhādre.*

"On the 9th day of the bright fortnight of the month of *bhādra*, in the year, the moon (1), Veda (4), and *Rāma* (3), [ i. e. 341 L. S. ] of the king Lakṣmaṇa, this correct book was written."

MS. referred to above. It is possible that our poet may have lived a few years after 341 L. S. But we have no means to go beyond this date, nor do we consider it likely that he so lived.

Now we shall see that within these two limits, i. e. 1352 and 1448-1461 A. D., the period during which we hold that our poet might be living, lived all the persons who were either referred to by Vidyāpati as his contemporaries or are known to be such from some other source. Besides, we have certain dated documents relating to certain happenings that occurred during the life-time of the poet. All such known dates fall within the said period.

1. Besides Bhogīśvara and Śivasimha, Kīrtisimha is referred to by our poet as one of his contemporaries.<sup>1</sup> We have seen above that Vidyāpati might have already attained maturity during the life-time of Bhogīśvara, the grand'father of Kīrtisimha. Though we do not know the exact date of Kīrtisimha it is sure that he succeeded his father Gaṇeśvara, and that he was succeeded by Devasimha, the father of Śivasimha.

2. Vidyāpati has more than once referred to Devasimha, as his patron.<sup>2</sup> This Devasimha is recorded to have died in 1402 A. D., which we have already noted above.

1. *kīrtisimhamahipateḥ*  
*karotu kavayituḥ kāvyaṁ*  
*bhavyaṁ vidyāpatikaviḥ*

"Let the poet Vidyāpati compose beautiful poetry relating to king Kīrtisimha, the poet" [ Kīrtilatā, p. 2 ].

2. *hāsinīdevipati devasimha naraṇaṭi*  
*parasana hothu murāri.*

"Let Kṛṣṇa, be pleased with the king Devasimha, the husband of Hāsinī, [ VN, 79b ].

3. Vidyāpati received the grant of the village Birapī in 293 L. S. from Śivasimha. It was under his patronage that he wrote *Puruṣaparikṣā*.<sup>1</sup> We have already stated that he was on the throne nearly up to 1406 A. D. It was in 291 L. S., when Vidyāpati was enjoying high favours from Śivasimha, that Devaśarmā and Prabhākara copied the MS. of *Kāvya-prakāśaviveka* of one Śrīdhara.<sup>2</sup>

4. In the introductory stanzas of *Śaivasarvasvasāra*, Vidyāpati refers to Padmasimha as one of his patrons. This Padmasimha came to the throne 12 years after Śivasimha had disappeared. During this period the administration of Mithilā was in the hands of the queen Lakhimā, who was awaiting the return of her husband. When he did not do so she became a *satī* with his *parṇamūrti* [bust made of leaves]. It was then, i. e. in the year 1417-18 A. D., that Padmasimha came to the throne.

1. *śrīśivasimhanṣpaterviprapriyasyājñayā*

.....

*bhāti yasya janako raṇajetā*

*devasimha-nṣpatirguṇarāśiḥ,*

"Under the orders of king Śivasimha, to whom Brāhmaṇas are dear .....whose father, the king Devasimha, the winner of battles, repository of qualities, is glorious." *Puruṣaparikṣā*. We can see here that Vidyāpati refers to both the father and the son as *nṣpati*, king, at the same time."

2. *mahārājādhirājaśrīmacchivasimha-  
sambhujyamānatirabhuktau śrīgajaratha-  
puranagare.....ṭhakkura śrī vidyāpatinām  
ājñayā khauālasaṁ śrīdevaśarma-  
baliāsaṁ śrīprabhākaraḥkhyām*

*likhitaiṣāpustī. la. saṁ 291:* in the year 291 L. S., when Śivasimha was ruling over Tīrhut, the book was copied under orders of Vidyāpati Ṭhākura, at Gajarathapura by Devaśarman of the Khauāla family and by Prabhākara of the Baliāsa family.

5. This Padmasimha remained alive only for one year after he became the ruler. He was succeeded by his wife Viśvāsadevi. It was under her orders that Vidyāpati wrote Śaivasarvasvasāra and Gaṅgāvākyaḥ.<sup>1</sup>

6. In one of his songs Vidyāpati has referred to one Rudrasimha<sup>1</sup> as his patron. This Rudra was the second son of Kusumeśvara, the younger brother of Bhogīśvara. So we see that Rudra was a cousin of Kirtisimha and Śivasimha, all the three being great grand'sons of Kāmeśvara, from his three different sons. Thus Rudra was a contemporary of Śivasimha, and, as a matter of course, of Vidyāpati.

There are two other Rudras mentioned in the *pañji* in the same family: one was Rudranārāyaṇa and the other was Pratāparudra. The Rudra of Vidyāpati must not be confounded with either of the two others, who were great grand'sons of Harasimha, the younger brother of Devasimha, as our poet could not be expected to be living up to the time of either of the two such Rudras.

7. In a number of poems, Vidyāpati has mentioned the

1. ....*dānasalpila-kalpavṛkṣamahimāsau padmasimho nṛpaḥ*, "that king Padmasimha had made the greatness of Kalpavṛkṣa inferior by charity."

*sambhūtā padmasimhakṣitipatidayitā dharmakṣamā*  
*patyusimhāsanasthā pṛthu-mithilā-mahimaṇḍalān pālayanti*  
*śrīmadviśvāsadevī jagati vijayate caryayārun dhātiva.*

"Then came the wife of the king Padmasimha, she who is at the extremity of virtues, she who sits over the throne of her husband and is protecting the big land of Mithilā,.....  
By character, Viśvāsadevi is glorious on the earth, like Arundhati".

2. *rudrasimhanarapati-varadāyaka*  
*vidyāpati-kavi-bhaṇita guṇe*

"Giver of boon to Rudrasimha, the King, and she whose qualities are described by Vidyāpati, the poet," [ Gupta, p. 255 ].

name of one Amarasiṃha.<sup>1</sup> This Amarasiṃha was a son of Rudraśiṃha, whom we have referred to above. Amarasiṃha was 5th in descent from Kāmeśvara, so was Bhairava also. We shall see below that this Bhairava was a younger contemporary of Vidyāpati. Hence it is not unlikely that Vidyāpati was alive up to the time of Amara.

Chakravartī wrongly considers this Amarasiṃha to be a son of Tripurasīṃha, the second son of Bhaveśvara.<sup>2</sup> We do not find him so mentioned in the *pañjī*.

8. Vidyāpati mentions the name of Arjuna Rāe in the *bhanitā* of several poems.<sup>3</sup> This Arjuna was a cousin of Śivasīṃha and son of Tripurasīṃha. Chakravartī wrongly considers him to be a brother of Śivasīṃha. Arjuna and Śivasīṃha being related as such we have no doubt that the former was a contemporary of Vidyāpati.

9. In Likhanāvalī Vidyāpati tells us that he had written it under the orders of Purāditya. This Purāditya lived in Saptarī in Nepal. In a large number of sample forms of letters given in this book Vidyāpati dates them as 299 L. S.<sup>4</sup>

1. *vidyāpati bhana ī ritu vasanta  
kumara amara jñānidevikanta*

"Vidyāpati says: this is the season of the spring : Kumar Amara is the husband of Jñānidevī."

2. J.A.S.B. 1915, p. 422.

3. *achae juvatigati kamalādevipati mana basa arjuna rāe.*

"I have in my mind, Arjuna Rāe, the husband of Kamalādevī, the resort of young ladies" [ Gupta, p. 183 ].

3. *jītvā śatrukulān tadīyavasubhiryenārthinastarpitā  
dardarpārjila-saptarījanapade rājyasthitiḥ kārītā  
saṃgrāmerjunabhūpatirvinihato bandhau nṛśaiṃsāyitaḥ  
teneyam likhanāvalī nṛpapurādityena nirmāpitā.*

"This Likhanāvalī has been got written by king Purāditya, who having defeated the enemies, with their wealth satisfied the suppliant, he who made his capital in the district of Saptarī, that was won by him with the power of his arms, and he who killed in battle the king Arjuna, who was cruel to his relations."

4. J. A. S. B.—1915—p. 428.

According to tradition, when Śivasimha was himself going to conduct the battle against the Mussulmans he sent his wives and other members of his family with Vidyapati to the house of Purāditya. It was from this battle that Śivasimha fled away in 297 L. S. So we can see that this Likhanāvali might have been written in about 299 L. S.

10. Vidyapati wrote Dānavākyaṅgalī, under the orders of Dhīramatī, wife of Narasimha. Vidyapati refers to the latter in Durgābhaktitarāṅgiṇī. It was under the orders of Narasimha that Vidyapati wrote Vibhāgasāra.<sup>2</sup>

11. This Narasimha, also called Darpanārāyaṇa, was a son of Harasimha, a brother of Devasimha. Harasimha had succeeded Viśvāsadevi. He lived for a very short time after his accession. Vidyapati does not refer to him as a king, but from another source we are able to know that he was on the throne for sometime.<sup>3</sup>

Whatever it be, the fact remains that Narasimha, was a younger contemporary of Vidyapati. The time of Narasimha, as we have seen above, is recorded as 1453 A. D., i. e. 5

1. *śrīmannarasimhadevamithilābhūmaṇḍalākhaṇḍala...*

*bhūpatribhavasimha vamsatilakaḥ śrīdarpanārāyaṇaḥ.*

"Darpanārāyaṇa, the crest of the family of the king Bhavasimha, i. e. Narasimhadeva, the Indra of the land of Mithilā..." [ Ind. Govt. Newāri MS. No. 1460 Fol. 1a ].

2. *rājñobhaveśāddharasimha āsit*

*tatsūnundā darpanārāyaṇena*

*rājñā niyuktotra vibhāgasāraṁ*

*vicārya vidyāpīṭhīrātānoti.*

"From the king Bhavēśvara was born Harasimha, his son was king Darpanārāyaṇa: it is under his orders that Vidyapati writes Vibhāgasāra, after due consideration." [ Vibhāgasāra-Introductory verses. ]

3. *rājopajīvyo harasimhanāmā.....*

"There was the king Harasimha, by name, who was fit to be served."

years after 1448 A. D., that was a year in which the poet was possibly living. It was possible that Narasimha might have out-lived the poet by some years.

12. Vidyāpati has referred also to two sons of Narasimha: they are Dhīrasimha and Bhairavasimha. It was under the orders of the former that he wrote Durgābhaktitaraṅgiṇī.<sup>1</sup> It is in this very book that Vidyāpati refers to Bhairava also.<sup>2</sup> From some other sources we know that both Dhīrasimha<sup>3</sup> and Bhairavasimha<sup>4</sup> lived in 321 L. S., i. e. between 1428 and 1441 A. D.

None of these dates goes against our hypothesis.

13. Vidyāpati, in one of his poems, refers to Gyasuddin<sup>5</sup> as his patron. Chakravarti considers this Gyasuddin to be the

1. *iti śrīdarpaṇārāyaṇadevātmaja vi [dhī] rasiṁhadevānām samaravijeyinām kṛtau durgābhaktitaraṅgiṇī samāptā,*

'Here ends the Durgābhaktitaraṅgiṇī for the benefit of Dhīrasimha, always victorious in battle, the son of His Highness Darpaṇārāyaṇa' [ Colophon to Durgābhaktitaraṅgiṇī ].

2. *śrīmadbhairavasimha nṛpatirjayati.*

....."glorious is the king Bhairavasimha" [ Introductory verses in Durgābhaktitaraṅgiṇī ].

3. *śrīmallakṣmaṇasenadevīyaikaviṁśatyadhika śatatrayatamābde mahārāja-dhīrājaśrīmaddhīrasimha sambhujyamānatīrbhuktau....likhitamidam śetudarpaṇī-justakama,*

"This book of Śetudarpaṇī was written in the 321st year of Lakṣmaṇa-sena, while Mahārājadhīrāja Dhīrasimha was ruling over Mithilā."

4. *ekadvirāmaguṇite nṛpalakṣmaṇābde śrībhairavakṣitibhujā nṛpaśekharaṇa cakre.....*

"In the year 321 of the Lakṣmaṇa era, this was got-done by Bhairava, the king, the chief of kings [ Taḍāgayāgapaddhati ].

5. *vidyāpatikavibhāna malahamajugapati  
cīre jībathu gyāsādina suratāna.*

"The poet Vidyāpati says :—may Gyaśādin, the Sultan, the lord of Malahamjuga (?), live long" [ Rāgatarāṅgiṇī p. 57 ].

ruler of Bengal [ 1390-1412 A. D.<sup>1</sup> ]. But most probably he was Ghyasuddin, Tuglaq Shah II, the grand'son of Firoz of Delhi<sup>2</sup>.

14. Vidyāpati copied the Śrīmadbhāgavata in 309 L.S., i.e. between 1415 and 1429 A. D.<sup>3</sup>

15. Tradition makes Vidyāpati an older contemporary of Pakṣadhara Miśra. The date of the latter is given in his copy of the Viṣṇupurāṇa, as 345 L. S., i. e. between 1451 and 1465 A.D.<sup>4</sup> This too does not go against our proposition.

While determining the problem of the date of Vidyāpati, we have to take into consideration the following facts as well:

1. Vidyāpati is found to be referring to one Nasarat Sah in one of the poems found in Gupta's edition.<sup>5</sup> This Nasarat Sah ruled over Bengal from 1521 to 1528 A. D. So if we take this poem to be a composition of Vidyāpati our poet would have to be supposed to have lived from 1352 A.D. to 1521 A.D., if not still longer. Could it be possible? Certainly not. Hara Prasada Śāstrī notes this discrepancy and suggests that this poem is from the pen of a Bengali poet Kaviśekhara.<sup>6</sup>

1. J. A. S. B., 1915, p. 423 and

Cambridge History of India, Vol. III, p. 423.

2. Ibid, p. 189. He had came to the throne in 1388 A. D.

3. *1a-saṁ 309 śrāvaṇa śudī 15 kuje*

*vajābanaulīgrāme vidyāpaterlīpīriyam,*

This is the writing of Vidyāpati, [ dated ] L. S. 309, Tuesday the 15th day of the bright Śrāvaṇa at village Rājābanaulī.

4. Banerji and Jha—J. B. O. R. S., Vol. XXIV, pp. 170 ff.

5. *kaviśekhara bhāna apuruba rūpa dekhi*  
*rāe nasarat sāha bhulalī kamalamukhi.*

"Kaviśekhara says, having seen Nasarat Sah, of extra-ordinary beauty, the lotus-faced lady got enchanted" [ Gupta p. 22 ],

6. Introduction to Kīrtīlātā, pp. 31 ff.

While we agree with Śāstrī that the poem under discussion is not a composition of Vidyāpati we fail to subscribe to his view that it is the work of a Bengali poet for the simple reason that the poem occurs in *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī*,<sup>1</sup> a book that does not contain a single poem by any Bengali poet. Its language is pure Maithilī, and not the imitated Maithilī, as considered by Śāstrī. Of course, Śāstrī is led to consider it to be so from the fact that the poem has been actually mutilated in Bengal, and its mutilated reading occurs in the notes in Gupta's edition. We shall have occasion to substantiate what we say elsewhere.<sup>2</sup>

Let us examine here the question raised by Śāstrī on the basis of this poem. As noted above, the poem was considered by Gupta as belonging to Vidyāpati. Gupta had strong reasons to do so. He found it included not only in *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī*, but he must have also noticed that there the poem was postscripted as "*iti vidyāpateḥ*". This was sufficiently strong to lead him to think that it was a composition of the poet. So if it were not of Vidyāpati, the mistake was committed by Locana, the author of *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī*, and not by Gupta.

The poem does not bear the name of Vidyāpati. It has Kaviśekhara in it. Locana has once referred to Vidyāpati as Kaviśekhara in his own remarks<sup>3</sup>. That Vidyāpati was called Kaviśekhara, we have not the least doubt about it. He is so referred to also in the copper-plate grant of Śivasimha.

Locana has used the expression "*iti vidyāpateḥ*" at the end of this poem<sup>4</sup> and "*vidyāpateḥ*" after another<sup>5</sup>. Of such poems

1, pp. 44-5.

2. See below, Previous Editions of Vidyāpati.

3. *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī*, p. 37.

4. Ibid, pp. 41, 45, 46, 50, 73.

5. Ibid, p. 87.

those that occur at pages 41 and 46 contain the name of Vidyāpati. So we have no doubt about their authenticity. The one, that is at page 73, occurs with the name of Vidyāpati in its bhanitā in the N. MS.<sup>1</sup> So we have no doubt that it was written by Vidyāpati. The poem occurring at page 50 is given at pages 116--7 in Gupta also. He notes that he got it in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī. But he has a bhanitā that has the name of Vidyāpati in it. Rāgatarāṅgiṇī has no *bhanitā*. It is impossible to find out where-from Gupta obtained the last two lines, i. e. the bhanitā. It is impossible to make out anything with the help of the poem found at page 87 for the purpose of coming to any decision with regard to the authenticity or otherwise of the poem that occurs at 45, i. e. the poem that contains the name of Nasarat Sah.

So without being able to refute conclusively what has been noted by Locana, we venture to suggest that Locana was wrong in considering this poem as belonging to Vidyāpati. He was led astray perhaps on account of the word *kaviśekhara*. The clue to this suggestion is furnished by Locana's work itself. Herein we find a poem with the bhanitā of Jasodhara, *nava-kaviśekhara*. Herein he eulogizes Husen Sah as his patron.<sup>2</sup> This Husen Sah was the ruler of Bengal from 1488 to 1521 A.D., i. e. before Nasarat Sah had come to the throne. It is not unlikely to suppose that Jasodhara, when he grew older, dropped the word *nava* from his epithet, and became a full fledged *kaviśekhara* later during the time of Nasarat Sah.

1. VN. 78 a & b.

2. *bhanai jasodhara narakaviśekhara.....*

*sāhahusena bhāṅgasama nāgara..... p. 67.*

Of course "nara" is an error for "nava."

"Yaśodhara, the new kaviśekhara says....."

Husen Sah is a lover like a bee....."

So the author of the poem having the name of Nasarat Sah appears to have been written by Kaviśekhara Jasodhara, and not by Kaviśekhara Vidyāpati.

This poem of Jasodhara occurs in Gupta's edition also.<sup>1</sup> But instead of Jasodhara there is Vidyāpati in it. In Gupta's Bhanitā this Vidyāpati has also become *navakaviśekhara*. Gupta tells us that he found it in the palm leaf MS. and also in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī. He does not say if the reading in the two differed. So we think that substitution of Jasodhara by Vidyāpati was made by the editor. As noted above Husen Sah's time was long after that of Vidyāpati. Hence we cannot consider the poem under reference as belonging to that poet, particularly in the light of the clear testimony to the contrary found in Locana.

Sāstrī noted this discrepancy so far as it related to the age of Vidyāpati. But he had not taken into consideration the reading of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī. He had suggested that Husain Sah referred to in the poem might have been Husen Sah of Jaunpur. But he had no Nasarat Sah before him who could be a patron of Kaviśekhara of Mithilā. We have attempted to show how Jasodhara might have lived under both Nasarat Sah and Husen Sah of Bengal. As the names of these two Muhammadan rulers are not found in the poems of Vidyāpati it is irrelevant to bring them in while considering the question of the date of our poet.

In Gupta's edition, there is a poem, of which the poet designates himself as Dasa-avadhāna.<sup>2</sup> This has the name of Alam Sah also in it. Gupta tells us that he had found the note, in the MS. of Vidyāpati to the effect that Vidyāpati had obtained the title of *dāśa-avadhāna* from the court of

1. p. 297.

2. He who can listen and attend to 10 things at one time [ p. 329].



Bibhāgasāra, written under orders of Narasimha.

Dānavākyaṁvali „ „ Dhīramatī.

Durgābhaktitarāṅgiṇī „ „ Dhīrasimha.

Varṣakṛtya ?

Gayāpattalaka ?

It is not a fact that after the flight of Śivasimha Vidyāpati gave up composing poetry in Maithilī altogether. He did it. Of course in the poems composed in his later life he did not eulogize any human being. In them he expressed his feelings towards one or the other god.

Another strong argument in doubting the poems that have the name Rāghava in them as having been written by Vidyāpati is that none of them was found in any MS., but all of them were transmitted orally. It leads us to presume that none of them was of Vidyāpati. Therefore, the mention of Rāghava in any of poems does not interest us in this context.

Our conclusions are as follows: On the basis of reliable records we are in a position to say that our poet lived between 1352 and 1448 A. D. and that all such passages in which personalities living after 1448 A. D. are mentioned as contemporaries of Vidyāpati appear to be spurious.

### The Sect of Vidyapati

Vidyāpati has nowhere directly said anything with regard to the sect to which he belonged. In his writings he is found to be expressing his veneration to more than one divinity: sometimes Durgā is the supreme goddess,<sup>1</sup> sometimes Śiva is the most

1. *brahmāpi yānnauti nutaḥ surāṅgārān*  
*yāmarcitopyarcayatindumauliḥ*  
*yāndhyāyatidhyānagatopi viṣṇu-*  
*stāmādiśaktiṁ śirasā prapadye*

Whom Brahmā, Himself revered by gods, salutes, whom the lotus-crested god, himself worshipped, worships, whom Viṣṇu, himself thought of, meditates, to that primal force. I do bow down [Puruṣa-parīkṣā]. See also, [Guptā, p. 501]; Ibid p. 522.

powerful god<sup>1</sup>, and in a number of passages he praises Viṣṇu.<sup>2</sup> Again we find him saying that Viṣṇu and Śiva are not different from one another<sup>3</sup>. Later Brahmā is also associated with the two. This is done in this way. Śiva and Viṣṇu are disputing as to whom the Gaṅgā belongs. Both of them claim her. Viṣṇu does it on the ground that one of the names of the Gaṅgā is *vaiṣṇavī* [ of Viṣṇu ]; Śiva argues that she is his because she is always present over his crest. At this stage Brahmā arrives and puts an end to the dispute by asserting how could they consider that he was different from them.<sup>4</sup> The same

1. "Hear, O great Lord, there is no other god in the three worlds; may you kindly permit me to have a place at your feet [V.N. 48 a]. Also "Hear, O three-eyed god, I have resigned myself to thy lotus-like feet" [ Rāg. p. 108 ].

2. "[ O Mādhava—a name of Kṛṣṇa, an incarnation of Viṣṇu ],—how many Brahmās will die again and again, [ but still they will ] not be able to get to your either beginning or end, which you do not have: [ the universe ] takes its birth from you and will enter into you like waves in the ocean [ Gupta, p. 496-7 ].

"O Hari, I worship your feet : having ignored your feet, by what means shall I cross the ocean of sin ?" [ Gupta p. 495 ].

"Carrying on business in devotion to Rāma, [ an incarnation of Viṣṇu ], is profitable." [ N. MS., 50 a ].

3. "O God, thou art good as Hari [ Viṣṇu ], good thou art as Hara [ Śiva ], one moment thou hast yellow garments, and on another the skin of a tiger : sometimes thou art five-faced [ Śiva ], and sometimes thou hast four faces [ as Brahmā ]; at times thou art Śaṅkara, at times thou art Murāri; sometimes thou tendest the kine in the Br̥ndā forest [ as Kṛṣṇa ], and sometimes thou beggest having sounded ḍamaru, [ as Śiva ]....." [ Guptā, p. 502 ].

"Let happiness accrue to you on account of the kindness of the one who holds the morn [ an epithet of Śiva ], and that has united with Viṣṇu" [ Introductory verse of Gaṅgāvākyāvali ].

4. *gaṅgāṃ mesau prathaya kathamasaṃ vaiṣṇavīti prasiddheḥ  
kinnāmā mesti bhogaḥ satu bhavatu tathā bhedaḥhājāḥ pramāṇam,  
bhinnohatā kotra sāksi vidhīrīti vidhīnā sasmītarā vikṣyamāṇau  
pāyāstātā nirvivāḍau sapadī hariharau vyaṅgamātrōttrārāṇaḥ.*

[ Bibhāṣasāra, Introductory verse. ]

idea is put more clearly in the introduction to part IV of *Puruṣaparīkṣā*. Here the poet says—"Some make their submissions to Viṣṇu, others to the husband of Pārvatī [Śiva], again there are persons in this world who call *Brahmā* as their God; but the gods differ in name only : there is but one God in the universe.<sup>1</sup> Then there is the union of 'Śiva and *Durgā*.<sup>2</sup> He praises *ardhanārīśvara*, the god who has a woman as his half-body. Besides, he praises the *Gaṅgā* and *Gaṇeśa* as well.

It is in such circumstances that critics as well as the general public hold quite different views with regard to the sect of *Vidyāpati*. In Bengal, the *Vaiṣṇavas* consider him a *Vaiṣṇava*—a section of them, namely the *Sahajīās*, go a step further in saying that *Vidyāpati* was one of the seven *rasika-bhaktas*, "devotees full of love-sentiment. There are others who consider him to be a *pañcādevopāsaka*, worshipper of five gods; then there are people who call him a *Śākta*, worshipper of *Śakti*, *Durgā*, or a *Śaiva*, devotee of *Śiva*, or *ekesvara-vādi*, believer in one god. We propose to examine all these views.

First of all let us take up the view of those who believe him to be a *Śākta*. This view was expounded by *Bhagīratha Prasāda Śukla*, in the *Mādhurī*, a Hindi monthly journal, in July, 1936. In addition to citing the three passages, describing the devotion of the poet to *Śakti*, *Śukla* argues that

1. *viṣṇum kepi nivedayanti girijānāthaṁ kecitthatā  
brahmāṇaṁ prabhumullāpanti bhuvane nāmaiva bhinnamamah  
nirṇātamunibhiḥ satarkamatibhiḥcidviśvameśvaram  
taccintāparamāṇse tvayi punarbhinnā kuto bhāvand.*

2. On one side you have moustaches, on the other you have a breast [udder], the two are attached together in an excellent manner [Rāg. p. 104 ].

Maithila's are generally Śāktas, and as such Vidyāpati must have been a Śākta.

We could have agreed with this view had we not met with passages in which we find our poet praising other gods in terms, expressive of highest respects. Nor are all the Maithilas worshippers of Śakti, to the exclusion of other gods. Nothing special is available that can make one say that Vidyāpati was a Śākta.

The view that the poet was a devotee of five gods was advocated by the late Mahāmahopādhyāya Hara Prasāda Śāstrī, [ Introduction to Kīrtilatā, p. 19 ]. It is true that in Mithilā, the five gods, i. e. Gaṇeśa, [ the god of learning ], Sūrva [ the sun ], Viṣṇu, Durgā and Śiva. are jointly worshipped in any form of worship. Such a joint worship is the beginning of a prayer. Even at the time of special worship of any of these five gods the five gods are jointly worshipped before the god to whom the special worship is offered. There is none in Mithilā who has five special gods: nor is there any passage available on the basis of which we could subscribe to such a view, particularly when we have not found a passage written by the poet in honour of the sun.

The view that Vidyāpati was a monotheist was propounded by Dr. Janārdan Miśrā in his book "Vidyāpati", Patna, 1933. It is based on the passages which describe the identity of Śiva and Viṣṇu and that which calls Śakti to be all pervasive, quoted above.

We are not able to subscribe to this view either. Had the poet been a monotheist in the sense of the term in which it is usually employed he would not have praised any of the manifestations of the Supreme Being, the manifestations that are represented in Hindu religious texts as so many gods,

Gupta was the first scholar to advocate that Vidyāpati was a Śaiva<sup>1</sup>. He was supported by Pandit Śivanandana Thākura<sup>2</sup>. They advance the following arguments :

1. In Mithilā, the poet's *nacārīs*, i.e. the dance-songs of Śiva, are popular to this day. They are considered to be religious.

2. From the names of the ancestors of Vidyāpati it appears that they were Śaivas. Besides, Caṇḍeśvara, in Kṛtya-cintāmaṇi, begins his work with a prayer to Śiva. As the tradition goes, Jayadatta, the father of the poet, when he had no son, worshipped Śiva and obtained Vidyāpati as a reward thereof.

3. The temple of Śiva, found in the village, Bhavānīpur, in the Darbhanga district is said to have been got constructed by the poet. The temple of same god, that is found in village Bājītapur, is believed by people to have been built at the place where Vidyāpati's body was burnt.

4. The patrons of Vidyāpati were Śaivas : Devasīmha died before Śiva : Bīrasīmha, Viśāsadevī and Bhairavasīmha have been referred to as devotees of that god by their court poets. See above, The Date of Vidyāpati.

5. In tale No. 32 of Puruṣaparīkṣā the king Ratnāṅgada, when his condition becomes miserable, becomes repentant and promises to pass the rest of his life in service to Śiva. In the same book in another tale, Bodhi, a Kāyastha, is said to be a devotee of this god, Śivabhaktipārāyaṇa.

None of the arguments advanced appears to be convincing.

1. Beside the *nacārīs* composed in honour of Śiva, the poet has composed songs and verses in honour of so many gods. The verse, *brahmāṇi*..... quoted above, is as popular and religious as any *nacārī*.

1. Vidyāpati-Padāvalī, Introduction, pp. 12 ff.

2. Mahākavi Vidyāpati, Introduction, pp. 175 ff.

2. It is not a fact that the names of all the ancestors of the poet were such as may prompt us to consider them to have been devotees of Śiva: out of the names of his seven ancestors, as many as four end in āditya: one of them was Viṣṇu: neither Vidyāpati nor his grand'father Jayadatta had any Śivaite characteristic in his name. We have only Gaṇapati, son of Śiva, and Dhīreśvara ending in *īvara*, Śiva, which may be taken to have certain Śivaite element in them. We have then no means to verify the truthfulness or otherwise of the unrecorded and unheard of tradition relating to a supernatural incident.

3. It is not necessary that only a Śaiva should dedicate a temple to Śiva or that a temple of Śiva can be erected over the pyre of a Śaiva only. Nor is it necessary that any person worshipping Śiva must be a Śaiva.

4. We are not in possession of any proof suggesting that even one of the patrons of Vidyāpati was a Śaiva, i. e. devotee of Śiva, to the exclusion of other gods. On the other hand, we find Narasiṃha, one of them, dedicating a temple to the sun.<sup>1</sup> In the Bispī copper plate, Śivasimha is mentioned as *bhavānī-bhavabhaktipārāyaṇa*, devotee of Durgā and Śiva. That Bhava simha was taken to a Śiva temple before his death and there he died proves nothing. Even today, any old person in Mithila is taken either to the bank of the Gaṅgā or to a Śiva-temple before his death, in order that he may die there, irrespective of the fact whether he is exclusively devoted to Śiva and Gaṅgā, or not. Vidyāpati, himself is believed to have died on the bank of the Gaṅgā. Even a Śākta or Vaiṣṇava wants to die at Kāśī, where Śiva and Gaṅgā are present, and although the chief god of the place is Śiva, and not either Durgā or Viṣṇu.

5. The evidence of Puruṣaparīkṣā is not conclusive. In tale No. 43, we are told how Vāmana was saved from degena-

---

1. J. B. O. R. S. Vol. XX, p. 19.

ration by Nārāyaṇa, i. e. Viṣṇu. In another tale, No. 44, the poet describes how Bhaṭṭhari became one with Hari, Viṣṇu. The characters of Puruṣaparīkṣā are devotees of Gaṅgā and Durgā as well: vide tales Nos. 28 and 30.

In one place [ tale No. 23 ] Sitā and Rāma are considered to be ideal wife and husband, and in another [tale No. 21 ] Śiva and Durgā are so described.

Again in the post-script to part III Viṣṇu is described as the God and not as a god.

Lastly let us come to examine the view that he was a Vaiṣṇava. It is the view that has been current mostly in Bengal and that from a very early time. This happened in the following way: Caitanyadeva [ 1456-1534 A. D. ] was the first propounder of modern Vaiṣṇavism in eastern India. This neo-vaiṣṇavism had Viṣṇu in the form of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa as the highest deity. Caitanyadeva influenced his admirers not only through the force of his arguments but also through expressions of sentiments and emotions. So much was this saint devoted to his deity that when he heard somebody even uttering the word Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa he would faint and become senseless. Anything that had allusion to the amorous sports of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa could not but be equally dear to his mind and heart. The Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa songs of Vidyāpati through the agency of the Bengali scholars who came to Mithilā to perfect their knowledge of Nyāya and Smṛti reached Bengal. When Caitanya heard them chanted, he, as usual, was moved by its melody. It is said that at times he would sing them himself. While so doing he would fall into trance. This love of the great man [mahāpuruṣa] made the songs of Vidyāpati very popular among his followers. Along with these songs, the Maithili language gained the highest popularity in Bengal. In course of time Vidyāpati's songs remained no more the ordinary songs there:

they became prayer hymns, *vaiṣṇava-bhajanas* or *kīrtana-padas*.<sup>1</sup>

It may here be remarked that in Mithilā, the Rādhā Kṛṣṇa songs never became religious. As they were replete with expressions of love they passed into the category of ordinary erotic songs, along the side of those that had nothing of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa in them. All the erotic songs began to be employed for similar purposes particularly on the occasion of marriages.

On account of what had happened in Bengal, as we have seen above, not only Vidyāpati's song got included in the Vaiṣṇava prayer books, but the poet himself was also taken into the Vaiṣṇava-fold. The matter did not stop there. They found a place of his residence in Bengal and went to the length of saying that the poet was even born in that region. This belief had been so strong that even Beames [Indian Antiquary, 1873, p. 37], stated that Vidyāpati's real name was Vasanta Rai and that he was a son of one Bhavānanda Rai. No such belief about Vidyāpati's being an originaire of Bengal is current today. But there are people who still consider the poet to have been a Vaiṣṇava.

After the death of Caitanyadeva the Bengali Vaiṣṇavas got divided into two sections: the *gopālmimata* and the *sahajamata*. Those who belonged to the first section would, at least in principle, profess the supreme authority of the Vedas, but in practice they would never care to study them. Among them those who were great scholars would read the Bhagavad-gītā and the Brahmasūtra. But their chief authority in the matter of religion was Śrīmadbhāgavata, i. e. the Bhāgavata-purāṇa. They would pay great attention to its tenth and elev-

---

1. K. N. Mitra, Vidyāpatira Padāvalī, Introduction pp. 6 ff., and Grierson, Maithili Chrestomathy.

enth books and would derive all sorts of fashionable meanings therefrom in accordance with their desire. Those who followed the *sahajamata* would never study Sanskrit; in fact they would not do any serious study. They considered that the body of man was an universe, complete in itself. Therefore, it was useless to try to find the Supreme Being ( *paramātmā* ) outside one's own body. Consequently the attainment of the highest objective in life consisted in enjoyment of the sensual pleasures. As a matter of course, they would love women. This love they would consider to be the symbol of love for God, and, therefore, they would aspire to get to God through their love of women.

Whatever may have been the view of the followers of the *goswāminimata* about Vidyāpati, the *sahajīās* would consider the poet to be one of them. They made him one of their seven *rasikabhaktas*, lustful devotees, the chief of the seven being Bilvamāṅgala, who became a devotee of Kṛṣṇa through his love for one Cintāmaṇi, a prostitute. Similarly Vidyāpati was believed by them to have been in secret love with Lakhimā, the chief wife [ *paṭarāṇī* ] of Śivasimha.<sup>1</sup> Some of them were so much full of enthusiasm that they went to the length of saying that the poet could compose poetry only when Lakhimā was before him: cf. *lachimārūpiṇī rādhā iṣṭa vastu jāba*

*iābe dekhī kavīā s phuraya śatadhāra*

"Lachimā is Rādhā, the supreme goddess : as soon as she is seen poetry springs forth in hundred streams", [ascribed to one Naraharidāsa of Bengal, whose whereabouts are unknown]. When Śivasimha came to know of these love affairs between his wife and the poet he got the latter killed. Such a belief continues to this day in a section of the people in Bengal, as is evident from the plot of the story filmed as late as [1937] by

the New Theatres, Calcutta. The title of the film is Vidyāpati and it is considered to be religious.

In such circumstances it was no wonder that Beames, a European scholar, included some of the poems of Vidyāpati in his 'Early Vaiṣṇava poets of Bengal' [Indian Antiquary, Vol. II, 1873, pp. 1, 37 and 187 ff and Vol. IV, 1875, pp. 299 ff.]

The hypothesis that the poet was a Vaiṣṇava continues to this day, not only in Bengal, but also outside it. Rai Bahadur Śyamasundara Das in his Hindi Bhāṣā aur Sāhitya [1932] in the section on Vidyāpati, calls him a Vaiṣṇava. Further he says that he had been strongly influenced by the Vedāntins of the Mādhva School and that he had borrowed his ideals from the works of Viṣṇusvāmī and Nimbārka. It was from these sources that he got the idea of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa, for neither in Śrīmadbhāgavata nor in Mādhva works, Rādhā is found to be existing. Brajanandana Sahaya, in his "Maithilakokila Vidyāpati ( Arrah, date ? ), designates the poet as *vaiṣṇava cūdamani*, jewel of the crest of the Vaiṣṇavas.

None of the earlier scholars, who considered the poet to be a Vaiṣṇava, had advanced any argument in this support. As far as can be seen it seems that they found the name of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa in his poems, here and there, and on this automatically they branded the poet as a Vaiṣṇava.

But there are two scholars of our time who have attempted to prove by means of arguments that Vidyāpati was a Vaiṣṇava. They are Dr. Biman Bihari Majumdar<sup>1</sup> and Śrī. Khagendranath Mitra<sub>2</sub>.

Their arguments may be summarized thus.

1. The Searchlight, July 15, 1937.

2. Introduction to Vidyāpatir Padāvali, pp. 5 ff.

1. There exists in the Rāj Library, Darbhanga, a manuscript of the Śrīmadbhāgavata which is in the hand of Vidyāpati and bears the inscription *vidyāpaterlipiriyam*<sup>1</sup>, "this is the writing of Vidyāpati". Vidyāpati had sufficient money to get it done through somebody else. But the very fact that he did it personally is sufficient to lead one to believe that he was a Vaiṣṇava.

2. It is not a fact that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa of Vidyāpati were nothing but imaginary heroine and hero adopted by the poet for the purpose of composing the erotic songs, devoid of any devotional sentiment. We have clear indications available in the poems of this poet that Kṛṣṇa and Rādhā were a god and a goddess.

They quote the text that we have cited above in connection with Vidyāpati's highest reverence for Viṣṇu and 5 of the other passages that we shall quote below ( Theme of the Erotic poems of Vidyāpati ) showing that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa, including Mādhava, were divine personalities.

As far as we can make out from these evidences all that we can say is that Vidyāpati was devoted to Viṣṇu also. We might be able to accept him as a Vaiṣṇava had we not come across texts where Vidyāpati is showing equal reverence to some other gods as well.

As we do not agree with the view that the poet was a Vaiṣṇava it is of no use to discuss the arguments that are advanced by the people to find out the special sect of Vaiṣṇavism to which he is claimed to have belonged. Nevertheless it must be noted that the poet did not have any secret love with Lakhimā and that he was never got killed by Śivasimha.

It is true that Vidyāpati has in a number of poems

---

1. Gupta, Vidyāpati-Padāvalī, Introduction, pp. 8-9.

mentioned the name of Lakhimā along with that of Śivasimha. In some cases Śivasimha alone is mentioned, and to argue on the basis of these about Vidyāpati's being a lustful devotee or a Sahajīā is wrong. On the other hand, we find him writing books on smṛti, which a Sahajīā would never do. It is wrong to compare Vidyāpati with Bilvmaṅgala, blinded by cupidity.

So many contrary views have been laid down by the scholars simply because none of them has as yet made a survey of all the relevant passages that are available. None of them, except Gupta, has tried to look into the arguments of his adversary. Even Gupta does it partially. He takes note of the arguments that can be and have been advanced by the scholars who consider Vidyāpati to be a Vaiṣṇava. It is why he tries to effect a compromise between his own view, that Vidyāpati was a Śaiva, and that of those who claim him to be a Vaiṣṇava. He quotes the passage "good thou art as Hari, good thou art as Hara".....etc. ( Gupta p. 502 ), and states that though the poet was a Śaiva, his Śiva was indifferent from Viṣṇu. But even Gupta does not take into account the passages where our poet, as we have seen above, is found to be advocating the oneness of the three principal gods, Brahmā, Viṣṇu and Śiva, and where he describes Durgā to be all pervasive.

All that we have seen above prompts us to conclude that, like an average Hindu, the poet believed in one God, who manifests himself in several forms and is known under several names. Analytically the one appears to be many and synthetically the many are considered to be one. Though a Hindu believes in one God and as such is a monotheist and in the case, when he is *mukta*, liberated, and ceases to realize even his own independent existence, when he sees

nothing, but *Brahman* everywhere and in all times, he becomes a monist: he, in the world he lives in, finds it difficult to realize his identity with *Brahman*, or the one great God.

### The Previous Editions of *Vidyapati*

As noted above, *Vidyapati* is, in one way, the most popular poet of the northern India of the modern period. Naturally his poems, rather the songs, have had a very wide circulation. In earlier days, it had not been the practice to read this poet from carefully prepared manuscripts—people would prefer to commit his songs to memory. They would pass from one person to another through oral communications mainly. This practice continued for generations. Naturally, in most cases, the language of *Vidyapati* underwent modifications in perhaps every conceivable manner.

For example let us take a few cases from the *Padakalpataru*.

1. *āṃcare badana jhaṃṭāyaha gori*
  2. *rājā śunaiche cāṇḍaka cori*
  3. *ghare ghare paharī chori gela joya*
  4. *abahi dekhaba dhani nāgari toya*
  5. *hāsi sudhāmukhi nā kara biiori*
  6. *baṇika dhani dhani bolaba mori*
  7. *adhara samīpa dasana karu joti*
  8. *sindura samīpa basāyali moti*
  9. *śuna śuna sundari hita upadeśa*
  10. *svapane hoye jani bipada kaleśa*
  11. *cāṇḍaka achaya bheda kalaṅka*
  12. *o ye kalaṅkita tuhū nikalaṅka*
  13. *rājā sibasimha lachimādevi saṅga*
  14. *bhanayi vidyāpati manahu niṣaṅka* [ P. 227 ]
- 1-2. "O fair woman, cover your face with the skirts of your cloth, the king hears about the theft of the moon.

- 3-4. The watch-man has made a house to house search now he will see you. O beautiful girl.
- 5-6. O nectar-mouthed girl, do not make the lightening visible by having smiled, O lady, the trader will say "the woman is mine."
- 7-8. The teeth are sending forth brilliance near the lips: the pearls have been set near vermilion.
- 9-10. O beautiful lady, hear my wholesome advice, let there be no trouble, no anguish, in dream.
- 11-12. The moon has his spot the distinguishing mark: that he is spotted and you are spotless.
- 13-14. Rājā Śivasimha is with Lachimādevī: Vidyāpati says be fearless.

The poem as it occurs there has the following forms that are wrong.

1. *jhapāyaha* : the causative is formed with *āba* or *āwa*, and not with *āya*. The correct form would be *jhapābaha*.

2. *sunāiche* : *che* is anything but Maithili. The Mai. form is *sunāicha* or *sunāīcha*, or *sunāichi*.

3-4. *jo* is not a Mai. verbal base. It is *joh*. The Mai. form would be *johi*. Consequently for *toya* we have to put *tohi*.

5-6. *hāsi* and *nā* are Bengaliaized *hāsa* and *na*.

8. For *basayali*, the correct form would be *baisāoli*.

9. For *śuna śuna* read *śuna śuna*.

10. For *hoye* read *hoe*.

11. For *achaya*, read *achi* or *achae*.

If we try to ascertain the sense the second line appears to be meaningless. To get a good meaning substitute *rāja* for *rājā*. The translation then would be: theft of the moon is reported in the kingdom.

The line No. 9, as it is, would suggest that the desire is that if one has some trouble when he is not sleeping he does not mind that. But the sense certainly is: let there be

no trouble even in dream. Consequently *saṣpanchu*, rather *saṣpanchu*, meaning 'even in dream' would give the required sense.

Firstly the 12th line is merely a repetition of the 11th in idea. Secondly the spirit of these two lines, i. e. to mark the difference between the face and the moon, is against the idea elaborated in the previous lines. Vidyāpati indeed often makes a statement but only in the *bhanitā*, and never elsewhere.

Hence these two lines are a later addition.

The *bhanitā* gives the name of Śivasimha first, and that of Vidyāpati thereafter. This is against the usual practice. Hence the order of the 13th and the 14th lines needs be changed.

Happily this poem occurs in the Nepal MS., the Rāga-taraṅgiṇī and in Gupta's edition of Vidyāpati.

Before proceeding to give a further criticism let us quote the poem as they occur in the three texts.

#### Rāgatarāṅgiṇī.

- 1-4. *āncare badana jhapābaha gori*  
*rāja sunaichia cāṇḍaka cori*  
*ghareṁ ghareṁ peṁhari gelacha jōhi*  
*eṣane dūṣana lāgata tohi*
- 5-8. *bāhara sutaha heraha janu kāhu*  
*cāṁna bharama mukha garasata rāhu*  
*nirabhi nihāri phāṁsa guna toli [ joli ]*  
*bānhi halata tohāṁ khañjana boli*
- 9-10. *bhanahi vidyāpati hohu niṣaṅka*  
*cāṇḍaḥṁkā kichu lāgu kalaṅka [ P. 56 ]*

The first three lines are almost identical with those of the Padakalpataru.

The last six lines can be translated as :—

5-6. Do not sleep outside and do not look at anybody :

Rāhu, under the suspicion of the moon, will devour your face.

7-8. Having gazed at minutely and having cast his net, [ the hunter ], considering you to be the *khañjana* bird, will hold you fast.

9-10. Vidyāpati says, be fearless, the moon has a spot on him.

Gupta.

*ambare badana jhapābaha gori  
rāja sunāichia cāṃḍaka cori  
ghare ghare pahari gelaacha jōhi  
abahi dūkhana lāgata tohi  
katae nukāeba cāṃḍaka cora  
jatahi nukāoba tatahi ujora,  
hāsa sudhārāsa na kara ujora  
banike dhanike dhana bolāba mora  
adharaka sīma dasana kara jōti  
siduraka sīma baisāuli moti  
bhanañ vidyāpati hoha nisaṅka  
cāṃḍahu kām thī bheda kalaṅka* [ P. 138 ]

Mitra makes the following alterations in it.

- 1s. 1-2. *ambara* for *ambare*  
3-4. *ghara ghara* for *ghare ghare*  
8. *banika dhanika* for *banike dhanike*  
10. *sindura* for *sidura*  
11-12. *nirasaṅka* for *nisaṅka*  
*cāṃḍahukām thika* for *cāṃḍahukām thī*

Then Majumdar makes in it the following alterations :—  
*sunāicchia* for *sunāichia*; *ghara ghare* for *ghareṃ ghareṃ*; *gelaccha* for *gelacha*; *dūṣaṇa* for *dūṣana*.

He gives no justification for the changes made by him.

The first three lines are almost identical with the reading quoted from the *Padakalpataru*.

The fourth line of Gupta and of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī can be translated as—now you will be held guilty.

5-6. of Gupta: Where will the thief of the moon hide himself? At any place, wherever one may conceal him, there will be light.

7-8. Do not make it bright with the juice of nectar-like smile, the rich trader will say "the property is mine."

9-10. They are identical with the 7th and the 8th lines of the Padakalpataru.

11-12. They are identical with the last two lines of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī.

The Nepal MS.

*ambare badana jhapābaha gori  
rāja sunāichi cāndaka cori  
ghare ghare paharī gela acha johi  
abahi dūṣaṇa lāgata tohe  
suna suna sundari hita upadeśa  
sapanehu janu ko bipadaka leśa  
hāsa sudhārāsa na kara ujora  
dhamike bānike dhana bolaba mora  
adhara samīpa dasana kara joti  
sindura sīma baīsāuli moti  
bhanāi vidyāpatītyādi*

For translation :—See the translation of Gupta for all the lines, except the 5th and the 6th.

For 5th and the 6th lines, see the 9th and 10th lines of the Padakalpataru.

Now let us analyse what we have seen.

1. The first three lines are almost identical in all.
2. The 4th line is identical in all except the Padakalpataru.
3. The fifth and the sixth lines of the N. MS. occur in the Padakalpataru only. The fifth and the sixth lines of Gupta

- do not occur in any other, so are the fifth and the sixth lines of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī not found in any other text.
4. The seventh, the eighth, the ninth and the tenth lines of N. MS. are found in Gupta and the Padakalpataru.
  5. The seventh and the 8th lines of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī do not occur elsewhere.
  6. The last four lines of the Padakalpataru do not occur in any other collection.
  7. The *bhanitā* of Gupta agrees with the *bhanitā* of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī.
  8. N. MS. has in the *bhanitā* nothing but the words meaning Vidyāpati says, etc.
  9. Mitra has introduced minor alterations in the text of Gupta and Majumdar in that of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī but they give no reason for their action.

The question arises, do all these texts represent the poem of Vidyāpati faithfully? The answer would be, certainly not. The Padakalpataru has brought in certain wrong forms as well as certain lines that are not in keeping with the theme, Rāgatarāṅgiṇī has also its 7th and the 8th lines irrelevant to the purpose of the poem as there is the question of a *khañjana* in it. This bird is always mentioned only when a comparison has to be made with the eyes of somebody. Definitely there is no idea about the eye in the text.

As a matter of fact these lines occur as a part of another poem in the Nepal MS. In that MS. there occur also the lines VII and VIII of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī. There are to be found also the 5th and the 6th lines of Gupta.

Evidently, from what we have seen, it is clear that Rāgatarāṅgiṇī and Gupta have taken the lines, which are not to be found in the N. MS. poem, quoted above in full, from the other poem,

We quote below the poem from the N. MS., where the lines that occur in the poem under discussion in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī and Gupta also occur.

1. *nonua badana siri dhani tori*
  2. *jasā lāgiha mohi cānda kaṭori*
  3. *darasi halaha janu heraha kāhu*
  4. *cānda bharama mukha garasata rahā*
  5. *dhavala nayana tora kājare kāra*
  6. *tikha tarala [ dhanu vyādha jani ] dhāra*
  7. *nirali nihāri phāsa guna joli*
  8. *bāndhi halata tohi khañjana boli*
  9. *sāgara sāra corāola canda*
  10. *tā lāgi rāhu karae baṛa danda*
  11. *katae lukāoba cāndaka cori*
  12. *jatahi lukāia tatahi ujori*  
*bhanāi vidyāpatiṭyādi*
- 1-2. "O beautiful woman, your face is beautiful; to me it looks like the cup of the moon.
- 3-4. "Do not look at anybody gazingly; Rāhu will devour you under the suspicion of the moon.
- 5-8. "Your bright eyes have become black with collyrium: they look like the moving bow held by a hunter : having looked at carefully and having set his net, he will entrap you considering you to be a *khañjana*.
- 9-12. The moon has stolen the essence of the ocean ( the nectar ), for that Rāhu is carrying much agitation: Where will the theft of the moon be concealed? Where ever he may hide himself, there will be light.  
[ Vidyāpati says, etc. ]

This poem occurs in Gupta as well. He tells us that he had taken it from the Nepal MS. But it is curious to note

that on one hand Gupta does not give here the 11th and the 12th lines and adds a complete *bhanitā*, which is nearly the same as in the other poem quoted above from Rāgatarāṅgiṇī, and Gupta, on the other. This is

*bhanāi vidyāpati hou nisaṅka*

*cāndahu kām kichu lāgu kalaṅka*

“Vidyāpati says” be fearless, a spot of columny was printed over the moon as well.”

This *bhanitā* is misplaced in Gupta. Here in this poem we have both the face and the eyes described. But the *bhanitā* refers to the face alone. This is more appropriate to the former poem, where the poet speaks only of the face.

It is further to be remarked that the 11th and the 12th lines, which, as noted above, are missing from the 2nd poem, have been taken to the first one by Gupta, though they do not occur in the Nepal MS.

We do not know why Gupta made this sort of mutilation. He says in his note that he found the first one in the palm—leaf MS., ( a MS. which is not available now ), and he had the second one from the Nepal MS. and it was communicated to him also orally in Mithilā

It is further to be noted that for the words *mohi cānda-kaṭori*, both Gupta and Majumdar, without giving any reason, read *tohi cāndakā cori*. They, with Mitra, make several unwarranted emendations in this poem as well. Of course, the three editors do not agree in all the cases.

Anyway this appears to be clear that the author of Rāgatarāṅgiṇī, had the first four lines from the first poem as found in the Nepal MS., and the next four ones from the second poem which also occurs therein. At the end a full-fledged *bhanitā* was added. On account of its absence from the N. MS., we are led to think that the *bhanitā* may have been the composition of the compiler himself.

Gupta saw the two poems in the Nepal MS., though he did not acknowledge it in the case of the first. Had he not seen the two there certainly he would not have curtailed the 11th and the 12th lines of the 2nd poem and taken them to the first one to constitute its 5th and 6th lines even though such lines did not occur in the N. MS. He saw the *bhanitā* in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī, though he did not acknowledge it, and appended it to both of them with slight verbal alterations. Lastly it may be mentioned that though we do not have the means to ascertain the source from which the compiler of the Padakalpataru got the last four lines, but from what we have stated above, it appears that they were not from the pen of Vidyāpati.

So the text as represented in the Nepal MS. of the two poems is in its real structure. It has been mutilated by Locana, Vaiṣṇavadāsa, Gupta, Mitra and Majumdar. The *bhanitā*, as found in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī, belongs to the first poem only, if it was written by Vidyāpati at all, and its extension to the 2nd. poem by Gupta is uncalled for.

Let us take up another poem from the Padakalpataru.

*badana sohāyala śramajala bindu  
madana moti dei pūjala indu  
priyamukha samukhahi cumbana oja  
cāṃda adhomukhe pibai saroja  
rati biparīta bilambita hāra  
kanakalatā pari dūdhaka dhāra  
kiṅkini śabada nitambahi sāja  
madana-bijāiraṇa bājana bāja  
bigalita cikuramāla dharu aṅga  
janu yāmuna jale gāṅga taraṅga  
sukabi vidyāpati ehu rasa jāna  
jalade jhāṃpala janu capala suṣhāna [ P. 237 ]*

The face has become beautiful with the drops of sweat:  
Cupid has worshipped the moon with an offering of pearls.

The enthusiastic kissing on the face of the husband of a  
(?); the moon with its face turned downwards is sucking up  
the lotus.

The garland is hanging and swinging in the inverse  
sexual intercourse; there is a stream of milk over the creeper  
of gold.

The sound of the girdle is arising from the hips: this is the  
trumpet of victory of Cupid that is sounding.

The dishevelled hairs and the garland look on the body  
as if the waves of the Gaṅgā have mixed up with the water of  
the Yamunā.

The excellent poet Vidyāpati knows this sentiment; it  
seems as if a moving *suṭhāna* (?) has been covered with the  
clouds.

The following wrong forms are there.

*sohāyala* for *sohāela*, rather *sohāona*

*die* for *dae*

*vijāī* for *vijae* or *vijaya*

*yāmuna* for *yamunā* or *jamunā*

Besides the sense is not always coherent.

This poem occurs in Gupta also. It reads as follows.

*ākula cikure berhala mukha sobha*  
*rāhu karala sasi maṇḍala lobha*  
*baṭa apuruwa dui cetana meli*  
*biparita rati kāmīni kara keli*  
*kuca biparita bilambita hāra*  
*kanaka kalasa bama dūdhaka dhāra*  
*piamukha sumukhi cumba teji oja*  
*cānda adhomukha pibae saroja*  
*kiṅkini raṭita nitambini chāja*  
*madana mahāratha bājan bāja*

*phūjala cikura māla dhara raṅga*  
*jani jamunā milu gaṅga taraṅga*  
*badana sohāona śramajala bindu*  
*madane moti lae pūjala indu*  
*bhanāi vidyāpati rasamaya bānī*  
*nāgari rama pia abhimata jānī*

Though most of the lines are identical with those of the Padakalpataru, we give the translation of Gupta's text to show how he has given a text that has a more coherent sense.

Dishevelled hairs have covered the beauty of the face; Rāhu has become greedy of the lunar orb.

Extra-ordinary is the union of the a fully grown up couple : the damsel is enjoying the inverse sexual intercourse.

The breasts are turned down-wards, and from them hung below the garland: a jar of gold is emitting a stream of milk.

The beautiful-faced lady kisses the face of her husband without stopping; the moon with his face turned downwards is sucking up the lotus.

The lady with large hips is looking nice with the jingling of the girdle; the trumpet of the great chariot of Cupid is sounding.

The dishevelled hairs and the garland have the beauty, that it appears as if the Yamunā has met the waves of the Gaṅgā.

The face is looking beautiful with the drops of perspiration: Cupid has worshipped the moon with pearls.

Vidyāpati utters the sweet word, the damsel enjoys, having known her husband to be agreeable.

Here we have only one wrong form i. e. *karala* for *kaela*.

In Rāgatarāṅgiṇī we have this poem with the following alterations. The 11th and the 12th, the 13th and the 14th lines of Gupta occur as the 3rd and the 4th, the 5th and the 6th lines; for *phūjala* there is *ubharala*. Both of them have the same

meaning. For *sohāṇa*, there is *sohāṇa*, and for *śrama* there is *srama*. The third and the 4th lines of Gupta are wanting. The 5th and the 6th lines occur as the 9th and the 10th lines. The 9th and 10th lines are the 11th and the 12th ones. The *bhanita* has *bhanāi vidyāpati mane nānumāni kāmīni rama piā anumata jāni*. "Vidyāpati says, the damsel enjoys, after she has ascertained mentally that the husband was agreeable".

This poem occurs in two places in the N. MS.

We find the following variations noticeable in the arrangement of the lines.

Gupta and Majumdar	Rāga.	N. MS.
1, 2	1, 2	1, 2
11, 12, 13, 14	3, 4, 5, 6	3, 4, 5, 6
3, 4	wanting	7, 8
5, 6	9, 10	11, 12
7, 8	7, 8	9, 10
9, 10	11, 12	13, 14

#### Textual divergences.

Gupta.	Rāga.	N. MS.
1. <i>cikure</i>	<i>cikure</i>	<i>cikura</i>
2. <i>karala</i>	<i>kaela</i>	<i>kaela</i>
3. <i>phūjala</i>	<i>ubharala</i>	<i>ubharala</i>
4. <i>cikura</i>	<i>kusuma</i>	<i>cikura</i>
5. <i>dhara aṅga</i>	<i>dhara aṅga</i>	<i>kara raṅga</i>
6. <i>milu</i>	<i>milu</i>	<i>jala</i>
7. <i>gaṅga</i>	<i>gaṅga</i>	<i>gāṅga</i>
8. <i>sohāṇa</i>	<i>sohāṇa</i>	<i>sohāṇa</i>
9. <i>śrama</i>	<i>srama</i>	<i>sama</i>
10. <i>lae</i>	<i>lae</i>	<i>dae</i>
11. <i>kalasa bama</i>	<i>kalasa bama</i>	<i>kalasā jani</i>
12. <i>kinkini raṣita</i>	<i>kinkini raṣita</i>	<i>kinkini ranita</i>
13. <i>nitambini</i>	<i>nitambini</i>	<i>nitambahi</i>

Gupta.	Rāga.	N. MS.
14. <i>mahāratha</i>	<i>vijayaratha</i>	<i>mahasidhi</i>
15. <i>bhanitā</i> : complete	<i>bhanitā</i> : complete	no <i>bhanitā</i> : except <i>bhanai vidyapatidyādi</i>

Majumdar differs from Gupta in having *beṭhali* for *beṭhala*, *āparuwa* for *āpuruwa*, *piṭha* (*piya*) for *piā*, *cūma* for *cumba*, *cāṃda* for *cānda*, *nitamvini* for *nitambini*, *sramā* for *śrama* and *piya* for *piā*.

Gupta tells us that he got the poem from the Palm-leaf MS. In the case of this poem the four editions almost agree, so far as the subject matter is concerned except that they differ in arrangement, and in the *bhanitā*, besides the 5th and the 6th lines found in N. MS. are wanting in Rāgataranṅiṇī.

So N. MS. is more complete than Rāga. All the four are better than *Padakalpataru*. The reading *cikura māla kara raṅga*, "the beauty of the garland put on the hairs," of N. MS. is better than *kasuma māla dhara aṅga*, "the garland of flowers is put over the body," as given in Rāga., it is better than Gupta's *cikura māla dhara aṅga*, "she kept the garland of the hairs over the body": here the objects with which a comparison is made are two only, i. e. the Gaṅgā and the Yamunā. But if *aṅga*, or the body, comes in, the things to be compared become three, i. e., the *hairs*, the garland and the body. Though Rāga. does not mention hairs, it has to be understood, otherwise what would be compared with the Yamunā?

Again in having *nitambahi* for *nitambini*, N. MS. presents a better having. The whole poem describes the several parts of the body, and not the whole. So *nitambahi chāja*, "was sounding well over the hips" is better than *nitambini chāja*, "the woman with large hips was looking beautiful". *mahasidhi*, "great victory" is better than *mahāratha*, "great chariot" of

as given by Gupta, and *vijayaratha*, "the chariot of victory", as found in Rāg. For there is no question of "war" or "march" anywhere else in the poem.

Therefore, N. MS. appears to present a better reading than Rāg. or Gupta: Padakalpataru has a very corrupt one.

We take up another verse from the Nepal MS.

1. *nisi nisiara bhama bhīma bhuaṅgama*
2. *jaladhare bijuri ujora*
3. *taruṇa timira rāti taiao cālali jāsi*
4. *baḍa sākhī sāhasa tora*
5. *sājani kamana puruṣadhana je tora harala mana*
6. *jaheri udese abhisāra*
7. *aṁgataṇṇo jaṇuna nari se kaṭṭe jaebaha tari*
8. *ārati debaha āpe*
9. *torā aha paacasara tem tohi nahi dāra*
10. *mora hṛdaya baru kāpe*  
*bhanaṇṇi vidyāpatīyadī*
- 1-2. It is night, night-rangers are roaming about, terrible snakes are there : the sky is shining with lightening.
- 3-4. The night is very dark, still you continue going; O friend, great is your courage.
- 5-6. O lady, who is that fortunate man, who has captivated your heart, whom are you approaching?
- 7-8. The river Yamunā is not known. How will you cross that, go and offer your pleasures [to him]?
- 9-10. You have with you the five arrows ( of Cupid ), hence you have no fear, but my heart is trembling.

Vidyāpati says:—etc.

This poem occurs in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī, in Gupta, and also in Thakur's edition. The different editions present the following variations.

N. MS.	Thakur.	Gupta.	Mitra.
1. <i>nisiara</i>	<i>nisiare</i>	<i>nisiara</i>	<i>nisiara</i>
2. <i>jaladhare</i>	<i>jaladhara</i>	<i>jaladhara</i>	<i>jaladhara</i>
3. <i>bijuri</i>	<i>biju</i>	<i>bijuri</i>	<i>bijuri</i>
4. <i>jāsi</i>	<i>jāsi</i>	<i>yāsi</i>	<i>jāsi</i>
5. <i>kamana</i>	<i>kamana</i>	<i>kaona</i>	<i>kaona</i>
6. <i>jāheri udese</i>	<i>tāheri udese</i>	<i>jasu lobhe</i>	<i>calu</i>
7. <i>aṃgātaṇṇo</i>	<i>āgetaṇṇo</i>	<i>ātara</i>	<i>dutara</i>
8. <i>jaṇṇuna</i>	<i>jauna</i>		
9. <i>debaha āpe</i>	<i>na karia jhāpa</i>	<i>na karia jhāpa</i>	
10. <i>acha</i>	<i>achi</i>		<i>acha</i>
11. <i>baru kāmṇe</i>	<i>bara kāpa</i>		<i>baru kāmṇa</i>

Thakur and Gupta have the following.

12. *bhanitā*

*bhanaī vidyāpati are bara jaūbati*  
*sāhasa kahahi na jāe*  
*achaya jvatigati kamalādevi pati*  
*mana, basa arjuna rāe*

“Vidyāpti says, it is impossible to describe the courage of of the damsel : Arjunarāe, the husband of Kamalādevi, the supporter of young women, is in heart”. Mitra has *achae* for *achaya*. So has Thakur. Mitra has changed *kamalādevi* to *kamalādei*. Majumdar has brought in the following vaiations in Gupta’s texts:—*āsi* for *yāsi*, *purusa* for *puruṣa* and *achae* for *achaya*

Of these variations the following are significant.

5, 6, 7, 8, 9, and 12.

5. Gupta’s *kaonā* for *kāmāna* is a later form.

6. The whole passage in which it occurs is in form of a question. Therefore, *tāheri* ‘his’ is inappropriate for *jāheri*, ‘whose’, as it is in N. MS.

In Gupta the line is not metrical as it contains 12 *mātras*, when all the other 2nd halves are of 11 *mātras* each. Hence Gupta's reading appears to be an interpolation.

7. Thakur's reading *jauna*, as well as his translation thereof is wrong; *jauna* is not Maithili at all: *jauna* means in Hindi poetry 'whose.'
11. Gupta gives a good sense. Thakur's reading gives a better one.
12. The change of *kamaladevi* by Mitra is unnecessary: *achāyā* of Gupta for *achāe* represents a later style.
9. Neither Gupta nor Thakur gives a sense. This is done by the N. MS. alone.

So we see that except in one case, i. e. the variation No. 11, the N. MS. presents uniformly a better reading than any other edition. Of course the N. MS. does not have a complete *bhanitā*.

Now let us examine some of the other printed editions of Vidyāpati, with a view to find out how far they contain the poems of the poet in their correct reading.

Of all the Bengali editions of Vidyāpati, the one that was prepared by Gupta is the best. None of the editions that have appeared before had a critical tone. In them there appeared poems in the form they occurred in the Vaisnava anthologies prepared in Bengal. Naturally, as we have noted above in connection with the poems taken from the *Padakalpataru*, they are replete with non-Maithili, or rather imitated Maithili forms. Consequently, they are of little value for students of linguistics, except that they exhibit examples of mistakes of all possible sorts.

Gupta utilized the N. MS., and no doubt he did it a bit critically. We shall have occasion to speak about it later.

Grierson had published before Gupta 82 poems of

**Vidyāpati.** He utilized the Maithila source and collected the songs from their Maithila singers. But as these songs were put to writing nearly 500 years after their composition, they were mixed up with all sorts of modern Maithili forms. Thus for example let us take the following verse.

*mādhava jāe kebāra chorāola  
jāhi mandira basu rādhā  
cīra ughāri adhara mukha herala  
cāna ugala chati ādhā  
cīra karapūra pāna hama bāsali  
aura sāmthala pakamāne  
sagara raini hama baisi gamāoli  
khaṇḍita bhela mora māne  
mathurānagara aṭaki hama rahalahuṃ  
kia na paṭhāola dūtī  
mānika eka manika dasa patharala  
otahi rahala pahu sūtī  
kamilanayana kamalāpati cumbita  
kumbhakaraṇa sama dāpe  
harika caraṇa dhae gābathī vidyāpati  
rādhā kṛṣṇa vilāpe*

1. Kṛṣṇa cometh and openeth the door of the house in which Rādhā liveth.
2. He lifted the cloth, and saw her lips, which appeared like a half moon.
3. "I put small pieces of camphor into the *pān* leaf and arranged the sweet meats.
4. I passed the night sitting and my pride was broken."
5. "I stayed in Mathurā, why didst thou not send a messenger to me ?"
6. I am one jewel here, and there are many jewels scattered about. And my husband slept there".

7. The lord of Lakṣmī kissed her lotus-eyes, and pressed her to his heart with the strength of Kumbhakarna.\*
8. Vidyāpati meditating, on the feet of Hari, singth the lament of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa.

We give the text of this poem as it occurs in the N. MS.

*mādhava āe kabaḷa ubeḷali  
jāhi mandira basu rādhā  
alasa koṇe āḍaḥasi heralanhi  
cānda ugala jani adhā  
mādhava bilakhi bacana bola rāhi  
jaubana rūpa kalāguṇā āgari  
ke nāgari hama cāhi  
mādhuranagara bilamba hama lāgala  
kake na paṭhaolaha dūtī  
jana dui cāri banika hama bheḷala  
taṭhamāhi rahalāhu sūtī  
tua cañcalā citā thaṇānā nahi thira  
mahimā dhārā na dhīre  
kuṭila kaṭākha manda haṣi [ hasi ] heralanhi  
bhitahahu śyāmā-sarīre  
bhanaī vidyāpatīyādi*

“Mādhava, having come, opened the door of the house in which lived Rādhā.”

“On account of fatigue and anger she smiled a little and opened her eyes: it seemed as if half of the moon had risen.”

“Rādhā laments and speaks to Mādhava:—Who is the lady that is superior to me in youth, beauty, art and quality.”

---

\* The translation is by Grierson himself. It may here be noted that the scholar, in translating the 6th and the 7th stanzas, that are not intelligible to me, appears to have allowed his unrestricted imagination to come into play.

"I was delayed in Mathurā, why did you not send a messenger? I met a few traders and fell asleep there."

"You are unsteady mentally, you have no firmness or resolution, you do not hold gravity."

She smiled, having glanced at him slightly, ( and remarked ) "your body is black internally as well."

Vidyāpati says, etc.

We can see that the two texts differ materially. Here, as it appears in the edition of Grierson, the poet is found to be saying in his *bhanitā*, that he was singing the laments of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. In none of the poems found in the N. MS. is our poet found to be doing like this. This *bhanitā* is either a message to Rādhā or to Kṛṣṇa or to *dūtī*, or it simply says that someone of his patrons knows this sentiment.

The *bhanitā*, as it is in Grierson's edition, gives to the poem the colour of the *bhanitā* that is found in the *Gītagovinda*. The act of setting a poem of Vidyāpati to the pattern of the *Gītagovinda*, appears to be the work of a person other than Vidyāpati.

The following points may also be noted.

Grierson has *kebāra* for *kabāṣa*, *chorāola* for *uberāli*, *herala* for *heralanhi*, *achi*, a verb, for *jani*, an adverb-conjunction, that is more appropriate, of the N. MS.

*kebāra* is Masc. in Grierson and Fem. in the N. MS.

Following the usual rule, that in the past tense the forms in *l*, if not accompanied by a personal termination, remain in the passive construction in case of transitive verbs, the following are wrong grammatically in Grierson's text:

*cira karapūra pāna hama bāsali*; here *bāsala* would have been correct: similarly, *kia na paṭhaola dūtī* should have *paṭhāoli* or *paṭhaolaha*, as in the N. MS.

Modern Maithili has lost the distinction between the active and the passive constructions of the intransitive and the transitive verbs with *l* used in the past tense.

*aura* for *āorā* is an example of modernism.

Let us take up another poem:

*mādhava māsa tithi chala mādhava*  
*abadhi karie pahu gelāha*  
*kucajuga sembhu parasi hasi kahalanhi*  
*tem paratiti mohi bhelāha*  
*abadhi ora bhela samaya beāpita*  
*jibana bahi gela āse*  
*takhunaka viraha jubati nahi jīuti*  
*ki karata mādhava māse*  
*chana chana chana kaya kam dibasa gamāoli*  
*dibasa dibasa kae māse*  
*māsa māsa kaya barakha gamāoli*  
*āba jibana kona āse*  
*āma majara dharu mana mora gahbara*  
*kokila sabada bhela mandā*  
*ehana baesa teji pahu paradesa gela*  
*kumakuma cāna āgi lagāola*  
*keo kahe sitala candā*  
*pahu paradesa aneka kem rākhathi*  
*bipati cinhie bhala mandā*  
*bhanahim vidyāpati sunu bara jaumati*  
*harika caraṇa karu sebā*  
*parala anāita tem chathi anataya*  
*bālamu dosa na debā*

1. It was on the 7th day of the month of *Baisākha* that my love made a promise and went away.

2. He touched my two breasts which are the incarnations of Śiva and smilingly promised me, and<sup>1</sup> I believed him.

---

1. The appropriate translation would be "therefore" and not "and".

3. The term of the pledge hath passed, and hope hath flowed away from my life.

4. Under the pangs of that separation the damsel will surely die. Hence how can the [ burning heats ] of Baisākha harm her ?

5. and 6. Counting the moments, I passed the days, counting the days, the months, and counting the months, the years. Now there is no hope of my life.

7. The mango trees were in flower. In the forest of my heart the cuckoo was singing gently.\*

8. At such a tender age, my husband went to a distant land and drank the nectar of flower.

9. Me even *kumkuma*, and sandal wood burn, and yet there are people who call the moon cool.

10. My husband far from me [ forgotteth me ] and hath many loves. Truly in distress I learn those who are true and who are false to me.

11 & 12. Bidyāpati saith, hear fair damsel, adore the feet of Hari. Thy love is unwillingly in a foreign country, do not abuse him.

The text as it occurs in our MS. is as follows:

*mādhava māsa tithi bhaṭ mādhava*  
*avadhi kaṭe pia gelā*  
*kucajuga sambhu parasi kare bolalanhi*  
*te paratiti mohi bhelā*  
*sakhi he katahu na delchia madhāi*  
*kāmpa sarīra thira nahi mānasa*  
*avadhi niara bhela āi*  
*cāndana agara mṛgamada kumkuma*  
*ke bola śītala candā*

\* The proper translation of the 7th stanza in Grierson's text would be "The mangoes have blossomed, my heart is troubled, and the voice of the cuckoo has become disagreeable."

*piā bisalekhe anala jañño barisae  
 bipati cinhia bhala mandā  
 bhanā vidyāpati are re kalāmati  
 avadhi samāpala ājī  
 lākhadebī puriha manoratha  
 ābiha sibasiñha rājā*

The four lines are identical, so far as the meaning is concerned, with those of Grierson.

The remaining lines may be translated as

“O friend, nowhere do I find Mādhava, my body is trembling, the mind is not steady, the term of pledge has come nearer today.

The sandal, the *aguru*, the musk, the *kumkuma* and the moon, who calls these to be cool—they are not so, all these in the condition of my bereavement of the husband shower fire: a good or bad thing is known to be such during the period of adversity.

Vidyāpati says, O excellent girl, the term of pledge has expired today, the husband of Lākhadevī will fulfil the desires: Śivasimha, the king, will come.

In comparison with the text of Grierson, we find the following differences:

1. The text, except the first four lines, is entirely different in the two.
2. *samaya beāpita* in Grierson's text is unintelligible.
3. The first three stanzas refer to the 1st. person, and the 4th to the 3rd person, besides: *kī karata madhu māse*, what will the spring do, is redundant.
4. *sembhu* of Grierson's text occurs as *sambhu* in the N.MS.
5. *dibasa gamāoli* and *barakha gamāoli* found in Grierson's texts are grammatically wrong. There should be *gamāola* for *gamāoli* in both the cases.

6. *jaumati*, for *jāuwati* found elsewhere in the N. MS., is also wrong. So also *anataya* of Grierson for *anatae*.

The collection of Gupta contains altogether 927 poems. Of them, there are 839 poems devoted to Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa or Viṣṇu, 44 poems are related to Gaurī and Śaṅkara, 3 are prayers to the Gaṅgā, 13 are riddless and 28 are of miscellaneous types and devoted to *parakīyā*. The poems bear the following names in the *bhanitā* as their poets:

- |                               |                       |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------|
| (1) Vidyāpati                 | (12) Bhānu            |
| (2) Kaṇṭhahāra                | (13) Kaviratna        |
| (3) Abhinava Jayadeva         | (14) Śekhara          |
| (4) Jayadeva                  | (15) Ballabha         |
| (5) Kaviśekhara               | (16) Campati          |
| (6) Navakaviśekhara           | (17) Lachiminārāyaṇa  |
| (7) Kavirañjana               | (18) Rājapaṇḍita      |
| (8) Vidyāpati-Govindadāsa     | (19) Lakhiminārāyaṇa  |
| (9) Nṛpasimha, Simha Bhūpati, | (20) Dasaavadhāna     |
| Bhūpati, Bhūpatinātha         | (21) Kaṁsanārāyaṇa    |
| (10) Dhīreśvara               | (22) Rādhāmohana Dāsa |
| (11) Rudradhara               |                       |

Besides there are not less than 213 poems that have no name of the poet.

Can it be imagined that Vidyāpati, one and the same person, could assume 22 names. We would like to agree with Gupta, if all of the 22 names, were, except one, i.e. Vidyāpati, such as could be taken to be pen-names or titles. Such pen names could be *Kaṇṭhahāra*, *Sarasa*, *Abhinava Jayadeva*, *Kaviśekhara*, *Nava Kaviśekhara*, *Kaviratna*, *Kavirañjana* and *Dasaavadhāna* as well as *Rāja Paṇḍita*. But there remain still 12 names that are nothing but proper names of individuals, that were possibly different from Vidyāpati.

If we follow Gupta, all these names except that of Rādhā-

mohanadāsa were introduced by Vidyāpati himself. He tells us that he has found *Pañcānana* also as one of the epithets of our poet.<sup>1</sup> But no poem, having *pañcānana*, could be traced even in his edition.

Let us follow the arguments advanced by him one by one.

(1) *Kaviśekhara* is associated with the name of Vidyāpati in one of the poems.

He quotes for it:

*bhanai vidyāpati kavivarasēkhara*  
*puhumī tesara kahāṇ*  
*rājā śivasimha rūpanārāyaṇa*  
*mālati senika jahāṇ*

"Vidyāpati-Kaviśekhara says, where is the third lover on this earth: he is where there is Śivasimha, the hero of Mālati, on this earth." [ Introduction, P. 9 ].

I made all attempts to trace out this couplet in the collection of Gupta. But it was nowhere to be found. However, at one place in that collection, a couplet was noticed where the epithet Kaviśekhara was associated with the name of Vidyāpati.

It is—

*bhanai vidyāpati nava-kaviśekhara*  
*puhubī tesara kahāṇ*  
*sāha husena bhṛṅga sama nāgara*  
*mālati senika jahāṇ* [ Gupta P. 297 ]

It appears that the couplet quoted at first is nothing but a parody of the latter—Husen Sah has been substituted by Śivasimha.

Again Gupta tells us that he found this poem in *Rāga-taraṅgiṇī* and in the Palm-leaf MS. We have no means to examine the latter. But Gupta notes no variation in the

---

1. Introduction to his edition of Vidyāpati, p. 9.

readings of the two though he could have done it. In *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī*, in the poem cited by Gupta, there is the name of *Jasodhara* as its poet. He, of course, designates himself as *nava kaviśekhara*. We have already noticed this above.

So it is evident that the couplet quoted in the body of the text is an example of partial forgery, while the one quoted in the introduction is a complete forgery.

Of course we do not doubt that one of the titles of Vidyāpati was Kaviśekhara. He is so referred to by Locana and also in the copper-plate grant. But we doubt very much if he ever used this word as his pen-name in any of his poems. We are unable to find it in the Nepal MS., which contains not less than 262 poems of our poet.

We have also noted above how Locana had wrongly considered one of the poems, which had Kaviśekhara as its poet, as belonging to Vidyāpati. [See The Age of Vidyāpati].

So on the evidence of the available materials we are unable to consider the poems that have "Kaviśekhara" as their writer and which number 37 in the collection of Gupta as having been written by Vidyāpati. We are especially strengthened in our view that even according to Gupta, of course, whom we do not consider to be reliable in this respect, as we shall see again and again, not less than 27 poems which contain this word Kaviśekhara, are found in the Bengali collections alone, three are from *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī*, and there are seven in whose case the source from which Gupta collected them is not mentioned.

Gupta does not stop with Kaviśekhara alone. He includes in his edition also the songs bearing the names *navakaviśekhara* and *śekhara*. There are three poems with *navakaviśekhara* and one with *śekhara*. None of these four has been found either in the N. MS. or in the Palm-leaf MS. of Gupta or among the songs collected from Majthila source.

Under the circumstances we consider all such poems as not having been written by Vidyāpati.

They are:

5, 26, 34, 108, 118, 128, 139, 178, 187, 189, 193, 194, 236, 249, 252, 263, 270, 275, 276, 290, 302, 304, 316, 325, 352, 404, 436, 465, 470, 537, 545, 546, 550, 552, 554, 555, 593, 597, 598, 685 and 789.

Gupta considers *Simhabhūpati* to be none, but *Śivasimha*. He quotes two couplets in support of his statement.

The first one is

*bairihu eka aparādha khemia*  
*rāja-pañḍita bhāna*  
*ramani rādhā rasika yadupati*  
*simha bhūpati jāna*

"A fault of even an enemy should be excused; *Rājapaṇḍita* says: the heroine is *Rādhā*, the hero is *Kṛṣṇa*; *Simhabhūpati* knows this."

But the reading given in the Nepal MS. is quite different. It is

*bairihu ke eka dosa morasia*  
*rājapaṇḍita jñāna*  
*bāri kamalā kamala rasiā*  
*dhanya mālīka jāna*

"A fault of even an enemy should be excused, *Rājapaṇḍita* knows it: *Dhanyamālīka*, who is delighted in water, wealth and lotus, knows this."

Gupta does not say that he had even seen this poem in the N. MS. He has *Kīrtanānanda* and the Palm-leaf MS. as its sources. We have not been able to examine either of the two. But it is clear that this poem even in the form it was noticed by Gupta does not at all suggest that *Simhabhūpati* was *Śivasimha*.

Gupta quotes another couplet in his support.

*sukavi-vidyāpati-kṛtastuti-toṣite*  
*śivasimha-bhūpati-kāmaṇa-phalade*

“Satisfied with the prayer of the poet, Vidyāpati, O thou, giver of fruit of desire to king Śivasimha”

Here there is the word *bhūpati*. But it means ‘king.’ It is certainly not a proper name.

On the basis of the data furnished by Gupta we are unable to consider Śimhabhūpati to be Śivasimha.

Besides, this Śimhabhūpati is everywhere mentioned as the poet himself. He is nowhere a patron. We cannot agree with Gupta unless it is proved that Vidyāpati or any other poet had taken into his mind to compose poems with the *bhanitā* of his master, and that under this special name *simha-bhūpati*. We do not find among the hundreds of poems, in which Śivasimha’s name occurs, even a single one, in which Śivasimha or Rūpanārāyaṇa, the title of Śivasimha, is mentioned as a poet. Śivasimha or Rūpanārāyaṇa is always the patron.

Hence we are unable to consider the poems that record Śimhabhūpati, or *Bhūpatisimha* or *Bhūpatināthu* as their poet as having been written with the pen of Vidyāpati. No doubt there are some such songs as occur in the purely Maithila collection, namely Rāgatarāṅgiṇī. But that does not make them belong to our Vidyāpati. We have at least one such poem, where Gupta<sup>1</sup> considers the word Nṛpasimha to mean Śivasimha. This Nṛpasimha is also the poet. For reasons stated above, we are unable to agree with Gupta even with regard to this.

We do not exactly know who this Śimhabhūpati or Nṛpasimha was. But it appears that he might have been Kumāra Vijayanārāyaṇa Rājasimha, the third son of Mahārāja Harasimha.

The poems that have either of them as their composer are the following:

78, 94, 175, 375, 380, 453, 493, 509, 539, 591, 730 and 761=11.

In the edition of Gupta, there are poems by Campati. None of such poems has been found in any Maithila collection. The argument advanced by Gupta in considering them to have been composed by Vidyāpati is that he found in Mithilā a line "*vidyāpati sukavi campai*", we tried to trace out such a line in his whole collection. Nowhere it could be found. Of course in one place, i. e. in the poem in which the afore-said words are said to be, there is "*vidyāpati kavi campati bhāna*," Vidyāpati, the poet, Campati says, [ P. 228 ]. We cannot in any case take it to have the same sense as "*vidyāpati sukavi campai*," even if there existed such an expression anywhere—else. The latter simply would mean that Vidyāpati, the good poet, says" i. e. *campai*=*jampai*, Skt. *jalpati*. Here *campai* is not a proper noun. But in *vidyāpati kavi campati bhāna*" Campati is a name. We are further justified in our assumption when we note that this *campati* calls himself *campati-pati* [PP.241,378], and *kavi-campati* [ PP. 245, 257 ]. None of the poems in which this word *campati* occurs has been found in a reliable MS. If we are to follow the suggestion of Amūlya Charaṇa Vidyābhūṣaṇa, this Campati was an Oriya poet. He had his another name, Vidyāpati [ Introduction P. 7 ]. We are unable to accept or reject this suggestion, because even Vidyābhūṣaṇa does not say if he found even one of such poems in any Oriya collection. There might have been an Oriya Campati Vidyāpati. We have carefully examined the language of his 6 poems in Gupta. It is pure Maithili, and not like the one used by Ramānanda Rāya, an Oriya writer of Brajabuli. We shall see that even in the collection of Gupta there are several Brajabuli, rather Pseudo-Maithili poems. All that we are

able to say is that all the poems in which occurs the name of Campati are not from the pen of Vidyāpati.

In the collection of Gupta there are 6 poems with the *bhanitā* of Kavirañjana. Gupta tells us that according to tradition the Bengali poet Caṇḍidāsa had met Vidyāpati. He also finds an expression like *pūchata caṇḍidāsa kavirañjana*, Caṇḍidāsa asks Kavirañjana, *caṇḍidāsa kavirañjana milala*, Caṇḍidāsa met Kavirañjana. It is on this basis that he identifies Kavirañjana with Vidyāpati. All such poems are found in Bengali collections alone. Caṇḍidāsa's age is a myth. We have no reliable evidence to prove if Caṇḍidāsa and Vidyāpati were even contemporaries.

In such circumstances we are unable to consider such poems as having been written with the pen of Vidyāpati. The poems bear the Nos. 203, 285, 296, 314, 557 and 587.

Gupta in his introduction tells us that all the poems that are found in the Nepal MS. or in his Palm-leaf MS. are from the pen of Vidyāpati, irrespective of the fact whose names may occur in the *bhanitās*. We have gone through the N. MS. and have noted that Gupta has included in his collections the poems which record as their writers persons like Lakhiminātha [163], Rudradhara [501] and Bhānu [322] in it.

Firstly Gupta's above-mentioned view is not acceptable for obvious reasons. Had he given any reason in support of what he says we could venture to examine it. But he says nothing as to the basis on which he held such a view. Besides we know that these 3 persons were certainly different from Vidyāpati.

But it is curious to read the remarks of Gupta under poem No. 501. He tells us that even in Mithilā he found poems of Vidyāpati with *rudradhara* mentioned in the *bhanitā*. We have not been able to find any other such stanza even in the edition of Gupta. Even if we could find a few other poems

with Rudradhara in the *bhanitā*, we would have to prove that Rudradhara and Vidyāpati were the names of the one and the same person: Gupta has not attempted that.

We read in the notes to poem No. 163 that Lakhiminātha could either be Lakṣmīnātha Kamsanārāyaṇa, or Śivasimha. In support of what he says he tells us that in a passage in *Puruṣaparīkṣa* Vidyāpati calls Śivasimha Lakṣmīpati. I have, in vain, tried to find out such an unequivocal passage in this work. In the Epilogue to part III in his admiration of Śivasimha, Vidyāpati compares his patron to Viṣṇu. This he does by calling them both *lakṣmīpati*. Here in the case of Śivasimha, *lakṣmī* would mean wealth and in the case of the latter, his wife. Lakṣmī here cannot be *Lakhimi* of *Lakhiminātha*; she cannot be *Lakhimā*, the wife of Śivasimha. Nowhere we find Vidyāpati referring to Śivasimha Rūpanārāyaṇa, as Lakhiminātha or as Lakṣmīnātha. Hence the entire myth is a fabrication of Gupta.

At the foot of the poem No. 322, Gupta tells us that here Vidyāpati does not give his own name, but that of Bhānu. The patron of Bhānu is stated here to be Candrasimha. He says that Candra appears to be a ruler of *Moraṅga*. But we have seen one Candra in the N. MS. He is of the family of Śivasimha. As nearly all of the poems found in the N. MS. are from the pen of persons connected with this family we have no reasons to accept even this suggestion of Gupta particularly when no proof is advanced. If we accept in full the view of Gupta that will suggest Vidyāpati's connection with the rulers of *Moraṅga* also. Even Gupta has not attempted to establish that. Nor have we any evidence in support of it. Hence we are not able to consider this poem as belonging to Vidyāpati.

In Gupta's collection there occurs one poem [ No. 829 ], with the *bhanitā* of *Lachaminārāyaṇa*. The poem has been

taken from Rāgatarāṅgiṇī. Nowhere there is an indication that this was a poem of Vidyāpati. Gupta perhaps considers Lakhiminātha and Lachaminarāyana to be one person because the one is a synonym of the other. Without giving any reason, Gupta confused Vidyāpati with Lachaminarāyananṛpa. Hence the poem under discussion cannot be considered to belong to Vidyāpati.

There is one poem [ No. 7 ] of the *Haragaurī-padas*, where in the *bhanitā* the name of the poet *Kaviratna* occurs. This poem occurs in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī also, in which occurs also another poem with the *bhanitā* of Ratanāñi [P. 77]. This Ratanāñi mentions the name of Lakhanacanda as his patron. We do not know who this Lakhanacanda was? We have one poem by him in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī [ P. 89 ]. We have one poem by Pṛthvīcand in the N. MS. It appears Lakhanacanda and Pṛthvīcanda were members of some royal family, other than that of Śivasimha. Who ever might have been this Lakhanacanda or Pṛthvīcanda, Kaviratana and Ratanāñi appear to be one person, and that he was different from Vidyāpati in any case. Gupta has included a poem with the *bhanitā* of Ratanāñi as found in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī in his edition of Vidyāpati. He tells us that he found it also in the Palm-leaf MS. Even if it were so there it could not be considered to be of Vidyāpati. The *bhanitā* is fitting the sense in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī and not in the alleged version found in the Palm-leaf MS. The entire theme is that people had doubts about the body of a woman as to what like it was. This is what is clear from the *bhanitā* in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī, *sañka kalañka duao asamāne*, the fear and the spot, both are not matching. But in the text of the Palm-leaf MS. it is *bhanai vidyapati gabe, bara pune gunamati punamata pabe* Vidyāpati says a meritorious man obtains a good damsel with much virtue. It appears to have been substituted later for the original lines. Vidyāpati or Ratanāñi could not do such a

thing. It must have been the work of some compiler or singer.

Hence we do not think that Gupta was correct in including the poems of Kaviratana, perhaps also known as Ratanāñi, among those of Vidyāpati.

Gupta has included 5 poems, i.e. Nos. 86, 538, 596, 624 and 669, that have the *bhanitā* of Vidyāpati Govindadāsa. Since we know that Vidyāpati could not be a contemporary of the latter, who lived in the 16th century, it seems reasonable to consider such poems to be of Govindadāsa and not of Vidyāpati.

Similarly the poem No. 615, which has the names of both Vidyāpati and Rādhāmohanadāsa, has to be considered as having been written by the latter and not the former.

There is one poem (No. 6 Miscellaneous) which has in its *bhanitā* the name of one Daśavadhāna. Gupta notes that in a Maithila book he found the following note: Vidyāpati had obtained the title of Daśavadhāna from the Delhi Darbar. It is not possible to find to which Maithila book does he refer. If it be Rāgatarāṅgiṇī, in which also the poem under reference is found there is no such statement. Gupta nowhere mentions if he got it in any book other than Rāgatarāṅgiṇī. The differences are existing between the readings found in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī and in the edition of Gupta. But such variations are made by Gupta very often, as we shall see below. Consequently we are unable to consider this poem also as belonging to Vidyāpati.

One of the titles of Vidyāpati was Abhinava Jayadeva as we know from the text of the copper-plate. With this word, i.e. *abhinava jayadeva* in the *bhanitā* we find three poems, (Nos. 227 553 and 599). We understand *abhinava jayadeva*, as he is mentioned in miscellaneous poem No. 10, having become *nava jayadeva*. But Gupta has included in his collection a poem ( Haragauri pada No. 30 ) by Jayadeva. It is unthinkable that *abhinava*

*jayadeva* could become Jayadeva. Hence we consider the last poem to be of Jayadeva, who was different from Vidyāpati.

Vidyāpati calls himself also *kavikaṇṭhahāra*<sup>1</sup> as well as *sarasa kavikaṇṭhahāra*<sup>2</sup> or simply *kaṇṭhahāra*<sup>3</sup> or even *sarasakavi*<sup>4</sup> or *sarasa*<sup>5</sup>. We know that there is a clear indication of these in *bhanāi vidyāpati kavi kaṇṭhahāra* [ V. N. 17a ], *vidyāpati kaha kaṇṭhahāra* [ V. N. 40b ], *sarasa kavi vidyāpati gābe* [ V. N. 63a ], *bhane vidyāpati sarasakavi* [ V. N. 64 a ], etc.

But Gupta goes one step further. He reads the words *dhīresara bhāne* as *dhīre sarasa bhāne* [ 43 ] to make it mean that Sarasa speaks slowly, and he includes this poem among those of Vidyāpati. There are three objections to the reading given by Gupta. This expression which forms the 2nd part of the line ought to have only 10 *mātrās* instead of 11 which it has. The word *dhīre* is not of Maithili. There is none of these defects in the MS. The reading is not in accordance with the MS. Consequently this poem is of Dhīreśvara, and not of Vidyāpati.

Gupta has in his poem No. 317 the word *sukavi bhanathi kaṇṭhahāre*. This gives an impression that the poem is by Vidyāpati. The Rāg. also has this poem [ P. 85 ]. But for the aforesaid words it has *lakhimādei kaṇṭhahāre*, i. e. necklace of Lakhimā. This has a reference to Śivasimha and not to Vidyāpati. Both Gupta and Rāg., in the text, mention Amiakara or Amṛtakara, a minister of Śivasimha, as the author of the poem. Hence Gupta was wrong in considering it as belonging to Vidyāpati and also in preferring the reading given by him to the one found in Rāg. His categorical denial

---

1. Gupta p. 105, V. N. 13a.

2. V. N. 104a.

3. Rāgataranginī, p. 92.

4. V. N. 82b.

5. V. N. 91a.

that this poem had no *bhanitā* in any other collection is baseless even though he does not mention *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* in particular.

Upto this time we have not discussed the authenticity or otherwise of the poems in which the name of Vidyāpati occurs. Such poems are very large in number, and in all cases, it is not possible to arrive at definite results. But we have conclusive evidences to show that there are a number of poems in the collection of Gupta which were not from the pen of that poet even though the editor has put the word Vidyāpati in them in the *bhanitās*.

This becomes evident when we find that some of such poems, as occur also in the N. MS. or in the *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī*, from which Gupta had obtained them, do not have in their *bhanitās* the name of Vidyāpati, but of some other poet. Thus in poem No. 642 we find in Gupta the name of Vidyāpati in place of Prītinātha, found in the same poem at P. 80 in *Rāga*. Similarly at P. 382 in poem No. 635, in Gupta we get Vidyāpati in place of Gajasimha of *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* [ P. 68 ]. Of course in either of the two cases Gupta does not mention *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* as its source. He says that he had found them in Mithilā. In any case the clear testimony of *Rāg.* is stronger than the oral tradition from which Gupta might have obtained them.

Again in poem No. 126 he has put the name of Vidyāpati in place of Bhavānīnātha found in the same poem in *Rāga*. at P. 98, though Gupta says that he got it from the same work. Certainly we cannot but feel that this was a mistake committed by the editor himself.

Again in poem No. 792 Gupta has Vidyāpati in place of Dharanidhara found in the same poem in *Rāg.* [ P. 98 ]. Here Gupta does not mention *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* as his source

but he says that he got it in Mithilā. Certainly he was not provided with an accurate text.

In poem No. 59, Gupta has again changed to Vidyāpati the word Govinda found in the same poem in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī [ P. 100 ]. It is wonderful that when Gupta had it only from that book how could he change the text. Similarly in poem No. 523 Gupta has Vidyāpati for Govindadāsa found in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī [ P. 102 ] although in this case he admits that he had taken it from Rāgatarāṅgiṇī.

Again in poem No. 576, Gupta has *vidyāpati kavivara eha gāba* for *rasamaya syāmasundara kavi gāba*, found in a poem, not differing in any other way from that quoted by him, in Rāgatarāṅgiṇī [ P. 115 ]. Gupta of course has not the last line of Rāg. This last line contains the name of the patron of Śyāmasundara. He was Kṛṣṇanārāyaṇa and not Śivasimha. We cannot understand why Gupta did so ? He notes that he found this poem in Mithilā. But we cannot consider that he was right in including it among the poems of Vidyāpati.

We have already elsewhere given reason why the poems that have the name of Rāghavasimha in them cannot be considered to have been written by Vidyāpati, in spite of his name found in the *bhanita* [See The Date of Vidyāpati]. Such poems are three in number.

Upto this we have only been able to see how a large number of poems found in Gupta's edition of Vidyāpati, the poems that have the name of Vidyāpati or of some other person, really do not merit to be included there inasmuch as they do not belong to Vidyāpati.

Now let us examine the poems that have no *bhanita*. Here the question is a bit difficult. In most of the cases the sources from which Gupta had taken them are not mentioned. We

have very strong suspicion to disbelieve the authenticity of such poems of this type as were found especially in Bengali anthologies only. With a few exceptions, as noted below, the poems which are recorded by Gupta as having been taken from the Nepal MS., may be considered to be genuine poems of Vidyāpati. In the said MS. in all such cases there is the inscription *bhanai vidyāpatityādi* instead of a complete *bhanitā*. Of course Gupta has not recorded this inscription in his edition.

But there is at least one case in which this omission appears to have been without any reason. It is in poem No. 708. Gupta mentions the N. MS. as its source. But in the N. MS. there occurs the following as the *bhanitā*—

*kāmsanṛpati bhana dhairaja bara kara mana pūrata sabe tua āsa.*

Kāmsanārāyaṇa says, "Have patience. All your desires shall be fulfilled".

Evidently this poem is by Kāmsanṛpati and not a composition of Vidyāpati.

Again the poem No. 360 that has no *bhanitā* and has been taken from Rāga. [ P. 48 ] has the following inscription below it : "*ityādi rājñah śrīnivāsamallasya.*" This proves that its author was Śrīnivāsamalla and not Vidyāpati.

Gupta is guilty not only of omission of the *bhanitā* or of the post-script, but he has also added his own *bhanitā* as well. Thus in poem No. 353 we find a *bhanitā* though it is missing from Rāg. P. 50 from where Gupta had taken it. Of course Rāg. notes it as a poem of Vidyāpati.

It is not unoften that Gupta has wrongly mentioned the source or has ignored to mention it even though it was available to him. As an example of the former may be mentioned here his poem No. 489. He tells us that he got it in the Nepal MS. wherein it does not occur. To it may be added the [ *Haragauripada* No. 6. He took it from the same MS. as is clear from the fact that the two texts tally to the letter.

All the other editions of Vidyāpati, except that of Grierson and Thakur, are based on Gupta. So whatever has been said about Gupta holds good about them also. But Mitra goes a bit further. He collects a few pure Brajabuli songs and includes them in his collection of Vidyāpati under the heading, poems collected by Mṛgāṅkarātha Rāy. It has not been possible to examine the authenticity of the additional songs brought in by Mitra.

The recently published edition of Mitra and Majumdar contains a learned introduction, no doubt: in it, perhaps none of the above mentioned poems of which the authors were persons other than Vidyāpati has been included. But so far as the presentation of the language of the text is concerned it does not appear to show any improvement on the preceding editions. Furthermore, it is not at all convincing that the word *śyāma* could not have been used by Vidyāpati of Mithilā.

Of all the persons who have edited Vidyāpati it is only Śivanandan Thakur who had exclusively based his text on an old MS. so far as the presentation of the language is concerned. His collection, though very small, as it contains only 86 poems, some of which are incomplete, is very faithful. The editor calls his collection *viśuddha vidyapati padāvalī*, i.e. genuine poems of Vidyāpati, but fails to note that his edition also contains poems by at least one poet other than Vidyāpati. These are the two poems of Amṛtakara, a Kāyastha minister of Śivasimha. They are poems, Nos. 68 and 82. The very presence of the two poems leads us to suspect that the MS. which formed the basis of Thakur's edition contained not only the poems by Vidyāpati alone. The more so, when we find that there are in it a number of poems that do not have the names of their writers in them.

The edition of Grierson contains poems from purely Maithila source no doubt. But as they have been transmitted wholly

orally we do not have the means to ascertain the authenticity of the poems which are not to be found either in the N. MS. or in Rāg. or any other old MS. or collection; it does not matter even if they contain the name of Vidyāpati. We know very well how people have brought in the names of the famous writers like Sūradāsa, Kālidāsa, Vidyāpati, etc. either to make their own poems popular or to make the songs of other poets obey to the fashionable rule of having a *bhanitā*.

Gupta does not rest with including in his collection the poems that are not of Vidyāpati, but he proceeds to make alterations of his own accord in the texts. A few examples will suffice:

The poem No. 235 in Gupta's collection occurs at pp. 1b and 2a in the N. MS. Gupta has taken it from there as he says. There in one poem alone he has made the following alterations:

N. MS.	Gupta.	Majumdar.
1. <i>dāruṇa</i>	<i>nidāruṇa</i>	<i>dāruna</i>
2. <i>gae</i>	<i>gaya</i>	<i>gae</i>
3. <i>bhayāñuni</i>	<i>bhayāuni</i>	<i>bhayāuni</i>
4. <i>jañuni</i>	<i>jañni</i>	<i>jañni</i>
5. <i>guni</i>	<i>ṣuni</i>	<i>ṣuni</i>
6. <i>sumukhi</i>	<i>sumukhī</i>	<i>sumukhi</i>
7. <i>bhīti</i>	<i>bhīṭi</i>	<i>bhīti</i>
8. <i>rīti</i>	<i>rīṭi</i>	<i>rīti</i>
9. <i>sañcara</i>	<i>sañcara</i>	<i>sañcara</i>

Not one of the changes made by Gupta was necessary: on the other hand the first alteration makes the passage metrically wrong, the second one gives an absolutely wrong orthography, so do the 3rd, the 4th and the 6th ones: the last three are examples of unnecessary Sanskritisms. The changes made by Majumdar are unwarranted,

Mitra will not rest content with what Gupta had done, he would make *prathama nahe se bhīti* read *prathama neha se bhīti*, at the cost of the metre. Again he turns *mane* into *mana*.

Mitra in his introduction [ P. 4 ] tells us that he cannot have in Maithili a locative in-*e*. It appears that it is why he has changed *mane* into *mana*. He wants to understand the Maithili of Vidyāpati to be modern Maithili. To him *amkhi taum*, "in the eye", is the real Maithili locative form. He says that he has *amkhitaum* in Rāga. But in Rāga, it is *ñakhitaño*, [ P. 64 ].

Mitra is wrong in his assumption that in Mai. —*e* loc. is wanting. We quote a few such forms.

*baṭeghāṭe* [ V. N. 2b ], "over the path and the over the pools"; *ñe kule* [ V. N. 8a ], on this side etc.

I consider it useless to think of the variations brought in by Gupta, Mitra or Majumdar as different readings rather than thoughtless mistakes committed by these great scholars, who did not take into consideration the grammar of early Maithili of the time of the poet.

Such meaningless variations have been made by nearly all the editors of Vidyāpati, except Thakur. Thus for *nanderi-nandana* Benipurī has *nandaka nandana* in his first poem; Sahāya has *dekhalom* for *dekhalā*, *jāita* for *jāila*, *daī* for *dei*, *tuba* for *tua* etc. It is not considered worth the while to attempt even a short criticism of the editions of Benipurī, Sahāya, Mīśra and Mathur, or of the compilers of various Hindi anthologies who select the poems of Vidyāpati generally from any of the printed editions, without critically examining the language for themselves.

So far as the orthography is concerned none, except Thakur, is faithful to Vidyāpati.

Grierson has *karaya* for *karae* Mitra has *pāunara* for *paum-ñanāla*, Skt. *padmanāla*; etc.

Conclusion.

None of the editions of Vidyāpati contains all the poems that were written by the poet, and no body, except Thakur, has faithfully reproduced the language of Vidyāpati on the basis of MSS. materials.

### **The Nepal Manuscript**

The late Dr. Jayaswal, when he visited Nepal in 1936, noticed that there in the Government Library was preserved a manuscript which contained the songs of Vidyāpati. Earlier Gupta had made use of a Manuscript that Pt. Haraprasāda Śāstrī had been able to borrow for him from the Government concerned. Jayaswal in his memoir, which appeared in the Searchlight, a Patna daily, stated that this was a manuscript not noticed before. On the initiative taken by Mahārājādhirāja Dr. Shri Kameshwar Singh, the donor of the Mithilesh Rameshwar Singh Research Chair in Maithili in the Patna University Trust Fund, the administrators of the said fund obtained two photographic copies of the manuscript, one of which was deposited in the Patna College Library and the other in the Patna University Library. The authorities of Nepal, while consenting to provide the Trustees with the photographic copies of the manuscript, laid down the condition that persons wishing to publish anything based on this manuscript must obtain necessary permission from them. The writer of the following pages obtained the said permission through the kindness of the then Director of Public Instruction of Nepal, Shri Mrigendra Shamasher Bahadur Rana.

There are altogether 108 folios in the MS. The size of a folio is 8"×2½". It is superscribed as "*vidyāpati ko gita*"—songs of Vidyāpati. This superscription is in the Devanāgarī script and in the Nepali language.

---

1. Wrongly read as *vidyāpati kā gita* by Majumdar, p. 51, Introduction.

The first leaf, on one side, does not contain anything except the above-mentioned superscription. The text begins from the other side of the first leaf.

The leaves are numbered on one side in the margin. The number on the last leaf is given as 109. But there is no leaf bearing the number 104. Therefore, there are really only 108 leaves, as noted above. The songs occupy the first 104 leaves, and the subsequent 4 leaves contain in serial order the *pratīka* of the first line of every song. There is no *pratīka* of any song that may be wanting in the manuscript. Besides, the leaf No. 103b ends with *vasanta* and the leaf No. 105 begins with *rāge*, *vasantarāge* being one complete word. Hence we have no reason to suspect that this manuscript has lost its one leaf, namely the one that bore the No. 104. On the other hand, it appears certain that 105 was an error for 104, and so in all the subsequent leaves the actual number was wrongly increased by one. Hence the manuscript is complete in the sense that it has all the leaves that it ever had.

There are 5 to 7 lines to a page. The first and the last lines run from one end of the page to the another, of course leaving a small margin on either side. But the other lines have some space left in the middle, so that the space so left along with the adjoining first and last lines forms a rectangle in the middle of each leaf.

The manuscript appears to be in an excellent condition. Except in a few places the writing is uniformly distinct. It is written in a single hand and in the Tirhutā script. There is confusion between letters for *r* and *v*, *b*; *l* and *n*; *tu* and *o*; *ph* and *c*.<sup>1</sup>

---

1. This sort of confusion between, *r*, *v* and *ba* on one hand and *l* and *n* on the other is noticeable also in the MS. of *Vaṇarāṭnākara* [1507 A.D.] published by Dr. S. K. Chatterji, cf. also his introduction, P. 44.

The superscription, quoted above is not in the hand of the writer of the MS. It appears in the hand of some person connected with the library where the manuscript is deposited. Certainly he was not correct as the manuscript does not contain exclusively the songs of Vidyāpati. In fact it would be more appropriate to call it by a name expressive of the idea of a Maithili anthology.

This manuscript is the same as was used by Gupta. Except with the exception of one all the poems subscribed in his edition "*nepaler pūṁthi*" are to be found in it. Of course he has omitted many. Gupta himself admits that he has included only several poems from it in his edition. The short description of his Nepal manuscript given by him in the introduction to his edition tallies only partly with what we find in our MS. Of course, Gupta was wrong in his assertion when he declared that all the poems found in it were from the pen of Vidyāpati [ See above, Previous Editions etc. of Vidyāpati ].

The manuscript contains altogether 288 songs.<sup>1</sup> Of these, 261, in their *bhanitās*, have one or the other name of Vidyāpati. There is one poem, which though does not contain such a name, is his composition. It contains the name of *ugand*. Nobody other than Vidyāpati is known to have been associated with *Śiva*, referred to by this designation.

Of the remaining 26 poems, 13<sup>2</sup> contain the names of the

1. According to Majumdar 287, Introduction, p. 51.

2. According to Majumdar, the MS. contains composition of 13 such other poets and such songs number 15. The difference is due to the fact that Majumdar considers *Kāmsanārāyaṇa* different from *Kāmsanapati*, and *Amīakara* different from *Amytakara*, and *Ālama* to be a proper name. Granting that I might have been wrong in not considering *Ālama* as a proper name, and thereby including the relevant song among those that did not have the names of their writers, I find no reason for the inaccuracies found in the said edition of Majumdar. In his *pariśiṣṭa (ga)* there are 14 songs, appearing to have been written by 14 different writers, and not 15 songs by 13 writers, as stated by him in the Introduction at p. 51.

11 different poets. The 13 others either have no name of their writer or are incomplete.

The manuscript does not furnish us with any indication as to its source, the identity of its writer, the place where it was copied, and about its date.

In it we find here and there a few forms that are at present to be found in the dialect spoken in the north-western parts of Mithilā, near about Janakapura. A few such forms are given below. The forms have the same meaning today as what we find them to have in the manuscript.

The Manuscript.

The NW dialect.

*jāekhane* [ 7a ]

*jāskhan(a)*

"at the time of going"

*jani* [ 10a ]

*jani*

"as if "

*jatikhana* [ 18b ]

*jatikhān(a)*

"as long"

*jake* [ 100a ]

*jake, jagati*

"like"

etc.

As cognate forms of these are not current elsewhere it appears that either the present MS. or its original was prepared somewhere near Janakapura.

The MS., as noted above contains a number of incomplete poems. They are not incomplete only in the sense that they have lost one of their stanzas, but we can see that at least one song ends in the midst of a line rather in the midst of a word. This is the song No. 160, at Fol. 57a. The Fol. 57b begins with a new song, after Fol. 57a ends in the incomplete song.

At another place, that is at Fol. No. 72a, the song No. 201, which is incomplete ends. We say it is incomplete because of the following forms being noticed in these songs.

The first two stanzas<sup>1</sup> rhyme together, each of them having two parts. The third stanza either has two parts or is construed of a single part, of course, a little longer than a part of the other stanzas, and in any case it rhymes with the 4th stanza, which also has two parts. Then the other stanzas rhyme in pairs. Moreover, the stanza that is just above the *bhanitā* rhymes with the latter. The habit of our scribe is that when this *bhanitā* is one of a usual type he does not quote it in full, but merely writes "*bhanai vidyāpatīdyādi*" Vidyāpati says etc. There is "*dhruvaṃ*" at the end of the 2nd stanza.

At the Fol. No. 72a we see that in the poem under reference there is no sixth stanza that could rhyme with the fifth. Nor is there a *bhanitā* or a substitute for it of the pattern quoted above. Then there begins a stanza that is continued at the Fol. No. 72b. The stanza there found at both, 72a and 72b, rhymes with the one that follows it. There is *dhruvaṃ* after the 2nd stanza that follows the fifth stanza of song No. 201. The subject-matter of these two stanzas is also different from that of the previous five ones. But the difficulty is that there is no mention, between the end of the 5th stanza and the beginning of the stanza that follows, of the *rāga*, as is usually done [ see below ]. In spite of the presence of one *dhruvaṃ* at the end of the 2nd. stanza at Fol. No. 72a and another at the end of the 7th at Fol. No. 72b, our scribe considered the entire matter beginning with *hāthika dasana* to *bhanai vidyāpatīdyāti* at Fol. No. 72b to constitute one poem.<sup>2</sup>

We can very well see to what it might have been due. It appears that our scribe had the songs copied from some

1. Here it should be understood that I use the word stanza in the sense of a unit that constitutes a particular metre.

2. This discrepancy was not taken note of by Majumdar. It is the reason why according to him there are only 287 songs in the MS.

older manuscript. The latter had lost a few pages. In the case of the song No. 160 the existing page of the old manuscript ended exactly where ends this incomplete poem in our manuscript and the next existing page of the old manuscript began with our song No. 161.

In the case of the songs found at our Fol. Nos. 72a & b, what seems to have taken place is this: the page of the old MS. containing the song No. 201 had ended with its fifth stanza, it was continued on the next page. But this next page was lost. This lost page contained also the name of the *rāga* of the song No. 202. But this was lost. The next existing page of the old MS. began with *hasu tārāpati*, or with the new song. Our scribe, in the absence of a mention of the *rāga* of the following song, took it to be a part of the preceding one. It is why he does not index the second of the two.

We can quite see that our MS. is not a page to page copy of the original,—i. e. one of its pages does not contain exactly as much of matter as was contained in one page of the original. Had it been so our MS. should have finished its folio page No. 72a with the 5th stanza of the song No. 201. But it has a few words of song No. 202 also. And as we have seen above the original manuscript could not have the two on one and the same page.

This original MS. or its source was not a reliable manuscript, based on the writing of the author. The original or the first original was certainly obtained by oral communication, and that from not one person but from several ones. It is why we notice verbal, not always minor, differences in the text of the songs that occur in our manuscript more than once.

Thus the song No. 8 [Fol. 4a+b], occurs again as song No. 16 [Fol. 7a+b]. The former has only 6 stanzas or lines, while the latter has 9. Again the song Nos. 105 [Fol. 38a+b],

and 246 [ Fols. 88b+89a ] are identical in subject-matter. But they differ in *rāga*, the former having *ghanachī* and the latter *barāṭi*. Besides the order of the stanzas is quite different in the two, and the *bhanitās*<sup>1</sup> of the two also differ. Further we have the following variations in readings of the otherwise identical passages:

105	246
<i>sobhae</i> "shines"	<i>dīna</i> "wretched"
<i>kahati</i> "she will say"	<i>karati</i> "she will do"

Again the song Nos. 66 [ Fols. 24b + 25a ] and 92 [ Fols. 33b+34a ] are the two different recensions of the same song. We are further strengthened in our conclusion when we see that some irrelevant matter has been here and there brought into the text, only for the purpose of rhyming. Thus the two parts of the 2nd. stanza of the poem No. 43 [Fol. 17a+b] have nothing in common. The first part means—"The lover shows his greed for the nectar of the lips", and the second part means "a jewel does not look well in the hands of a poor man".

Our scribe appears to be a faithful copyist. He corrects his own errors and not those of the original. We can see how at Fol. 16a, he adds signs both for *i* and *ī* in *bimukhi* and *geli*. In other places when he detects his mistakes he corrects them by cancellation of the wrong forms and insertion of the right ones. If he has to delete a part he puts ".." [ two dots ] over it. If he has to make any addition he does it just above the place where it should have been, at the top, giving the number of line in which it should occur. In certain places, where perhaps the reading was not legible or was wanting, he has left blank space, as at Fol. No. 78b.

---

1. Colophon to individual poem. It is perhaps so called because it usually begins in *bhanai*, "says." After this occurs the name of the poet,

But it cannot be said if he is always reliable. For sometimes he does not correct mistakes like *jajaño* for *jaño* [ Fol. 35a ], or *kakahaba* for *kahaba* [ Fol. 31a ]; etc. The index is certainly his own. Had it been so in the older MS. it would have contained the *pratikas* of the songs that were on the missing page of the original. But we are able to see that the *pratikas* as given in the index sometime differ with the text.

Thus for *baḍi juḍie kutukaka*, very cool is the [ shade ] the midday [ Fol. 18a ], the index has *baḍi juḍie hita*, very cool and agreeable. Similarly for *nīra*, "water" [ 38a ], the index has *līna* "placed over" and so on.

The incomplete songs that find place in our MS. were either so in the original or they had their missing parts illegible, most probably the former was the case. We have dealt with the case of the two incomplete poems above. The other three incomplete poems occur at Fol. 47a and b. They are song Nos. 132, 133 and 134. All of them have got their *rāga* stated clearly. None of them has a *bhanitā*. At least one of them had it: this we are able to ascertain from another source. The poem No. 132 occurs in *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* also. Here the *bhanitā* contains the name of one *Kaviratana* as its poet. [ See also The Previous Editions of Vidyāpati ]. Had the original of our manuscript as well been in these poems lacking in legibility we would have certainly a few irrelevant words or stanzas available in our MS., i. e. the parts which could be read.

From what we have seen above it becomes certain that even the original of our manuscript was prepared considerably long after the age of the last of the poets whose poems are included in this anthology. Our MS. must be, in its turn, considerably younger than its original.

We find in our Manuscript the names of the following personalities. They are given in the *bhanitās* of the several poems. All of them are the names of the poets and their

patrons. Of course the name of the patron is not given in all the cases.

Poet.	Patron.	Fol.
Rājapaṇḍita	Dhanyamālīka	12b + 13a
Viṣṇupurī	nil	22b + 23a
Kaṁṣanṛpati	nil	16b
Kaṁṣanārāyaṇa	nil	21a + b
Lakṣmīnātha	nil	46b
Siradhara	Kaṁṣanārāyaṇa and his wife Soramadevī	52a
Maladeva	nil	60b + 61a
Amitākara	nil	62b + 64a
Prthivīcand	Manikadulāra	74b + 75a
Bhānu	Candrasīmha	80a + b
Rudradhara		98a + b
Dhīresara	Naranārāyaṇa and his wife Menakadevī	98a

Here we should add the names of Vidyāpati, who designates himself by several pen-names<sup>1</sup> and of his two patrons, Bhavasīmha with his wife Hāsini and Śivasīmha with his wife Lakṣmī to complete the list.

Here we should also consider the case of occurrence of a poem of Kaviratna, [ see above ] even though his name does not find a place in the Manuscript.

We have no reason to believe that Kaṁṣanārāyaṇa and Kaṁṣanṛpati, found in three different poems, twice as a poet and once as the patron of a poet, were not the names of one and the same person. This Kaṁṣanārāyaṇa is not different from Lakṣmīnātha. So if we could know the time of the following persons we would be greatly helped.

---

1. See The Previous Editions of Vidyāpati.

- |                  |                                  |
|------------------|----------------------------------|
| (1) Lakhiminātha | (5) Naranārāyaṇa                 |
| (2) Candrasimha  | (6) Viṣṇupurī                    |
| (3) Rājapaṇḍita  | (7) Pṛthivīcanda or Manikadulāra |
| (4) Maladeva     | (8) Amīṇakara                    |
|                  | (9) Rudradhara                   |

The date of Vidyāpati or any of his patron does not help us, as Lakhiminātha came to the throne long after the death of Śivasimha, the chief patron of our poet. In fact, Lakhiminātha was the last ruler of Mithilā of the dynasty.

From the genealogy of the Oinwār dynasty [ see above ] we learn that Naranārāyaṇa was the name of Mahārāja Viśvanātha, son of Durlabhanārāyaṇa Rājaraṇasimha, a brother of Bhairava, the grand'father of Lakhiminātha. So this Naranārāyaṇa cannot but be considered to be an earlier contemporary of Lakhimināth, if not one of his predecessors.

Amīṇakara was a minister of Śivasimha, hence a contemporary of Vidyāpati. Therefore, he lived before Lakhiminātha.

Candrasimha was an uncle of Śivasimha. Hence he too lived before Lakhiminātha.

Rājapaṇḍita may either be Candrasimha, mentioned above, or Pithāi, a cousin of Śivasimha. In either case this Rājapaṇḍita was anterior to Lakhiminātha.

Lakhiminātha lost the kingdom of Mithilā when Nasarat Sah defeated him in 1530 A. D.

Shri Ramānātha Jhā, in his paper published in the Proceedings of the 12th All India Oriental Conference [pp. 1-15], has proved that Viṣṇupurī was born in 1425 A. D.

The date of Maladeva can be roughly estimated from the fact that he was a son of Nānyadeva, who conquered Mithilā in the first half of the 12th century. Hence Maladeva was anterior to our poet Vidyāpati by centuries.<sup>1</sup>

---

1. *Āsinmīthilāyām karṇāḍakulasambhavasya nānyadevanāmno rājñāḥ malladeva-nāmadheyaḥ kumārāḥ* [ quoted by Chakravarti, J. A. S. B. 1915, p. 408 ].

We do not know anything about Pṛthivīcanda or his patron Manikadulāra. But when we see that all the other personalities mentioned in the MS. belonged to the different periods before the 1st half of the 16th century we are prompted to think that too many Pṛthivīcanda have lived in about the same period.

Rudradhara had married a sister of the father of Śivasimha. Therefore, he too was anterior to Lakhiminātha.

Hence we cannot think that our manuscript can be a production of a period earlier than the 2nd half of the 16th century.

Having come to a hypothesis with regard to the uppermost limit to the date of the manuscript let us come to determine the lower one.

For this we have to depend entirely on the form of the letters and the orthography of the manuscript. Here on one hand we see that our manuscript compares well even with the Manuscript of Śrīmadbhāgavata of Pakṣadhara Miśra [ later half of the 15th century ] in forms of the different letters and on the other also with the Bengal Asiatic Society Manuscript of Varṇaratnākara which is dated 1507 A. D. [ vide Chatterji, Introduction, p. 1 ].

In our Manuscript as well as in the Manuscript of Varṇaratnākara very often we meet with *l* with a slanting bar under it. In all such words where this letter occurs, in modern Maithili we have *r* or *ṛ*, the two sounds being confused. This peculiar *l* could be *ḷ*, a retroflex sound, which does not obtain today. But the manuscript is not uniform in this respect. At Fol. 2b it has *ḷ* in *thoḷa*, but it has simple *l* in *ola*, though the two rhyme together and in Mod. Mai. the former has become *thor/ṛ(a)*, and the latter *or(a)*.

Therefore, our manuscript must have been written at a

time when *ḷ* existed in the Maithili language, though it had begun to be confused with *r/ṛ*.

We do not notice this sort of thing in any of the manuscripts written in and after the 17th century. There is no manuscript to prove that there was a time when there existed no confusion between the three sounds. All that we can conclude from this is that our Manuscript could not be of a period later than the 16th century.

As noted above there are 288 songs in it. Of these songs the following ones are either incomplete or do not bear the name of their author.

**Decidedly incomplete.**

- 52 [ Fol. 20a+b ]
- 133 - 4 [ Fol. 47b ]
- 160 [ Fol. 57a ]
- 189 [ Fol. 68a ]
- 201 [ Fol. 72 ]
- 275 [ 100a ]

**Doubtfully incomplete.**

- 48 [ Fol. 18b+19a ]
- 131 - 2 [ 47a+b ]
- 172 [ Fol. 61a+b ]

The following poems, though complete, do not contain name of their writer : 205 [ 93b ] and 280 [ Fol. 101b+102a ].

It is the poem No. 280, that has been mentioned above as the one that belongs to Vidyāpati, even though his name does not occur in it.

So we have, as noted above, in it 14 poems [ including the one found at Fol. No. 17b, which was written by Kaviratna ], that belong to poets other than Vidyāpati. Then there are 12 others which are doubtful as to their authorship. As noted above, barring these 26 poems, the remaining 262 poems belong to Vidyāpati.

Our manuscript does not distinguish between the poems of one poet and those of the others. It does not also classify them in accordance with the subject-matter, nor it is so done in the

MS. used for Thakur's edition, as has been done by Grierson, or Gupta or any other subsequent editor. The classification made here is on the basis of the *rāgas* in which the songs are to be sung. All the songs that have one *rāga* are placed serially. Except in a few cases the name of the *rāga* heads each song.

Songs Nos.	Fol.	Rag.
1 - 61	1b to 23a	Malava
62	23a + b	Malava + Dhanachī
63 - 141	23b to 50a	Dhanachī.
142 - 147	50a - 52b	Asābarī
148 - 158	52b - 56b	Malārī
159	56b - 57a	Sāmārī
160	57a	Malabī
161 - 66	57b - 59b	Ahīrānī
167	59b - 60a	[ ? ]
168 - 171	60a - 61a	Kedarā
172	61a + b	Kolāra
180 - 215	64a - 77a	"
173 - 179	61a - 64a	Kanala
216 - 223	77a - 80a	Śaraṅgī
224	80a	[?]
225 - 233	80a - 83b	Guñjarī
234 - 254	83b - 92a	Barālī
255 - 259	92a - 94a	Lalita
260 - 261	94a - 95a	Naṭa
262 - 276	95a - 100b	Vibhāsa
277	100b - 101a	Dhanachī
278 - 280	101a - 102b	[?]
281 - 287	102a - 104a	Vasanta
288	104b	[?]

It seems that in the case of the song No. 62 our scribe first wrote *mālava*, as he expected even this to be in this *rāga*. But

later he found that it was in *dhanachī*, so he put that later. He forgot to correct the error. In the case of the song No. 167 the writer has left some blank space for inserting the name of the *rāga*. It appears that here the original was illegible. Perhaps the mention of *kolāra* above the song No. 172 was an error for *kānala*. Occurrence of *dhanachī* above the song No. 277 is curious. We have included the song No. 202 in *kolāra rāga*, as the several preceding and the following ones are in it. We have seen how our scribe had taken it to be a part of the song No. 201. In other cases, where the name of the *rāga* is not mentioned, it appears that the necessary inscriptions might be wanting in the original.

A note should be taken of the fact that before the name of the *rāga* there is the word *kalahāntaritaḥ*, "separated in consequence of a quarrel" in the case of the song No. 168 [Fol. No. 60a ].

The songs of Vidyāpati are preserved mainly through oral traditions in Mithilā. In Bengal there are several Vaiṣṇava anthologies which include many of them. But the language in these anthologies is very much mutilated particularly hundreds of non—Maithili forms are discernable therein. We have had two other reliable palm-leaf MSS. The one was that Gupta had found in Mithilā and had included all the songs found there in his edition. But this manuscript, as we learn from Gupta's subsequent writing, is lost. From what we have seen above in the section dealing with the previous editions of Vidyāpati we have every reason to believe that Gupta was not always faithful to the text as obtained in the manuscript. The other palm-leaf manuscript is in fragments and it was utilised by the late Pandit Sivanandana Thakur for his "Viśuddha Vidyāpati Padāvalī". Thakur's Manuscript appears to be as old as our manuscript. It has *pakhālala*,

[washed] for modern *pakhārala* [ Song No. 3 ]: so *palichala* [ matches ] Mod. Mai. *parichala* [ Song No. 25 ]. But unluckily it has not more than 86 songs. The writing has become illegible in many places. It has some of the songs that were not published before. In comparison to that the Nepal MS. is more legible and contains a larger number of songs, of course some of them are likewise unpublished.

Some of the songs of Vidyāpati are found in *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* of Locana. But the manuscript of *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* is not as old as either the Nepal manuscript or the manuscript of Thakur. The author of *Rāgatarāṅgiṇī* himself lived in about 1681 A. D. So either of the MSS. perhaps is older than Locana.

The Nepal manuscript is unique inasmuch as it contains an index of the *pratikas* of the different songs. We do not know if any other Maithili anthology written so early has had it.

Though our manuscript betrays so many errors and shortcomings, as noted in brief above, it with Thakur's manuscript or his edition which is most faithful to it, is the best means for a study of Maithili of the time of the poet. Thakur's Manuscript is in four different hands. So even though it does not contain any indication as to its scribes it cannot but be a production of a date later than Vidyāpati. The Nepal Manuscript, though very old, is also at least a century younger than Vidyāpati.

In these circumstances none of the materials available can actually be claimed to represent the language of Vidyāpati. All that the Nepal MS. or the edition of Thakur can help us is that it gives us an idea of the language of the songs of the poet in the form they were current about 400 years ago.

## The Language of the Nepal Manuscript

### Vowels

The orthography of the Nepal Manuscript as well as of the printed editions of Vidyāpati do not help us in arriving at a definite conclusion with regard to the quantity of vowels. In certain cases, notably in the case of the sounds indicated by *ae*, and *ao*, accompanied by a nasal element or not, we are not definite whether they indicated diphthongs or simple vowels. In the MS. the same words are written differently in different places.

In such circumstances the only guide that we have in matter of determination of the quantity of vowels is prosody. This prosody of Vidyāpati, as has been remarked by Grierson, does not follow the rules laid down in works like *Prākṛta Paṅgala*, *Paṅgaladarśana* or *Chandodīpikā*. This scholar had, therefore, made a short analysis of the metres that were found to be most common in the poems of Vidyāpati.

Long before Grierson, Locana [ 17th century A. D. ], the author of *Rāgatarāṅgī*, had laid down definition of the different metres that he found in the Maithili songs that he quoted in his work. He has given a large number of examples from the poems of Vidyāpati. But his definitions are very flexible. Thus he says that a stanza in *Rāghaviyavarāḍīya* metre has its first half constituted of 24 to 30 instants<sup>1</sup> and its second half has 27 to 33 instants. Again the *Mādhaviya-Varāḍīya* metre has the half of a stanza made of 20 to 23 instants,<sup>2</sup> of course, his definition is not so flexible in certain cases. Thus in the *Pādakulaka* metre each half of a stanza must have 16 instants only.

But Locana is not reliable, always, in this respect. Thus in the poem quoted by him as an instance of the first there

1. *Rāgatarāṅgī* p. 41.

2. *Ibid* pp. 45-6.

occurs the line "*patha mīlali dhani dāmini sani vrajaraḍja jani*", "The damsel of Kṛṣṇa, met me on the way : she looked like lightening" which has 23 instants, even though according to his definition it could not have less than 24.

Again in the song which he quotes as an example of the 2nd metre there is the line *ḍja dekhali dhani jāitem re mohi upajala raṅga*,

"Today, I saw the damsel going, love sprang up in me". It has 25 instants: according to his definition *e* of *dekhali*, and *o* of *mohi* are long.<sup>1</sup>

Grierson's analysis is very logical. He divides each half of a stanza into several feet, each of 4 instants. An instant can be of one of the following forms: — —, — —, — —, — —, — —.

The three most common metres, according to Grierson, found in Vidyāpati, are those that have a half made up of 15, 16 or 28 instants, with a pause after the 16th instant in the case of the metre of the last variety.

We shall first give some examples the types of metres analysed by Grierson and then study a few of other types.

Let us first take up a poem whereof each stanza is made up of two halves, each containing 15 instants.

- A (i) *bāṭa bhuaṅgama upara pāni*  
 (ii) *duhu kula apajasa aṅgiraḷa āni*  
 B (i) *paranidhi haralae sāhasa tora*  
 (ii) *ke jāna kaṭhona gati karubae mora*  
 C (i) *tore bole dūtī tejala nija geha*  
 (ii) *jīva saṅho taulala garua sineha*  
 D (i) *lahukae kahalaha gurutara bhāra*  
 (ii) *sudabhara rajani dura abhisāra*  
 E (i) *dasami dasāhe bolaba kī tohi*  
 (ii) *amiṇa boli bisa delae mohi*

[ 33b & 34a ].

1. Ibid p. 39.

- Stanza I. (a) *a* of *aṅg* in *bhuanṅama* has 2 instants.  
 (b) *a* of *aṅg* in *aṅgīrala* has only 1 instant :  
 naturally *aṅgīrala* = *aṅgīrala*.  
 (c) *uṇpara* = *ūṇpara*.

- Stanza II. (d) *kañona* has only two instants: *añō*, therefore, indicates a short *ṃ*, having one instant only.  
 (e) *jāna* has only 2 instants. Hence *ā* is short.  
 (f) *dūtī* = *duti*.  
 (g) *jīva* = *jiva*:

Thus we see that the quantity a vowel was ignored in writing

As an example of the metre of the 2nd variety let us take up the following stanzas.

1 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 1 2 2  
*hṛdaya tohara jāni nahi bhela*  
 1 1 1 1 1 1 2 1 1 2 2 2  
*paraka ratana āni mañs delā*  
 1 2 1 2 1 1 1 2 1 2 2  
*kaela mādhaba hame akāja*  
 2 1 1 2 1 2 1 1 2 1  
*hāthi merāuli sīṃha samāja*

“Your heart could not be known: I brought and surrendered to you the jewel of another person.

O Mādhava, I did an evil work: I got a she-elephant united with a lion”. [ 1b ]

[ The figure over a particular vowel indicates the number of instants it possesses ]. From this we arrive at the following results :

1. Short vowels, found finally, as in *tohara*, *jāni* etc., were fully pronounced. Even *a* had not tended to become neutral.
2. *mañs* had two vowels, i. e. *añs* was not here *aṃ*.
3. *e* and *o* here were long.

4. The final *a* of *akāja* and *samāja* was long.

5. *ae* in *kaela* constituted two syllables: it was not *æ* like *æ* in mod. Maithili *kæl(a)*, (did).

Again in : <sup>2 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 2 2 2</sup>  
*pīna payodhara nakhara mandā*  
 ( there is an ugly nail-mark over the fully grown up breasts ),  
 occurring in the same poem, the final *a* of *nakhara* has two  
 instants, *a* of *mandā* has two instants, so have *ā* and *ō* that  
 are there.

*pīnapayodhara* is made of 8 instants, so *nakhara mandā* also  
 has to be read as of 8 instants . This is not possible unless the  
 final *a* of *nakhara* be long.

Let us take up a stanza from a poem written in a metre  
 of the 3rd variety <sup>1 1 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 1 2 1</sup>  
*hunihi subandhuke likhie paṭhaoba*

<sup>1 1 2 1 1 2 2 2</sup>  
*bhamarā jañño ho dūte.*

“I could send a letter to that friend if a bee could become  
 the messenger”. [ 59b ].

From this we learn that *e* and *o* were also short and that  
*jañño* formed two syllables.

Again in the strophe

<sup>2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1</sup>  
*sākara sūdha dūdhe paripūrala*

<sup>2 1 1 1 1 1 2 2</sup>  
*sānala amiñaka sāre*

( sugar and pure milk mixed up with the essence of nectar )  
 [ 66b ] *dūdha* has its *ū* short.

In <sup>1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1</sup>  
*sehe vadana tora aīsana karama mora*

<sup>2 1 1 1 1 1 2 2</sup>  
*khāre pae barisae dhāre*

(such is your face, but my luck is such that it showers salt), that  
 follows the previous half, *ae* in *pae* constitutes a single mātrā  
 and *ae* appears to be *æ*.

Let us take up an example from a poem written in the *asāvārī* metre, [ the first half has 12 instants and the 2nd half has 16 instants ].

1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 2 2  
*cikura galae jaladhārā*

1 1 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 2 1 2 2  
*mukhasasi dare jani roue aṃdhārā*

“Water is dropping from the hairs: it seems as if the dark be weeping for fear of the moon-like face”. [ 78a ]. Here *aṃ*, though nasalized, is short.

In the same poem in the stanza

2 2 2 1 1 1 2 2  
*te saṅkāe bhujapāse*

2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 2 2  
*bāndhi dharia punu uṇata tarāse*

“For fear that it may fly away again I keep it having fastened”,

*āe* has its *ā* short, and *ṅk* and *ndh* are treated like conjunct consonants.

In the following stanza, taken from the same poem

1 1 1 1 2 1 1 1 2  
*kuca juga cāru cakebā*

1 1 1 1 1 1 2 1 1 1 2 2  
*nīa-kula milata āni kaṇṇone debā*

(the two breasts are like two beautiful cakravāka birds; they will be united in their family, who will bring them back to me),

*kaṇṇone* had its *aṅo* = *oṃ* : it was short.

From what we have seen above, the complete list of vowels found in Vidyāpati is.

*a, ā, i, u, e, o, æ* and *ɔ*. Of them the first six were both long and short : *æ* was indicated by *ae* and *ɔ* by *ao*.

In places where *ae* and *ao* constitute of 2 instants we cannot say whether they are long *æ* and *ɔ* or diphthongs. But in places where *ae* and *ao* count as of one instant only there they are short *æ* and *ɔ*.

*r* occurs in a few Skt. words. But it had acquired the pronunciation of *ri*. Thus: *riturāja*, [ 11a ], *ritupati* [ 5a ], (the spring), but *ṛtu* [ 104a ], (season).

We are unable to determine the length of vowels of individual words : their quantity appears to differ from place to place according to the necessity of metre.

Thus for example, in *āliṅgana* found in a stanza of which a half is of 16 mātrās, viz. in *jae-khane ditahu āliṅgana gāḍha* [53b] (I would have given a close embrace at the time of going), *a* is short and the same vowel is long in *āliṅgana due pāchu nehārae* [9b], ( he looks backward, after having embraced ); similarly *o* in *mori* in *rākhaha mādhava mori binati* [ 9b ], ( O Mādhava, accept my prayer ), is short, but in *te mati bhūlali mori* [ 3a ] ( therefore, my mind got deceived ), it is long.

The orthography does not help us in determining the length of even the vowels which have separate letters to denote their short and long sounds distinctly. We give a few examples :

*tu barakāmini i madhuyāmini* [6a], (you are an excellent damsel and this is a night of the spring ), *u*, in it, is long, similarly in *dutī taha takarā mana jāga* [ 54b ], ( his mind is attracted through the female messenger ), *u* in *dutī* is long. Against *ī*, in *tu bara—*, we find *i saba kahi kahu kahihaha sebā* [54b], ( having told all these you will speak about service), though in both the places *i* is long. The word *dūtī* is written as *duti* [ 67b ], *dūtī* [55a], *dutī* [33b]. We cannot consider all these variant spellings as correct. Some of them may have been through oversight by the scribe. But at the same time we are definite that in certain places the poet himself discards the usual spelling of words for the sake of metre.

Thus : *ramaṇi* [ 9a ] for *ramaṇī*, (women): *harī* [ 7b ] for *harī* : etc.

### The Diphthongs

There were at least two diphthongs, i. e. *ai* and *au*. They were also written as *aī* and *aū*. As the same words were written sometimes with *aī*, *aū* and sometimes with *ai*, *au* we assume that there was no difference in their pronunciation in spite of their being written differently.

#### *ai*, *aī*

Thus : *aisana* [75b], but *aīsana* [ 75b ], (such); *jaiao* [ 4a ] but *jaīao* [48b], (even though); *taisana* [22b], but *tuīsana* [22b], (of that kind); *jaisana* [22b], (as); *baiasāoli* [85a], but *baīsāola* [ 59b ], (got seated); *kahaite* [ 91a ], but *kahāite* [ 55a ], ( in saying ): etc.

The forms of the present tense, 3rd person, are like *jiabai*, (causes to survive) [19a], but *piabī*, (drinks) [ 19a ]: etc.

The forms of the present participle conditional are *nirupaite*, ( as soon as accomplished ) and *puchaite* ( on being asked ) [ 78b ].

Cf. also : *bhaie* [ 60a ], but *bhāie* [ 62b ], (having become).

There occur also a few cases of variation between *aī* and *e*.

Thus: *bhanāi* [ 37a ], but *bhāne* [ 40b ], (says); *daī* [ 59b ], but *dæ* [ 5a-b ], (having given); etc.

Cf.: also *haṭabāi* [32b], but Mod. Mai. *haṭabe*, (master of a market, a weigher).

On account of the presence of a limited number of cases where *aī* alternates with *e* and on account of the fact that *e* is a simple vowel it is concluded that *aī* has the same pronunciation as that of *ai* and that the forms with *e* are not different from those with *aī*. It may here be added that final *e* of old Mai. has, with the preceding *a*, become *æ* in mod. Mai. though certain *e*-forms also survive.

Thus: *dæ* — *dæ*, (having given); *kahæ* — *kahæ*, ( to say );

*haṭ(a)be* = *haṭ(a)bæ*, (master of a market): etc.

*au, aū*

Instances with *aū* are not so many as those with *au*. The cases with *aū* are : *palāūsihu* [ 32a ], ( even of a neighbour ), *palāūsina* [ 29a ], ( a female neighbour ), but *paraūsini* [ 27b ], *palāūsia* [ 65b ], ( a neighbour ); *dhaūlihu* [ 23a ], ( Iran ), but *paulisi* [ 67b ], ( you obtained ); *taulala*, ( weighed ) [ 124b ]; *bhaū* [ 67b & 74b ], became.

In all other cases we find *au*. It is not possible to say whether *au* and *aū* represented one and the same sound. Both of them count as consisting of two mātrās and in a mātrika metre a diphthong and two short vowels, each of them, forming one syllable, make no difference.

Other combinations of vowels such as *āe*, *āo*, *ia*, *iā* etc. occur and all of them form two syllables. Besides, we have combinations of more than two vowels in cases like *kaie* [ 25b ], ( having done ); *jaiao* [ 4a ], ( even though ); etc.

Here really we have cases combination of a diphthong with one or more vowels.

### *Nasalization*

Any of the vowels can become nasal with this exception that we do not find any case of nasalization of *i* except when it is final. [ See below, after the Consonants ].

### *The Consonants*

We have in the manuscript all the letters of the Sanskrit alphabet to indicate the consonants. Of them the following call for special notice :

*kh* and *ṣ* had the same pronunciation. We find words with one rhyming with those with the other. Not only we have *kh* in place of Skt. *ṣ* but we have also *ṣ* for Sanskrit *kh* :

*pākhī*, ( wing ) and *āṃṣī* [ 79b ], ( eye ); *mukhi*, ( face ) and *biseṣi* [ 69a ], Skt. *viśeṣa-*; *lekhi*, Skt. *lekha-* and *upeṣi* [ 33b ], Skt. *upekṣya*; *duṣa* [ 60a ], Skt. *duḥkha-* etc.

The same words are written sometimes with *kh* and sometimes with *ṣ*:

*āṣi* [ 92a ], *ñākhi* [ 102a ], Skt. *akṣi*; *khana* [ 66a ], *ṣana* [ 68a ], Skt. *kṣaṇa*-; *pakhāna* [ 96b ], *paṣana* [ 31b ], Skt. *pāṣāṇa*-; *jhaṣaite* [ 38a ], *jhakhaite* [ 89a ], (in lamenting); *rākhi* [ 37a ], *rāṣi* [ 21 b ], (having kept); *bikha* [ 3b ], *biṣa* [ 37a ], Skt. *viṣa*-; *likhasi* [ 55b ], *liṣa* [ 65a ], Skt. *likhasi*; *khaelaka* and *ṣaelaka* [ 15b ]; etc.

That their common pronunciation was *kh* is assumed from the fact that in Modern Mai., except when it is followed by a retroflex sound or by *p* or *ph*, *ṣ* is always pronounced as *kh*.

Of the three sibilants only *s* survived. The influence of Sanskrit spelling, however, as the cause of retention of *ś* and *ṣ* also in writing in the manuscript:

*supurusa* [ 4b ], *supuruṣa* [ 31b ], Skt. *supuruṣa*-; *dose* [ 97a ], Skt. *doṣa*-; *saisabē*, but also *śaiśara* [ 78b ], Skt. *śaiśava*; *rosa* but *roṣe* [ 53a ], Skt. *roṣa*-; *saṁsaya* [ 55a ], *saṁśaya* [ 94b ], Skt. *saṁśaya*-; *sambhu* [ 70a ], *śambhu* [ 78a ], Skt. *śambhu*-; *biṣa* [ 101b ], Skt. *viṣa*-; etc.

Words with *s* rhyme with those with *ś*:

*maheśa*, ( Śiva ) and *subeśa* [ 65a ], ( 'beautiful' ); *sahabāsa*, (co-residence) and *bikāśa* [ 26b ], ( blossoms ): *ś* and *ṣ*, each has been introduced wrongly at least once. *haṣi* for *hasi* [ 87a ], (having smiled), *abhiśāra* [ 26a ], Skt. *abhiśāra*-.

*n* and *ṇ* had the same pronunciation and this pronunciation was that of *n*, as is evident from the fact that instances with *ṇ* > *n* are more in number than those which show *ṇ* in the manuscript, and also from the fact that in modern Maithili *ṇ* does not occur except in Sanskrit words. Some cases where words with *n* rhyme with those that have *ṇ* are :

*gamanī* (moving) and *ramaṇī* [ 72b ]; *bānī* and *pāṇī* [ 85b ], Skt. *vāṇī*; *anumāṇī* Skt. *anumāna*- and *bāṇī* [ 24a ], Skt. *vāṇī*; *hānī* and *bāṇī* [ 49b ]; etc.

The same words are written at times with *g* and at times with *n* : *gharaṇi* [ 50b ], but *gharini* [ 59a ]; *ramani* [ 16a ], but *ramani* [ 75b ]: etc.

In cases, quoted above, as well as in other cases, wherever *ṇ* occurs it was due to Sanskrit spelling.

Cf. : *guṇageha* [ 31b ], Skt. *guṇagr̥ha-*, but *guṇe* [ 60b ], Skt. *guṇa-*; *kaṇṭhahara* [ 17a ], but *kaṇṭha* [ 33b ]; *nikāruṇa* [ 51b ], Skt. *niṣkāruṇa-*; *parāṇe* [ 61a ], but *parāṇa* [ 5b ], Skt. *prāṇa-*; *marāṇa* [ 5b ], but *marāṇa* [ 55a ], Skt. *marāṇa-*; etc.

Sometimes *ṇ* is brought in even in the place of Skt. *n*.

Thus : *rayaṇi* [ 70b ], *raani* [ 60b ], though *rajani* [ 4b ], Skt. *rajani*; *baṇa* [ 80a ], for *bana* Skt. *vana-*; *bhoṇa* [ 11b ] for *bhoana*, Skt. *bhojana-*: etc.

Here in this manuscript in several words we find *l* with a *virāma* under it. All such words have in modern Mai. *ṛ* or *r* for such *l*. But this *l* is sometimes replaced by *r*, and also by *l* without a *virāma*. Here we denote *l* with a *virāma* by *ḷ*.

Thus : *paḷeosa* [ 29b ], *paḷaḷsina* [ 29a ]; *parausiṇi* [ 27b ], *paḷaḷsihu* [ 32a ], Skt. *prativāsa-*; *paḷaḷṭhu* [ 85b ], *palali* [ 70b ], from *√paḷ* (to fall); *joḷa* [ 80a ], *joraḷ* [ 2a ], (adds), *joḷi* [ 59b ], (having added); *thoḷa* [ 2a ], *thola* [ 56b ], less; *bāpula* [ 51a ], *bāpula* [ 61b ], *bāpura* [ 2b ], (unfortunate); *meḷi* [ 90a ], (union) *merāḷi* [ 1b ], (got united), *meḷi* [ 55b ], (union): etc.

Words with *ḷ* rhyme with those with *l* as well as with those with *r*: *meḷi*, (union) and *seri* [ 90a ], (service); *joḷa*, (pair) and *kaṭhara* [ 80a ], (hard); *bhera* (be wildered) and *thoḷa* [ 50a ], (little); *ola* (end) and *thoḷa* [ 31a ], (little): etc.

Words with *l* and *r* also rhyme and alternate : *mālā* and *hārā* [ 63a ], Skt. *hāra*; *sāra* (essence) and *jhālā* [ 61b ], (leafless); *paḷhālā* (washes) and *sambhārā* [ 80a ], (arranges); *andhahālā* and *abhiṣārā* [ 86a ], Skt. *abhiṣāra*; *bakulāḷa* and *bakulāḷa* [ 96b and 97a ].

Again there are cases of confusion between *ḍ*, *l*, *ḷ* and *r*; *tambacūḷa* [ 80b ], for Skt. *tāmracūḷa*; *talikahu* [ 86a ], for Skt. *taḍit*;

*dalimba* [ 99a ], for Skt. *dāḍimba-*: *soḷaha* [ 45b ], *soraha* [ 42b ], Skt. *soḍaśa*; *goalā* [ 54b ], *goari* [ 6b ], Skt. *gopala-*.

Non-initial Skt. *l* had become *r*: *bijuri* [ 79a ], Hindi *bijālī*, Skt. *vidyut*; *ujora* [ 79a ], Hindi *ujālā*, Skt. *ujjvala-*; *kutūhara* [ 52a ], Skt. *kutūhala*: etc.

It is to be noted that no such confusion takes place when *r*, *l* or *ḍ* occurs initially: *l* does not begin a word, besides the *l* of the past participle forms never becomes *r* and is never written as *l*.

What was the pronunciation of *l* with a *virāma*, written as *ḷ* in this essay? Chatterji had noticed this sort of *ḷ* also in the manuscript of Varṇaratnākara. He was not sure if the *ḷ* written in this manner was really the retroflex *ḷ* obtained in Oriya. It seems that he considered the *virāma* under *l* as indicative of the fact that it had its vowel *a* dropped [ V. R. Introduction, p. XXXIX ].

But Chatterji's second supposition seems to be unconvincing. Firstly we have this sort of *virāma* only under *l*. Had it been an indicator of *l* not being followed by a vowel we would have found a similar sign under other consonants also occurring in similar positions. Secondly, though it has not been noticed so in the V. R. manuscript, this *virāma* occurs in the N MS. even when this *ḷ* is followed by a vowel like *a*, *i* or *e*: cf *tambacūlā*, cock [ 80b ], *meḷl* (union) [ 90a ], *paḷeosa* [ 29b ], (neighbourhood): etc.

This sort of *ḷ* is found not only in the final syllable, but also in the medial ones. Thus: *paḷalahu* [ 85b ], (I fell).

Non-initial single Skt. *l* appears as *r* in modern Maithilī. Thus: *gārā*, Skt. *gala-*; *nār(a)*, Skt. *nāla-*; *bariā* Skt *vaṣṭi*: etc.

This transition had already taken place by the time of Vidyāpati—non-initial *l* had already acquired a pronunciation approaching *r*, approaching, because we have seen cases with both *r* and *ḷ* with a *virāma* present in the manuscript in the

same words. Wherever there is no *r* or *l* with a *virāma* it was due to copyist's error or due to the influence of the spelling of the corresponding Sanskrit words.

What appears to be correct is that in Western Māghana, now represented by Maithili and Oriya, single *l* had already become *ḷ*. This *ḷ* obtains to this day in Oriya, while in Maithili it has become *r*. In course of passage from *l* into *r* there must have been *ḷ* (a retroflex sound). This is the clue that is furnished beyond doubt by our manuscript.

The cases where *l* obtains today in verbal as well as in other forms in Maithili are to be explained as to have originated from forms with *ll*.

Thus : *tella* > *tela*, also *gella* > *gela*, *bhella* > *bhela*.

In an non-initial position *ḍ* has acquired the pronunciation of *r*. Maithili speakers seldom distinguish between *r* and *ḍ*. Though the two sounds are present in the language the speakers use the one for the other. It appears from what we have seen above that this *r* was very near *ḷ*. It may here be incidentally noted that the *R̥gveda* substitutes *ḷ* for an intervocalic *ḍ*. It is suggested that though the intervocalic *ḍ* was really *ḷ* during the age of Vidyāpati it was often written as *ḍ*. *ḷ* from *l* and *ḷ* from *ḍ* got mixed up together in early Maithili. This was the reason why we find the same words written with *ḍ*, *r* or *ḷ* [ and, of course also wrongly, with *l* ].

*y*, as an independent sound, had ceased to exist long ago. It was replaced by *j* in the initial position. Thus: *jañuna* [63b], Skt. *yamunā*; *jaubane* [2b], Skt. *yauvana-*; *dhairaja* [64b], Skt. *dhairya-*; *juga* [6b], Skt. *yuga-*; etc.

The influence of Sanskrit spelling resulted in the introduction of *y*.

Thus: *yāmini* [6a], but *jāmini* [1b], Skt. *yāmini*; *yata* [74a], but *jata* [23b], Skt. *yati*; *yāthi*, also *jāthi* [67b], Skt. *yānti*; etc.

*y* occurs initially in *desaja* words also. Here also it is a graphic representation of *j* : *yudāi* [ 14a ], *jūḍa* [ 66a ]; 'cold'.

In other positions it was either dropped or transformed into *e* or *i*, *i*.

Thus : *piatama* [ 24a ], Skt. *priyatama*-; *peasi* [ 9a ], Skt. *preyasi*; *piā* [ 12b ], Skt. *priya*-; *anusae* [ 7a ], Skt. *anūsaya*-; *jee*, Skt. *jaya*-; *upāe* [ 6b ], *upāi* [ 55a ], Skt. *upāya*-; *narāena* [ 9a ], Skt. *nārāyapa*-; *naena* [ 9b ], Skt. *nayana*-; *āeta* [ 12a ], Skt. *āyatta*-; *anāiti* [ 60a ], *anāyatta*-; etc.

Here and there *y* is introduced on account of influence of Sanskrit : *sayāna* [ 8a ], Skt. *śayana*-; *nayane* [ 10a ], Skt. *nayana*-.

Sometimes, the influence of Māgadhi Pkt. causes *y* to be brought in place of Skt. *j* or *y* : *rayani* [ 12a ], *rayani* [ 24a ], but *rajani* [ 24b ] and *raani* [ 60b ], Skt. *rajani*; *piye*, Skt. *priya*-; *duranaya* [ 39b ], Skt. *durmaya*-; etc.

It appears that *y* was, as in Prakrit, also a glide sound between two vowels occurring in consecutive syllables : *sayara* [ 16b ], Skt. *sakala*-; *kanaya*- [ 79a ], Skt. *kanaka*-; *raye* [ 60b ], Skt. *rava*-; *bhayana*- [ 73b ]; Skt. *bhājana*-; etc.

Mag. *y*- originating from Skt. *j* also fell like the Mag. *y*- originating from Skt. *y*.

Thus : *joena* [ 28b ], Skt. *yojana*-; *bhuangama* [ 24b ], Skt. *bhujāngama*-; etc.

We do not know what actually was the pronunciation of *v*. The letters for *v* and *b* are the same in the manuscript as well as in the Maithili script of today. Putting a dot below the common letter to indicate *b* is a modern device. So it is assumed that, as in modern Maithili, during the time of Vidyapati *v* was pronounced as *b*. It was so of course in tatsama words only. Only one instance has been noticed in the manuscript where Skt. *v* is written as *o*. It is *deo*, Skt. *deva*-. This *deo* rhymes with *keo* [ 49a ], (anybody).

In the manuscript at least two cases of rhyming of *w* [ *b* ] and *n* have been noticed ? There are *bujhābe* (makes feel) and *bināne* (indifferent) [ 63a ] and *rāwi*(?) and *āni* [ 46a ], (having brought). In the last case *rāwi* appears to be an error for *rāni*, (queen).

On one hand, we find in the MS. *phāñe* [61b], Skt. *sthāna*-; *jañño* [ 39b ], with another form *janī* [ 20a ], (like) as suggesting to us the convertibility of *n* into *ñ*, which as we shall see below denoted a nasalized *w*, leading us to conjecture that *n* in the aforesaid two instances was representing *ñ*, rather a nasalized *w*, a thing that makes us feel as if there was no mistake in rhyming here, and on the other hand, we find that in so many places the manuscript is corrupt in the matter of rhyming. Thus: *jori*, (having added) and *bāri*, (having avoided) [ 71a ], *bola*, (speech) and *gāna*, (quality) [ 75b ]; *nāme*, ( name ) and *kāma*, ( Cupid ) [ 9a ]; *borā*, ( time ) and *susena*, ( retinue ) [ 9a ]; etc.

Therefore, we are not able to say whether in any of the cases *n* represented the glide sound *w*. As to *phāñe* it may be said that it is the result of contamination with some form in *m* which becomes regularly a nasalized *w* represented by *ñ* in the manuscript.

The intervocalic *m* had become *wm* by the time when the manuscript was written. Thus : *ḍawaru* [ 102a ], *ḍamwarū* [ 100a ], Skt. *ḍamaru*-; *kāḍawa* [85b], Skt. *ko rdama*-; etc.

This sound *w* had originated from OIA. also and it got contaminated in writing with the one that had originated from *m*. So in Vidyāpati, if on one hand, we find *b* (*w*) < *m*, as noted above, we also find therein *m* < *w* < *v* on the other. Thus: *gīma* [ 8b ], Skt. *grīvā*; ats. *ekamata* [ 3b ], Skt. *ekavat*; ats. *kalāmāti*, Skt. *kalāvātī*; ats. *rasamāti* [ 4a ], Skt. *rasavātī*; ats. *pūnamāti* [ 4b ], Skt. *puṇyavātī*; *kamāna* [18a], Pkt. *karapa*;

[ cf. Chatterji, Introduction to Varṇaratnākara p. xliii ].  
*m* > *m* in *samāda*, (message) [ 69a ], Skt. *saṃvāda*-.

The sound *w* < *m*, when accompanied with nasalization, was represented also by *ñ*. Thus: *jañuni* [ 2a ], *jañuna* [ 63b ], but also *jamunā* [ 57b ], Skt. *yamunā*; *ata. nibedaño* [ 2b ], Skt. *nivedayāmi*; *paṛhañoka* [ 25b ], Skt. *prathamaka*-; *kahaño* [ 19b ], \* *kathāmi*, Skt. *kathayāmi*; *neñotala* [ 43a ], Skt. *nimantrita*-; *nāñi* [ 36a ], Skt. *nāmika*-; *kugañā* [ 49b ], Skt. \* *kugrāmaka*-: etc.

Sometimes though *m* becomes *w* it is not indicated by either *w* or *ñ*: *sāmī*, Skt. *svāmī*, rhymes with *kāñi*, (why) [ 19b ], here *sāmī* is evidently = *sāñi*, cf. *gosāñi* [ 48a ], Skt. *gosvāmī*: etc.

*ñ* indicated the nasalized *w* > *p*, *b* also. Thus : *sohāñona* [ 98a ], *sohāñuni* [ 103b ], Skt. *śobhāṇa*; *kañona* [ 100a ], Pkt. *kavaṇa*.

*ñ* had, however, acquired the pronunciation of the nasalized *y* already by the time the manuscript was written. Thus : *sañāñi* [ 33a ], but *sayāñi* [ 20b ].

*ñ* also indicates a simple nasalization of a vowel not accompanied by a consonant. Thus: *amuña* [ 34b ], Skt. *amṛta*-.

So we see that *ñ* represented nasalized *w*, nasalized *y* as well as *anunāsika*. Therefore, it appears that *ym* and *wm* were not so distinctly articulated that one could be distinguished from the other in all cases. So were *y* and *w*, even when not nasalized, indistinct in old Maithili, as we learn from Varṇaratnākara. [ Cf. Introduction p. xliii-18 ]. The pronunciation of *y* and *w*, particularly when nasalized, often became indistinct and could not be differentiated from the vowel that accompanied them.

Nasalization is indicated also by *candravindu*. Thus: *bhaṃṣa* [ 35b ], Skt. *bhāṇḍa*-; *bhāṃti* [ 49b ], (kind, variety): etc.

Nasalization, i. e. *anunāsika*, is expressed also by a nasal consonant i. e. *ñ*, *ṇ*, *n* or *m* joined to an occlusive of its own class i. e. the group nasal + an occlusive, in cases where

it is preceded by a long vowel, is equivalent to an occlusive following a nasalized vowel. Had such a group represented a combination of two consonants it could not follow a long vowel.

Examples : *gāṅga* [ 35b ], Skt. *gaṅgā*; *monti* [ 75b ], Skt. *mauktika*; *sindhi* [ 29a ], Skt. *sandhi*; *nīnde* [ 46b ], Skt. *nidrayā*; *āntaro* [ 52b ], Skt. *antara*; *sāṅkali* [ 53a ], Skt. *saṅkīrṇa*-; etc.

Such a group, when it follows a short vowel, which has only one *mātrā*, is also equivalent to an occlusive following a nasalized vowel whose nasalization is indicated by the nasal consonant.

Thus : *andhāra* [ 36a ] = *aṃdhāra*, Skt. *andhakāra*-:

*aṅḍra* [ 37a ] = *aṃḍra*, Skt. *aṅgara*-:

*samandali* [ 37b ] = *samaṃdali*, Skt. *saṃvāda*-:

*sambhāra* [ 80a ] = *saṃbhāra*, Skt. *sambhāra*-:

*pañcabāna* [ 29b ] = *paṃcabān(a)*, Skt. *pañcavāṇa*-: etc.

Apart from the cases, the group, i. e. a nasal + an occlusive, when it follows a short vowel, which are included in the two categories, on account of its being so followed gets two *mātrās*, is really a conjunct consonant.

Thus : *raṅga* [ 35b ], Skt. *raṅga*-; *cumba* [ 35b ], (kisses); *kiṅkini* [ 36a ], Skt. *kiṅkiṇī*; *kaṅcane* [ 36b ], Skt. *kāṅcana*-; *khaṇḍaha* [ 36b ], Skt. *khaṇḍayasi*; *jadunandana* [ 36b ], Skt. *yadunandana*-; *khaṅjane* [ 38a ], Skt. *khaṅjana*-; *anubandha* [ 38b ], *anubandha*-; *saṃbhu* [ 50a ], Skt. *saṃbhu*-; *kaṇṭaka* [ 53a ], Skt. *kaṇṭaka*-: etc.

An *anunāsika* is also indicated by *anusvāra*, when it follows a long vowel. Thus : *bhāṅga* [ 40a ], (breaks), i rhymes with *āṅga*, which is equivalent to *āṃga*; *mumha* [ 42a ], Skt. *mukha*-: etc.

*Anusvāra*, when it follows a short vowel that has only one *mātrā*, also represents *anunāsika*, viz *sibasiṃha* [ 41a ] = *baṣiṃha*-.

The forms with *ñ* alternate with those with an anaspīṣika. Thus: *geñāna* [43b], *geñāna* [38b], Skt. *jñāna-*; *āṇkhi* [44a], *ñākki* [102a], Skt. *akṣi*; *niña* [45a], *nia* [78a], Skt. *nija-*; etc.

In Vid. we find *nh* also. It is not a conjunct consonant but an aspirated nasal. So it can occur after a long vowel, and when it occurs after a short vowel the latter has only one mātrā. Thus: *kānha* [45b], Skt. *kṛṣṇa*; *tanbi* [45b], (he).

The other aspirated nasals do not appear to have developed by the time of Vidyapati. They are in Maithili of later day creation. Thus: *bhempha* [42a], mod. Maj. *bhempha* (an insect); *sambhāra* [80a] = *sambhāra*, mod. Maj. *sambhār(a)*; *pindha* (wears), mod. Maj. *penhab(a)*; cf. also *kaṇḍha* (shoulder) [94a], Skt. *śkaṇḍha-*; etc.

But aspirated nasals had developed during the period that intervened between Vidyapati and the time of preparation of the manuscript. It is why we find the *n*-forms rhyming with those with *nh*. Thus: *āna* and *kānha* [26b]; but we have also *kāna* [35a], Skt. *kṛṣṇa-*.

The forms with nasalization alter and rhyme with those that are without it: *ñākki* [102a], but *āṣi* [92b], Skt. *akṣi*; *abaño*, also *ābao* [77b] (I come): *ñāne* [60a], *āṇne* [94a], but also *āna* [26b], (other): *niña* [83a], but *nia* [78a], Skt. *nija-*; *geñāna* [38b], *geñāna* [54a], Skt. *jñāna-*; *bhāṅga* and *jaga* [66a], *bisabāseṇ* and *upāse* [86a]; *ābao* and *achaño* [77b]; *āṇkhi* and *sākki* [77a]; etc.

Often there occurred nasalization of a vowel in the vicinity of a nasal consonant. Thus: *sohāmñona* [53b], (charming); *tambāṇcūlā* [80b], Skt. *tāmracūḍa-*; *amiña* [24b], Skt. *amṛta*.

In *ñatha* [98a], (setting), Skt. *asta-*, the presence of *ñ* remains unexplained.

Cases like *sājha* [82a], Skt. *sāṇḍhyā*; *jāti* [81a-b], *yantra-*; *kaṭṭhahāra* [40b], Skt. *kaṇṭhahāra*; *pacabāna* [38b], Skt. *pañcaśatā-*;

etc. must not be taken to be cases of denasalization : for elsewhere in the text we find also *sāṃjha* [ 82a ], *jānti* [ 93a ], *kaṇṭhakāva* [ 104a ], *paṃcabāna* [ 49a ], etc.

Similarly the cases, where we do not find some nasal element in Vidyāpati, even though there was some such sound present in the earlier language, should not be taken to be as cases of denasalization if their equivalents in modern Maithili are found with nasalization. Thus : *gāthala* [ 88a ], mod. Mai. *gāṃthal(a)*, Skt. *grantha-*; *kubhilaelahu* [ 87b ], Pkt. *kumbha*, mod. Mai. *kumhalāeb(a)*, (fading); *mudalā* [ 23b ], Skt. *mudrita-*, mod. Mai. *mūnal(a)*, this supports that *mudalā* must have been *mumdalā* in old Maithili; *kākana* [ 25a ] must have been *kāṃkana*, rather *kāṃgana*, which was the source of *kaṇ(a)nā* of modern Mai., Skt. *kaṅkaṇa-*; *pāca* [ 28b ], Skt. *pañca*, mod. Mai. *pāṃc(a)*; *maḍala* [ 36a ], Skt. *maṇḍala-*, mod. Mai. *māṃrar(a)*.

But we are not certain as to the cases like *mājara* [ 19a ], Skt. *mañjari*, mod. Mai. *maj(a)ri*; *pacāsa* [ 36b ], Skt. *pañcāśat*, mod. Mai. *pacās(a)*; etc.

Of course there has been denasalization in modern Mai. in cases like *taṃ(ka)rahūṃ* [ 20b ], 'even of that', mod. Mai. *tak(a)ro*; *pachilāhūṃ* [ 20b ] (former), mod. Mai. *pach(i)lo*.

Nasalization has developed in modern Maithili in cases like *kāca* [ 91a ] 'not mature', mod. Mai. *kāṃc(a)*; etc.

The aspirated *lh* found in mod. Mai. does not appear to have developed by that time : *kāli* [ 30b ], mod. Mai. *kālh(i)* (yesterday), Skt. *kalya-*.

A few other phonological changes may be noted : *adabuda* [ 90a ], (mysterious), Skt. *adbhuta-*; *bisabāsa* [ 36b ], (faith), Skt. *viśvāsa-*; *paraḡāsa* [ 34a ], (shines), Skt. *prakāśa-*; *dhairaja* [ 96a ], (patience), Skt. *dhairya-*; *girahatha* [ 15b ], (house-holder), Skt. *grāhastha-*; *sirikhaṃḍa* [ 87b ], (sandal), Skt. *śrīkhaṇḍa-*; *palāūsina* [ 29a ], (a female neighbour), Skt. *pratīvesinī*; *palāūsi* [ 32a ], (neighbour), Skt. *pratīvesi*; *paīsati* [ 89a ], (she will enter), Skt.

*praveśa-*; *ṣaitha* [95], (touched with tongue), *amṛṣṭa-*; *pareśa* [96b], (attempt), Skt. *pravāsa-*; *mādhura* [54b], (name of a city), Skt. *mathurā*; *pāṃhona* [90b], (a guest), Skt. *prāghuṇa-*; *taṃbora* [91a], (betel), Skt. *tāmbūla-*; *ujora* [79a], (light, a noun), Skt. *ujjvala*; etc.

Vocalization of consonants: *pāragāsa* [34a], (shines), Skt. *prakāśa-*; *sagara* [81a], (whole), Skt. *sakala-*; *kāga* [65a], (crow), Skt. *kāka-*; *adabuda* [90a], (mysterious), Skt. *adbhuta-*; *pachātāba* [30b], (repents), Skt. *paścāttāpa-*; *bhādaba* [30a], (a month), *bhādrapada-*; *māthura* [54b], (a city), Skt. *mathurā*.

Deaspiration : *adabuda* [90a], (mysterious), Skt. *adbhuta-*.

Aspiration: *bhālabhu* [8b], (husband), Skt. *ballabha-*; *kathā* [87a], (where), Skt. *kutra*.

Deocclusion of sibilants: *daha* [25a], (ten), Skt. *daśa*; *dhanuḥi* [99a], (arrow), Skt. *dhanuṣī*; *sorāha* [42a], (sixteen), Skt. *ṣoḍaśa*.

Assimilation of consonants incontact :—

*kāndha* [94a], (shoulder), Skt. *skandha-*; *sara* [65a], (voice), Skt. *svara-*; *bathū* [43a], (thing), Skt. *vastu*; *añānī* [40a], (ignorant), Skt. *ajñānī*; *sājha* [98b], (evening), Skt. *sandhyā*; *cāna* [15b], (the moon), Skt. *candra-*; etc.

## MORPHOLOGY

### The Stem

The stems in Vid. end in one of the following vowels:

*a*, *ā*, *i*, *ī*, *u*, *ū*, *e* and *o*.

Thus : *bhamara* [2a], (bee); *piā* [2b], (husband); *jañuni* [2a], (the river Yamunā); *mañjari* [2a], (flowers); *bhālabhu* [8b], (husband); *kānhū* [4b], (Kṛṣṇa); *upae* [6b], (means); *pāo* [42b], (foot, leg).

The stems were short, long and redundant.

The long and the redundant stems were formed by addition of *-ā* and *-bā* respectively to the short stem.

Thus : *celiā* [28b], (maidservant), Pkt. *cefi*; *buḍhiā* [28b], (old woman), Skt. *vṛddha*, Mod. Mai. *būṛhiā*; *gobindā* [18b],

(Govinda); *harabā* [19a], (garland), Skt. *hāra*-; *pabaraba* [19a], (coral), Skt. *pravāla*:- etc.

In modern Maithili the long stem is formed by addition of *ā*, and the redundant stem is formed by *-ba* in the masculine and by *-bi* in the feminine: we are not able to ascertain if in early Maithili as well *-bi* obtained.

### The Gender

The idea of gender was there in Vidyāpati. But there were only two genders: the masculine and the feminine.

So far as the gender of words indicative of human being is concerned the male ones are indicated by the masculine and the female ones by the feminine. But there is no fixed rule as regards the gender of other animate beings and the inanimate objects. Thus: *hāthi* in *hāthi merāoli sinhasamāja* [1b], 'united an elephant with a lion', is feminine.

Generally a word in *i* or *ī* is construed in the feminine.

Thus : *calali acha nīdhi* (treasure has moved) [6b]; *lagali āṃkhi* (the eyes are engaged) [77a]; *tori sarāhani* (your praise) [9b]; *baisāoli moti* (the pearl that is set) [85a]; etc.

But in fact no rule is observed with regard to the gender: the same noun occurs in different genders in different places.

Thus : *mori avinaya* [9a] has its *avinaya* in the feminine, but the same word is in the masculine in *mora avinaya* [10a], (my audacity); *avadhi* in *avadhi samāpita bhelā* [12b], (the appointed time has expired), is Masculine, but it is feminine in *avadhi samāpali* [15a], (the appointed time expired); *bola* in *hame bolaba kī bola* [34b], (what words shall I utter?), is masculine, but it is feminine in *bolali bola* [30b], (words uttered); *rasa* in *kāmakalārasa kātā sikhāubi* [19b], (how much shall I teach you about the sentiments of art of love?) is feminine, but it is masculine in *rasa rakhaba* [25b], (you will maintain sentiments): etc.

Again we find that the words *ghat* were feminine in Sanskrit are construed in the masculine in Vid.

Thus : *āe tulāela pañcadaśi* [10a], (the full moon arrived); *laja dura gela* [23b], (bashfulness disappeared), Skt. *lajjā*; *pulakita tanu mora* [16a], (my horripilated body), Skt. *tanuḥ*; *duttara rajanī* [24b], (a night terribly dark), Skt. *dustarā rajanī*; *suna bhela nida* [7a], (the sleep became void), Skt. *nidrā*; etc.

Several nouns that were masculine in Skt. are construed here in the feminine. Thus: *dosari parāna* [4b], (second soul), Skt. *prāṇāḥ*; *āga anāiti bheli* [17b], (the limbs went out of control), Skt. *aṅgaḥ*; *vāsara choḥi* [99b], (days are short), Skt. *vāsaraḥ*; etc.

So weak was the sense of gender that we note at least one instance where a word, that is in apposition to a masculine noun, indicative of a person, is construed in the feminine. This is *birāhe mukha kāna, kāraṇi baide nirasi tejali*, (Kṛṣṇa is pained on account of bereavement, the physician, having lost hopes, has discarded the patient), [6b+7a]. Here *kāraṇi*, (patient), though it stands in apposition to Kṛṣṇa, is construed in the feminine.

The only feminine affix obtained in Vid. is *-i*, which occurs also as *-ī*.

*sundari* [480], Skt. *sundarī*, (a beautiful woman); *nibi nirāsali* [83a], (the knot in the lower garment became loose); etc.

Sometimes the feminine affix is added to the genitive affix. Thus : *tanhi-ki banī* [83a], (his speech).

But this is not universal. Thus : *paraka peasi* [81b], (beloved of another person): etc.

The feminine affix *-inī* of Skt. also occurs. It is in the form of *-inī* or *-inī*.

*sāpinī* [79a], (a female snake), Skt. *sarpiṇī*; *kāmini* [78a], (a damsel), Skt. *kāminī*; *sautinī* [6b], (co-wife), Skt. *sapatnī*; *vilāsini* [76b], (a woman), Skt. *vilāsini*; etc.

The feminine affix *-i* is extended also to cases where there was *-ā* in Sanskrit. Thus : *sājani* [ 77a ], (good lady), Skt. *sājjanā*; *jañuni* [ 2a ], Skt. *yamunā*; *nisi* [ 8a ], Skt. *niśā* (night); etc.

### The Number

There is no affix to indicate the plural. It is indicated by periphrasis: *juvajana* [ 8b ], ( young people ); *se sabe* [ 23 ], ( all these ); *aga sabe* [ 25b ], ( all the limbs ); *sakala kalukha* [ 19a ], ( all the sins ); *gurujana* [ 13b ], ( the superiors ): etc.

### The Case

Cases are indicated in two ways :—

(1) By a bare stem, sometimes followed and sometimes not followed by *-e*, *-em*, *-hi*, *-hiṃ*.

(2) By means of postpositions.

Besides, the genitive-possessive is indicated by *-eri*, and the forms found with post-positions are found with or without a genitive affix, inflectional or post-positive.

Bare stems used as different case forms.

Nom. *nayana bhulala* [ 2b ], ( the eyes were attracted ).

Acc. *anala anila vama* [ 3b ], ( the air emits fire ).

Ins. *jibahu arādhana āpana na bhelā* [ 4c ], ( he did not become my own through worship even with life ).

Dat. *bhālabhu samadī* [ 8b ], ( having sent a message to he, husband ).

Abl. *kulakalanika dardāia* [ 8b ], ( I fear calumny to the family ).

Gen. *barisa jāmini* [ 1b ], ( a night of the rains ).

Loc. *na mukha vacana* [ 1b ], ( there is no speech in the mouth ).

Stems followed by *-e* used as case forms.

Nom. *kāpa ghana-hana sabe sarire* [ 1b ], ( the whole body is trembling ).

*naane nivedia nava anurāga* [ 10a ], ( the eyes exhibit new love ).

- Acc. *tohi mānāe jani dosari parāne* [ 4a ], ( he loves you like his second self ).  
*sīci sudhāe* [ 78b ], ( having sprinkled with nectar ).  
 Ins. *cumbane nayana kājara gela* [1b], ( collyrium of the eyes disappeared on account of kissing ).  
 Abl. *gurujane pariṇane hoetaū he laja* [13b], ( you will have to feel bashfulness before superiors and relatives ).  
 Gen. *nore ola nahi hoe* [ 17b ], there is no cessation of tears.  
 Loc. *bāṭe ghāṭe nahi aba* [ 2b ], ( he does not come over the path or to the place of crossing a river ).

In connection with transitive verb ending in *-b* in the past tense in *-e* and the future tense in *-b* in the *-e* found in the nom. is really the sign of the ins. Thus : *jauvane gahala pāsa* [2b], (youth took possession of...).

Form in *-em, -ñe* used in different cases :

- Nom. *piāñe dela kāna* [ 10 ], ( the husband listened to it ).  
 Acc. *tārāem timira chāḍi halu pūji* [ 54a ], ( the dark left the stars after having worshipped them ).  
 Ins. *cintāñe sahaṇa vikala manā mura* [100a], ( my simple mind is agitated with anxiety ).

We find a few cases of absolutive construction in *-e, -em* :

*adhipaka anucite kichu na gohārī* [ 44a ], ( there is no remedy if the master be wrong ); *dina dasa gele chāḍi palāsta* [ 45a ], ( after the few days are over, he will leave you and run away ).

Forms in *-hi, -hiṃ* used as case forms :

- Nom. *jaladahi rākhala duhudisa lāja* [24a], (the cloud protected the honour on both the sides).  
 Acc. *kara abhisārahim upasama* [12a], (give up the attempt of meeting your lover).  
 Ins. *sahajāhi ānana sundara re* [29a], ( by nature the face is beautiful ).

**Dat.** *sabahi sunaba tora upadesa* [26a], ( he makes everybody hear your whereabouts ).

**Loc.** *joṣi p̄reṣi manahi hame nirasala* [49b], (having examined and weighed that I rejected it in my mind).

Forms in *-hu* used as case forms :

**Gen.** *patha calaṭe pathikahu mana bhāṅga* [ 66a ], ( in going along the road the mind of a traveller gets perturbed ).

The following are the affixes that indicate the genitive:

*-eri, -ke, -kā, -ka, -kerā, -kera.* Thus :—

*ghara nahi dosara kerā* [ 27b ], (the house does not belong to anybody else); *nāderi nandana* [77b], (son of Nanda); *nāgarījāna kera bahula vilasa* [ 54b ], ( the young women have much of enjoyment); *tanuka raṅgā* [4b], (colour of the body); *ḍithikā ola* [ 38b ], ( beyond the range of sight ); *amiṇake pāna* [ 42b ], ( drink of nectar ).

*-ki, -kī* occur with pronominal bases in the 3rd person only: *tanhikī kahinī* [40b], ( his words ); *tanhiki baṛāi* [104b], (his greatness): etc.

*-ka* is used in various senses other than those of the genitive.

Thus : *gāma-ka basale bolia gamāra* [ 46a ], ( on account of having his residence in a village one is designated a rustic ); *kaṣṇonaka lāja* [42b], (bashfulness from whom ?); *ḍnaka bolia gopa gamāra* [ 36b ], ( one addresses others, as cowherd, foolish ); *kaṣṇonaka kahaba* [ 26a ], ( to whom shall say ? ).

The indirect object takes the following affixes ( the sense of the dative—genitive predominates ): *-kā, -kāṃ, -ke* : viz.

*jībaka sāti* [17a], (troubles to life); *bolī na karia baṛākāṃ dosa* [46a], ( on should not offend a high personality by speaking ); *ḍnakā i rūpa hite pae hoae* [ 15a ], ( to others this beauty is friendly ) : etc.

The following are used to indicate in the locative ;

*-ke, -kem, -kae, -mājha* [ -e ], *-maha* : viz.

*je curu kae sāera soṣae* [39a], (she who sucks up the ocean, in the cavity of her hands); *pathake calata baurā bisambhāra* [102b], (the mad Viśvambhara is going along the path); *vacana-kem thoḷa* [24a], (few in words); *kaṇṭaka mājha* [34a], (in the midst of thorns); *taīsana puṛuṣa lākha maha eka* [57a], (such a man is one in a lac): etc.

*-kae* is used to express the accusative :

*mādhava mana guni aṅgiraḷa kae apārādhe* [91b], (having considered this in mind, Mādhava confessed his guilt); *i saṁsāra hāta kae mānaha* [50a], (know this world to be a market); *hama apanāke dhika kae mānala* [104b], (I consider myself deserving censure): etc.

The following post-positive words have been noted:

*kārana, kārane*, (on account of, for the sake of) :

*birahinijana māranakārana* [6a], (for the sake of killing the bereaved women); *kājaka kārane* [28b], (on a account of work): etc.

*jaṇṇo* (like) : *corajanani jaṇṇo mane mane jhākhāṇṇo* [39b], (I lament like the mother of a thief inside my mind).

*taha* (with, through, use to express comparison) :

*rabhasahi taha bolalanhi* [16a], (he spoke of his own accord); *sabataha jalada samaya baya ghora* [29b], (of all, the time of the rains is very terrible); *madhu taha madhura* [17b], (sweeter than honey); *dūti taha* [54b], (on account of the female messenger): etc.

*tahu* — expresses direct object :

*sabatahu bheṭi kaalaha bola* [23b], (having met everybody, you talked about it).

*dae* — (through) : *pathika dae samadal cāhia* [2b], (I want to send message through a traveller).

*duāre* (through) —

*para duāre samāda* [2a], (she sends messages through

another person ); *para*ka *duāre kara*ha *janu kāja* [ 26b ], ( do not do a work through another person ).

*jake* ( like, as )—*pachilāhu jake hasi utaro na desī* [ 100a ], ( you are not even responding smilingly as before ).

*nāñi* ( like )—*dharabā nidhana nāñi nidhane re kī* [ 19b ], ( I shall preserve it like a poorman his treasure ).

*pae* ( over )—*avayava sabahi nayana pae bhāsa* [ 13b ], ( all the limbs are being reflected over the eyes ).

*tare, tala* ( under )—*tahitala* [ 65a ], ( under that ); *kucakora-ka tare* [ 93a ], ( under the bed of breasts ).

*pati* ( for )—*mohi pati sabe viparīte* [ 103 ], ( in my estimation everything has become adverse ).

*cāhi* ( than )—*kamala cāhi kalevara komala* [ 6a ], a body, more delicate than a lotus.

*lāgi* ( For, duration )—*tila eka lāgi rahala acha jibe* [ 7a ], ( life has remained for a moment ). ( For, in order to get ): *darasana lāgi pujae nite kāma* [ 29b ], ( she worships Cupid daily in order to catch your glimpse ).

*lāgala* ( with, in the company of )—*rūpa lāgala mana dhāola* [ 29b ], ( the mind ran with the beauty ).

*jani* ( like )—*tohi mānae jani dosari parāne* [ 4b ], he considers you to be his second soul.

*sañho* ( along with, in the company of, in dealing with )—*indu mādhaba sañho khelae* [ 38a ], ( the moon plays with Mādhava ); *māsu haḍahi sañho khaeluka* [ 15b ], ( he ate flesh along with the bones ); *harisañho kaīsana roka udhāri* [ 25b ], ( what sort of contract or credit in dealing with Hari ).

“From”

In this sense *sao* also occurs :—*durasañho, durahi sao* [ 12a ], ( from a distance ).

“Than”

*jiva sañō garua taulala pema* [24b], (love weighed heavier than life).

“From - - into”

- *hira sañō haradi bhela pema* [41a], (from a diamond love has turned into turmeric).

*sañō*—it is used in elliptical construction, as in *kulasañō kulamati kulaṭā bhela* [31a], (the high born lady, in the estimation of the people of her family, has become a harlot)

*sañō*—it is used to express the indirect object: *tora bilase parahu sañō bāja* [55b], ( he speaks about your amorous sports even to others).

*sātha* ( in the company of )—*gaṭi sātha* [49b], (with a cowherdess).

*dhari* ( upto )—*prema ola dhari rākhae* [ 20 ], ( keeps love upto the end ).

The following also may be noted :—

*dose* ( on account of )—*ātapa dose rose cali aūlihu* [ 53a ], ( on account of the sun I came with great zeal ).

*viṣaya* ( in connection with ) :—*sabahika viṣaya tohara hoā bhānā* [55b], (in everything he has the impression of your being).

*bhare* ( upon )—*bāhu balae ākama bhare bhānga* [40a], (the bracelet of the arm breaks over the body).

In the sense of ‘without’ *binu* is used. It could be placed either before or after the noun or pronoun governed by it :

*binu vikāra*—(without a change over the face); *tua daraṣana binu* [ 3b ], ( without seeing you ).

#### *The Adjectives*

The adjectives may be divided into the following groups:

(1) Adjectives denoting quality.

(2) The possessive adjectives.

The form of the adjective is influenced by that of the substantive

An adjective ends in *-e* if the substantive ends in *-e*.

Thus: *tanhike virahe* [56b], (on account of separation from him); *hamare vacane* [13b], (according to my advice); *sabe sarire* [1b], the whole body).

If the substantive is in the feminine the possessive as well as the adjective of quality ends in *i* or *ī* :

*tanhiki bānī* [82b], (his words); *mori binatī* [1b], (my prayers); *jhūphī bānī* [ 49a ], (false words); etc.

The adjectives could be used as nouns. Thus: *uttima taiao satya na chadae* [5b], (a good person does not give up truth even then); *ucita bolaite* [ 5b ], (in speaking the truth); etc.

When obliquely used the adjectives take *ā* :

*badāka kahinī* [ 44a ], ( words of a big person ); *ochā sañho* [ 60b ], (with a mean person); *bhalāhuka vacana* [ 49b ], (words of a good man); etc.

But sometimes even an adjective that is not used as a noun takes such an *ā* :

*mandā samāja* [ 92b ], ( a bad society ).

## THE PRONOUN

### Personal Pronouns

The personal pronouns have no special forms for the masculine and the feminine genders. No case of the pronouns of the first and second persons used in the plural number has been noted.

#### First Person

The direct forms are : *mañe*, *hama* and *hame*.

*mañe* is found in the nominative only : *hama* and *hame* are used also in the accusative, the dative and the genitive.

#### Examples

*ralana āni mañe delā* [1b], (I brought the jewel); *hame sāju abhisāra* [ 24a ], ( I arranged for meeting my lover ); *hama apamānī* [ 71b ], (having insulted me); *hame ke patiāeta* [ 27a ], (who will believe me?); *jagata bhikhāri milala hama sāmī*

[22b], (a beggar of the world was obtained for me as husband); *hama chala bhāna* [ 32a ], (my impression was); *hama jala ājuri-debā* [ 9a ], (he will make offerings of water for me).

The oblique bases are : *ma*, forming *majhu*; *mo*, forming *mohi*, *mohe*, *mora*, *morā*, *mori*; *hama*, forming *hamara*, *hamāra*; *mo* is used also as a case form, and also with post positions.

#### Examples

*mo janu deha upēkhī* [ 48a ], (do not neglect me); *mo sañho kānhaka kopa* [ 56a ], (Kṛṣṇa has wrath towards me ); *mo pati jivana manda* [30a+b], (for me life is dull); *kuhae majhu balabhu bata* [100b], ( she tells me the news about the husband ); *bihi chalalihi mohi* [19a], (the fortune cheated me); *mo hia*[10a], (my heart); *heraha hari mohe* [ 33b ], (O Hari, you look at me); *viṣa delae mohi* [24b], (you offered me poison); *mohi sani* [9a], (like me); *mori vinatī* [1b], (my prayers) ; *bairi morā* [ 10a ], (my enemy); *ke morā jāeta* [ 6a+b ], (who would go for me); *morā mana* [ 29b ], (my mind); *mora thāma* [ 3a ], (my place); *hamara pasāre* [ 25b ], (my shop); *karamadoṣa hamāre* [ 10b ], (fault of my fortune); *hamare vacane* [13b],(with my words); etc.

#### Second Person

The direct forms are : *tañhe*, *tu*, *tumī*.

All of them are found in the nominative only :

*tañhe madhurāsi* [ 4a ], (you are a repository of honey); *tu varakāmini* [ 6a ], (you are an excellent girl); *kathā tumī* [ 37a ], ( where are you ? ); etc.

The oblique bases are : *to* and *tu*.

*to* forms *toha*, *tohi*, *tohe*, *tora*, *tori*, *tore*, *torā*, *tohara*, *toharā* : *tu* forms *tua*.

#### Examples

*rasa tohi birasala* [ 3a ], ( you made the juice tasteless ) *toha binu* [4a], (without you); *toha sana pahu* [51b], (a husband like you ); *tohi sabe jāna*, ( everybody knows you ); *toha mane*, (in your mind); *māgañho tohi* [17a], (I ask from you); *toke bolañho*

[86b], (I speak to you); *ānana torā* [4b], (your face); *tori rāhī* [7b], (your Rādhā); *tohara vacana* [3b], (your words); *torā acha pacasara* [63b], (you have Cupid); *toharā lagi* [40a], (for you); *tore dosa* [28a], (your fault); *toha yadunandana* [36b], (you are Yādunandana); *tua darasana* [3b], (your glimpse); etc.

### The Demonstrative Pronouns.

#### Proximate

The Direct forms are : *i*, *ī*.

These are used in the nominative and the accusative only:

*i madhu jāmini* [6a], (this is the night of the spring);

*ī ke jāna* [42b], (who knows this?).

The oblique base is *e*.

It forms *ehe* and is used as *e* also : *dhathura gajā e bhojāna huni bhābe*, [100b], (*dhustura* and *gajā*, this food is agreeable to him); *te hame ehe halala abādhāri* [45b], (therefore, I decided it); *kaliyuga ehe athika paramāda* [45b], (in Kaliyuga this is the calumny); etc.

#### Remote

The Direct forms is *o* :

*o madhujiṇi* [4a], (he lives on honey); *nāgarakā o sahaja beadhi* [53b], (that is the usual malady of a lover).

The oblique bases are *o* and *huni* : *huniki subandhu ke likhie pathāoba* [59b], (I will send to my friend a written message); *toha huni darasana* [28a], (your and his seeing each other); *dhathura gajā e bhojāna huni bhābe* [100b], (*dhustura* and *gajā*, this food is agreeable to him); *okarā hṛdaya rahae nahi lagi* [66a], (he has no love in his heart); *oāri bāsā*, (his residence); *huniki o bhae baru jibao bhavāni* [101a], (rather let Bhavāni remain survive by becoming his); etc.

#### Relative

The Direct forms are : *je* and *jā*, *jo* :

*je chala sītala* [3a], (what was cold); *je ucit na jāna* [10a],

(who does not know what is proper); *parāse jā asilāe* [ 6b ], (what fades with a touch); *jo jasa banijae*[50], ( whatever sort of trade one does); etc.

The oblique bases are : *je*, *jā* and *ja*.

Besides *janhi* occurs for human being.

The forms are : *jāhi*, *jāheri*, *jakarā* and *jeha*. Thus :

*jakhane jatane jāhi nihārae* [8a], (whenever whomsoever she sees); *gopabadhū sañho janhikā keli* [46], (he who has relaxations with cowherdresses); *jāhari hṛdaya* [ 70a ], (whose heart); *jakurā je raha* [ 42a ], (whatever one has); *jeha avayava puruba samaya nicara* [2b], (the limbs, that were formerly not moving about).

#### Correlative

These forms are used also as demonstrative.

The direct form is *se*.

It is extended to *sehañho* and *sehe* : *se bhela tūkha* [ 3b ], ( that has become hot ); *se suni* [6a], (having heard that); *nite se ābae* [27a], (he comes daily); *sehe paradesa parajoṣita rasiā* [ 6b ], (he, who sports with another[man's]wife, is in a foreign land); *sehañho dura gelā* [ 13a ], (that has disappeared away); etc.

The oblique bases are *tā*, *ta*, *tanhi* and *te*.

The forms obtained therefrom are : *te*, *teṃ*, *tahu*, *tāhi*, *tāsu*, *tāke*, *takarā*, *tanhike*, *tanhikara*, *tanhika*, *tanhi*, *tahi*, *tanhiki*, *tā*, *tāhi*, *tāheri* and *taṃ*. Thus :

*payodhara te mora dekhala* [ 77b ], ( he saw my breasts ); *te mati bhulali mori* [ 6a ], (with that my mind got confused); *tahu na ābae nānda* [ 6a ], (even over that she has no sleep); *tāhi tua bhāna* [8a], (in that she thinks of you); *se de tāhi* [42b], ( he gives that to him ); *tāsu bhīma ruta* [ 11b ], ( his terrible crying); *tāke bolia* [101], (one should speak to him ); *dūti taha takarā mana jāga* [ 54b ], (through the agency of a dūti her mind becomes passionate); *tanhi ke jivane to ha kāja* [ 13b ], ( you have need of his life); *tanhikara kāja* [24a], (his work); *tanhika parāna*

[ 55a ], ( his soul ); *tanhi ki bilasaba* [ 46b ], ( what will he enjoy ? ); *paḍali rahae tahi tira* [ 23a ], ( she remains lying over the bank thereof ); *tanhi ki bāni* [ 82b ], ( his words ); *tā para* [ 70b ], ( over that ); *tanhi ki kahini* [ 40a ], ( his talk ); *tā taha vedana hoi* [ 72a ], ( she has troubles from that ); *tāhi taha tāpa* [ 31a ], ( trouble from that ); *turita paṭhāwaha tāhi* [ 50b ], ( send her back immediately ); *tehi adhara karu damse* [ 53a ], ( he bit over the lips ); *tāheri bhāge* [ 70a ], ( her fortune ); *taṃ kake karia lobhe* [ 86b ], ( why should one have greed for that ? ).

#### INTERROGATIVE PRONOUN

Direct forms—Personal—*ke, kaṇona*.

Direct forms—Non-Personal—*ki, ki*.

*navajala bindu sahae ke pāra* [ 3b ], ( who can tolerate the drops of the new rains ? ); *kaṇone nibāraba kugata sasī* [ 10a ], ( who will check the unfavourable moon ? ); *tiribadha kāṇona āba* [ 6b ], ( to whom will the guilt of a woman's murder be ascribed ? ); *ki kahaba* [ 3a ], ( what shall I say ? ); etc.

The oblique base is *ka*. It forms *kā, kām, kāhe* and *kāhi*.

*kā lāgi* [ 81a ], ( for what ? ); *kām ḍiṭhiaole rājakumāri* [ 101a ], ( why have you looked at the princess ? ); *kāhi nibe-daño* [ 13a ], ( to whom may I speak ? ); *kokilu kāhi santābaha* [ 103 ], ( O cuckoo, why do you give trouble to anybody ? ); etc.

#### INDEFINITE PRONOUNS

##### Somebody

Only the oblique forms are available.

Nom. *kehu—kehu dekhala nāganā* [ 101b ], ( has somebody seen the naked one ? ); *keu—keu agara candana ghasi* [ 102b ], ( somebody, having prepared sandal paste ); *keo—keo kara...āsa* [ 23 ], ( someone hopes for ).

Acc. *kāhu na dekhia* [ 45a ], ( I do not see anybody ).

Dat. *kaṇonaka dehe* [ 66b ], ( by giving to somebody ).

Gen. *kāhuka—kākuka saṅka* [ 67a ], ( fear of, from

anybody ); *kakarahu*—*kakarahu khoñichā* [102b], ( in the cavity made in the lower garment of somebody ).

Gen-Dat. *kakarihu*—*kakarihu motiā bhala chāja* [ 102b ], ( over the fore-head of some of them pearls were looking very beautiful ).

### *Something, Anything*

Direct forms:—*kichu* and *kichu* :

*kichu na mahagha* [ 18b ], ( nothing is dear ); *kichu na gūnala tabe* [ 3b ], ( then I did not consider anything ); *nava anurāga kichu hoebā raha* [ 20a ], ( there remains something for new love to grow ); *kichu na tāhu geāna* [31b], ( he has no knowledge ); etc.

### *Somebody unknown*

Personal : *kedahu* [ 3a ].

Non-Personal : *kīdahu*.

The forms are found in the nominative only.

### *Nobody*

*na koi* [ 72b ], *nahi koi* [ 19b ] and *nahi koe* [ 51a ].

### *Nothing*

*nahi kichu* [ 31b ].

### *Anybody*

Direct. *koī* [ 22a ]. Obl. *kāhu* [ 99a ], *kāhū* [ 103a ], *kou* [ 19b ].

The few other pronouns are : *āna*, *para*, *āora*, *ao* (others): *saba* ( all ) and *puruba* ( the previous one ) as in *purubakā puna* [ 5a ], ( the merits of former times ).

These pronouns are declined like nouns.

### *The Reflexive Pronoun*

Direct : *apāne* and *apanahi* :

*gae apanahi se awalokia* [ 2a ], ( go and see that yourself ); *madhu apāne jā* [ 2a ], ( honey goes by itself ); etc.

### The Possessive Pronouns

They are : *āpana*—*āpana vedana* [ 2b ], ( my own feeling ); *āpani*—*āpani hāni* [ 2b ], ( my own loss ); *āpane*—*āpane mane* [ 4a ], ( in your own mind ), and *āpanī*—*āpanī ākhi* [ 15a ]; ( your own eye ).

The extended forms are : *āpanuka*, as in *āpanuka aṅgīrala* [5a], (accepted by your own self), and *āpanā* as in *āpanā hatha* [ 27a ], ( in one's own hand ).

Another such pronoun is *niā* or *niña* found in *niā kula* [78b], ( one's own family ), *niña caturima* [19a], (her own wisdom); etc.

### Compound Pronominal Forms

The following have been noted: *eta sabe* [ 11a ], ( all these ); *se sabe* [ 23b ], ( all those ); *jata sabe* [ 23b ], ( all, so much as ); *je sabe* [ 31a ], ( all what—relative ); *keo ana* [ 3b ], ( somebody else ); *saba keo* [ 3a ], *saba koe* [ 17b ], ( everybody ); *saba koi* [ 54b ], ( everybody ); *kichu kichu* [ 20a ], ( little by little ); etc.

### PRONOMINAL ADJECTIVES

#### Adjectives of quantity

This much : *eta* [ 8b ], *ete* [35a]. As much : *jata* [10a]. How-much ? : *kata* [ 4b ]. How many ? : *katana* [ 8b ]. As many : *jatane* [ 8a ]. More : *āora* [ 25b ].

#### Demonstrative Adjectives

What ? : *kañona* [ 6a ], *kī* [ 28a ]. This : *e* [ 100b ], *ñe* [ 8b ], *ehi* [ 3b ], *ñehi* [ 57b ], *i* [ 15a ]. That : *ño* [ 8b ], *ohi* [ 49b ].

#### Relative and Correlative Adjectives

That ( Relative ) : *jehi* [ 29a ]. That ( Correlative ) : *tehi* [ 76b ], *te* [ 29b ].

#### Adjectives of quality

What sort of ? : *kāisana* [ 54b ]. That sort of : *taīsana* [ 2b ], *tasa* [ 50a ], *taīsani* [ 1b ]. Such : *hena* [ 54b ], *ahena*

[ 38b ]. This sort of : *imi* [ 28b ], *aṣṣana* [ 5b ]. As : *jema* [ 31a ], *jahini* [ 3b ], *jasa* [ 5a ], *jaisana* [ 28b ].

#### PRONOMINAL INDECLINABLES

##### *Adverbs of place*

Here : *etae* [ 87b ], *ethā* [ 18a ], *ithī* [ 10b ], *ithīm* [ 77a ], *ithi* [ 32b ], *eṣhamā* [ 101a ]. Where ? : *katae* [ 2a ], *kahā* [ 101b ], *kathā* [ 77b ]. Where ( Relative ) : *jahā* [ 101b ], *jatae* [ 104b ]. There : *tathī* [ 10b ], *tatahi* [ 104b ], *otae* [ 103a ], *tahā* [ 20a ], *tathu* [ 58b ]. At a place unknown : *kataedahu* [ 17b ]. Anywhere ? : *katahu* [ 2a ], *kahahum* [ 45b ]. Everywhere : *sabatahū* [ 101b ], *sabaṣṭhāma* [ 4a ].

##### *Adverbs of time*

Now : *ekthane* [ 38b ], *ābe* [ 3a ], *abe* [ 18a ]. When ( Relative ) : *jakhane* [ 9b ]. Then : *tahikhane* [ 57a ], *tabe*— [ 31a ]. Every moment : *sabaṣana* [ 68a ]. Never : *kabahu nahi* [ 32a ]. As long : *jatikhana* [ 18b ], *jabe* [ 32a ], *jabe* [ 7b ]. So long : *tatikhana* [ 18b ], *tabe* [ 32a ]. How long : *katikhana* [ 9b ]. The moment when ( Relative ) : *jahikhane* [ 5b ]. That very moment : *tahikhane* [ 5a ]. The day when ( Relative ) : *jahiā* [ 25a ]. That very moment : *tatahiḥberā* [ 9b ].

##### *Adverbs of manner*

How ? : *kāise* [ 12a ], *kaise* [ 2a ]. How ( Relative ) : *jaise* [ 21b ]

##### *Conjunctions*

And : *āora* [ 39a ]. Or : *ki* [ 28a ], *kī* [ 10a ], *kidahu* [ 10a ], *kihā* [ 12a ]. Why : *kāñi* [ 19b ], *kake* [ 28a ], *kam* [ 101a ], *kāñi* [ 103a ], *kīe* [ 6a ]. If : *jañō* [ 11a ]. Then : *tañō* [ 11a ]. Even though : *jaiāo* [ 3b ]. Even then : *tañāo* [ 31a ]. Therefore : *tem* [ 65b ], *te* [ 88b ], *taṃ* [ 77a ].

##### *Expletives*

*je* and *ki*

*tohe je sayāna* [ 10a ], (that you are wise); *madhu ki karata*

*pāna* [ 8a ], ( what will he drink honey—he is not in a condition to do so ); etc.

## THE NUMERALS

### Cardinals

1. *eka* [ 11b ]; 2. *dui* [ 6b ]; 3. *tīni, tini* [ 20a ]; 4. *cāri* [ 6b ]; 5. *pañca* [ 22b ]; *pāca* [ 29b ]; 6. *chaba* [ 104b ], *khaṭa* [ 44b ]; 7. *sāta* [ 29a ]; 8. *aṭha* in *aṭhahu* [ 102a ]; 9. *nava* [ 59a ]; 10. *dasa* [ 45a ], *daha* [ 70b ]; 12. *bāraha* [ 28b ]; *dcādasa* [ 54b ]; 16. *soraha* [ 42b ]; *soḷaha* [ 45b ]; 50 *pacāsa* [ 36b ]; 64. *causaṭhi* [ 54a ]; 100. *sata* [ 29a ]; 1000. *sahasa* [ 6a ], *sahase* [ 1b ]; 100000. *lākhe* [ 9b ]; 10000000. *koṭi* [ 9b ]; Innumerable : *saṁkhe* [ 9a ].

### Ordinals

1st. *pahilā* [ 42b ]; 2nd. *dosari* [ 4b ]; 3rd. *tesara* [ 27a ]; 4th *cārima* [ 30a ].

Here the names of the *tithis* may be noted :

4th. *cauṭhi* [ 30a ]; 14th. *caudasi* [ 23a ]; 15th. *pañcadasi* [ 10a ].

### Fractional

1/2. *ādha* [ 8a + b ].

### Multiplicative

*dūna* [ 22a ], ( double ).

### Aggregatives

Both : *duhu* [ 3b ], *duao* [ 8b ]. All the four : *cāruhu* [ 103b ].

The following occur in compound forms :

2. *do* in *dopata* [ 75a ], ( what has two leaves ); 3. *te* in *tepata* [ 75a ], ( what has three leaves ); 4. *cau* in *cauguna* [ 25a ], ( four-fold ); 1/2. *adha* in *adhaboli* [ 78b ], ( words, half-uttered ).

The following words that are formed by addition of affixes to *eka* : *ekali* [ 60a ], *ekala* [ 18a ], *ekasara* [ 26b ], *ekasari* [ 30a ], ( alone ); *ekamata* [ 3b ], ( similar ).

The following may be noted : *dosarādita* [ 74b ], ( an assistant ),

The numerals are used as pronouns in the following cases: 1. *eka sañe hoika virodha* [ 27a ], ( if there be disagreement with one ); 2. *ghara nahi dosara kera* [ 27b ], ( the house does not belong to another person, literally to a second ).

The following adverbs are obtained from *eka* :

*eke* [ 31b ], *ekataño*, [ 13b ], firstly.

Another numeral adverb is *aoke* [ 103b ], ( secondly ], based on the pronoun *ao* [ other ]. From *ao*, we have the genitive adjective *aoka* [ of the other ].

#### THE VERB

A verbal base is either causative or non-causative. The base of the latter type is obtained by the adding of a *ā* to the root, and sometimes in its formation, if the radical contains *i*, it is changed to *e*; besides, there occur a few other phonetic changes, which will be noted in appropriate places.

Now these two types of bases are divided into two classes according as they end in *a* or in any other vowel. The bases of the former class take the inflectional affixes directly and those of the latter sometimes undergo certain other modifications as well. Thus for example, from *mila* [ to meet ] we have the causative base *melā* [ to cause to unite ] and from *daras* [ to see ], we have *darasā*, [ to show ]. Again the past participle form of *kaha* [ to say ] is *kahala*, but that from *ā* [ to come ] it is *āela*, *āila*, and from *bujhā* [ to make one understand ] it is *bujhāola*, and the present tense from it is *bujhābae*.

The verbal forms are further distinguished according as they are conjugational or participle. The forms of the former type occur in the present tense only and those of the latter in the other two tenses.

We may divide the different simple tenses and moods into the following classes :

Present : Indicative; Imperative, including the Optative.  
Past tense.

Future tense : Indicative and Imperative.

Conditional.

The conjugational forms do not change according to the gender or the number of the nouns governing them.

#### THE PRESENT TENSE

##### *The Indicative mood*

The following are the personal terminations :

Pers. I : *-imi*, *-ño*. Pers. II : *-si*. Pers. III : nothing, *-thi*, *-e*, *-i*, [*ī*], *-iha*, *-a*. The last three are employed after the bases ending in a vowel other than *-a*.

##### *Examples*

- 1st. Pers. *cinhimi* [ 2b ], ( I know ); *jhālkhāño* [ 10a ], ( I lament ).  
2nd. Pers. *dharasi* [ 4a ], ( you keep ); *lajāsi* [ 4a ], ( you get ashamed ).  
3rd. Pers. *sañcāra* [ 2a ], ( moves ); *jāthi* [ 67b ], ( she goes );  
*bujhathi* [ 92a ], ( understands ); *karae* [ 3a ], ( does );  
*jībai* [ 4b ], ( lives ); *abe* [ 7b ], ( comes ); *dea*  
[ 3a ], ( gives ); *dei* [ 82a ], ( gives ); *hoa* [ 5a ],  
( becomes ); *patiāi* [ 75b ], ( believes ).

##### *The Imperative mood*

The following are the personal affixes :

- 1st. Pers. *-año*, *-u*. 2nd. Pers. nothing, *-ha*, *-he*, *-si*, *-hi*.  
3rd. Pers. *-o*, *-ae*, *-thu*, *-a*.

##### *Examples*

- 1st. Pers. *kāhi nibedaño* [ 3a ], ( to whom may I describe ? );  
*jāu* [ 104a ], ( let us go ).  
2nd. Pers. *buyha* [ 4a ], ( know ); *rākhaha* [ 1b ], ( keep ); *dehe*  
[ 1b ], ( give ); *karahi* [ 21a ], ( do ); *sunasi* [ 2b ],  
( hear ).  
3rd. Pers. *pibao* [ 5a ], ( let him drink ); *dosari janu hoa* [ 9a ],  
( let not somebody else be ); *hoae janu* [ 22a ],  
( let it not be ); *pābathu* [ 72a ], ( let him obtain ).

Here, it is clear, how already by the time of Vidyapati the

forms of the indicative had begun to be employed also in the imperative although the latter had special forms of its own.

It may be noted that the imperative forms ending in *-ia*, sometimes extended to *-iae* and *-iñā*, are used in the sense of the present indicative and of the imperative including the optative, in all the persons without addition of a personal termination. Thus :

- 1st. Pers. *bisaria* [2b], (I forget); *sumaria* [2b], (I remember).  
 2nd. Pers. *abalokia* [ 2a ], ( you see ); *karia* [ 2a ], ( you do ).  
 3rd. Pers. *māna becī prāṇa je rāṣia* (*khia*) [5b], (that if one saves his life at the cost of his honour ); *puruṣa bicakhana bolu* [ 8a ], ( one should call [ such a ] man wise ); *jañṇo apane nahi jāniñā re* [ 11b ], ( if a thing be not known to one's own self ); *kauā muha na bhaniae veda* [ 44b ], ( the mouth of the crew does not recite the Veda ).

In all these cases the sense of the passive is present. Such forms are the source of the modern optative forms ending in *-ī*. Thus : *rakhī* ( should be kept ).

There is one case of such an impersonal form, where an affix for a case is added to it. It is *hoika* in *duhu disa eka sañṇo hoika virodha* [ 26b ], ( he may have disagreement with one from either of the two parties ). This *-ka* figures in modern Maithili as the affix of the non-honorific 3rd Pers. used in a case other than the nom., cf. *kahal<sup>a</sup>* ( it was said ), *kahaliāh<sup>u</sup>* ( it was said by me to you ), *kahaliaika* ( it was said by me to him of him ); etc. For the use of *hoi* in the optative cf. *janama hoae janu punu hoī* [ 22a ], ( may there be no birth, if it be at all ).

#### *The Future Imperative*

The forms are used in the 2nd and 3rd persons only. The terminations are :

2nd. Pers. *-ihīṣi*, *-ihaha*.

3rd. Pers. *-iha*

*Examples*

2nd. Pers. *rakhihisi* [ 26b ], ( you will protect ); *đihaha* [ 20a ],  
( you will give ).

3rd. Pers. *bujhiha* [ 22a ], ( may he know in future ); *hoiha  
jubati* [ 22a ], ( if she will be a young girl ); *miliha*  
[ 22a ], ( may he be obtained in future ); etc.

## THE PAST TENSE

The forms of the past tense are of two types : (1) the *-u* forms and (2) the *-l* forms.

The *-u* forms are not many. They are found in the 1st and 3rd persons only. They do not change according to gender. Thus :

*hame sāju abhisāra* [ 6a ], ( I arranged for the meeting );  
*bekata bhaū vidhurāja* [ 6a ], ( the moon appeared ); *sasaru kasanī*  
[ 16b ], ( the knot in the lower garment slipped down ); etc.

*-u* occurs as *aū* in *bhaū* [ 67b ], ( became ); *bhayo* [ 69b ],  
( became ) also occurs. But in the same poem in another  
place the word is found also as *bhaaū* [ 74a ]. No other case  
in *-yo* has been noticed. Consequently *bhayo* appears to be  
a Braja form introduced at some later date in the literary  
language.

The *-l* forms are based on past participles. In meaning  
such forms are active with intransitive verbs and passive with  
those that are transitive. They are formed by addition of  
*-la* (mas.) and *-li* (fem.) to the bases ending in *-a* : in the case  
of other bases *-ila*, *-ili*, *-ela*, *-eli*, *-ula*, *-uli*, *-ola*, *-oli* are added,  
where the *-li* forms are of the feminine and the *-la* forms, of  
the masculine gender. It must be here noted that in all the  
cases the first vowel of the affix is different in timbre from  
that of the base. Thus from *pī* ( to drink ) it is *piula*, and  
from *chū* ( to touch ) it is *chuila*. The monosyllabic bases in *-a*  
like *bha* ( to be ), *ga* ( to go ), and *da* ( to give ) form *bhela*,  
*gela* and *dela* : *kara* ( to do ) irregularly forms *kaela*.

*Examples of intransitive verbs*

*mati bhulali mori* [ 3a ], ( my mind got perplexed ); *kudivasa gela* [ 6b ], ( the evil days are passed ).

*Examples of transitive verbs*

The forms in *-l* from transitive verbal bases are used in Maithili both as adjectives and as finite verbs. Thus: *bolali bola uttima pae rākha* ( a good man abides by the words uttered by him ) but *kaela mādhaba hame akāja*, O Mādhava, an evil thing was done by me ). In either case the sense of the passive is there. Such a form, when used as a finite verb, agrees with the accusative, and not with the nominative, the latter having assumed the form and the sense of the nom. In course of time, though the form of the passive, agreeing with the accusative, remained, the sense was transferred to that of active. As an after-effect, the original ( pre-passive ) nominative assumed its function of the nominative and the accusative, which had become the nominative, again became accusative. Up to the time of Vidyāpati the transitive verbal forms in *-l* agreed in gender with the accusative and not with the nominative. Thus :

*kaela mādhaba hame akāja* [ 1b ], ( O Mādhava, an evil work has been done by me ); *supuruṣe pāola sumukhi* [ 5a ], ( the fair faced girl obtained a noble man ); *kārani baide nirasi tejali* [ 6b+7a ], ( the patient was discarded by the physician when [ he became ] hopeless ); *ānali jatane* [ 32a ], ( she has been brought with efforts by me ); *rayani gamāoli* [ 40a ], ( I spent the night ); etc.

When the gender of the pre-passive accusative is not definite, the gender of such a verbal form is masculine: *hame sabe bisarala* [ 3b ], ( all have been forgotten by me ).

The verbal forms in *-l* are found to be followed by certain affixes, which usually are indicative of the person of

the nominative, and in others they are brought in perhaps for the sake of euphony.

They are :

1st Pers. *-āhu, -hum*. 2nd Pers. *-ha*. 3rd Pers. *-āha, -anhi, -ihu*.

### Examples

*mañe dhaūlihu* [ 23a ], ( I, a woman, ran ); *chalihu* [ 81a ], ( I, a woman, was ); *ailihu* [ 80a ], ( I, a woman, came ); *achalihum* [ 44b ], ( I, a woman, was ); *bhelihu* [ 88b ], ( I, a woman, became ); *kaelāhu sāhasa*, [ 12a ], ( I made an adventure ); *rahalāhu* [ 87a ], ( I, a man, remaind ); *bujhaolaha niña bebahāra* [ 33a ], ( you made me understand your behaviour ); *durjana vacane bajaolaha dhola* [ 23b ], ( you got it declared by the beat of drum through wicked people ); *hame jibe gelāha māri* [ 11a ], ( he went away after killing my soul ); *puhalanhi* [ 4a ], ( he asked ); *baṛhaolanhi dandā* [ 4a ], ( he caused my anxiety to increase ); etc.

It cannot be said if such extended forms had the sense of honour or dishonour attached to them.

The practice of maintaining the distinction of gender is often disturbed on account of the use of these extended terminations. Thus :

*aeldhu* [ 55a ], *ailāhu* [ 79b ], ( I, a woman, came ); *paḷalāhu* [ 85b ], ( I, a woman, fell ); *boli paṭhaolanhi* [ 45b ], ( a message [ fem. ] has been sent by him ); *kake na paṭhaolaha dūti* [ 87a+b ], ( why was a female messenger not sent by you ); etc.

The cases of extension of such forms by *-e* occur in all the persons : *herahi na pārāle āgu* [ 53b ], ( I could not see in the front ); *bisa delae mohi* [ 24b ], ( you offered me poison ); *paramidhi haralae* [ 24b ], ( you stole the property of another person ); *calaolae mohi* [ 37a ], ( you made me go ); *na aele kantā* [ 19a ], ( the husband did not come ); etc.

-ā occurs in the 3rd. person only : *pati gelā* [ 32a ], ( the husband want away ); *ānaka ratana āni mañe delā* [ 1b ], ( the jewel of another person was brought by me ); etc.

### The Future Tense

The forms of the future are of two types : the *-t-* forms, found in the third person only, and the *-b-* forms, found in all the persons. The forms of the latter type are passive, inasmuch as they agree in gender with their pre-passive accusative.

Examples of *-b-*—forms. Intransitive verbs :

*badhaka hoeba tohe bhāgī* [ 11b ], ( you will be responsible for the murder ); *tanhi āoba* [ 32a ], ( he will come ); etc.

The intransitive future forms do not change according to the gender of the nom. Thus : *marī jāeba* [ 32a ], ( I, a woman, shall die ); *jāeba* [ 56b ], ( I, woman, shall go ); etc. Instances are not many.

Transitive verbs :—

*bhala jāna pūchaba āna* [ 11a ], ( others will be consulted by good persons ); *durajana lakhaba abhisāra* [ 12a ], ( the meeting will be seen by wicked people ); *kahalio kahinī kahabi kata berī* [ 5b ], ( how many times will a story be told that is already told ); *karaba kañona upāe* [ 6b ], ( what remedy shall be arranged for by me, a woman ); *hamahum nāgarī sabe sikhāūbi* [ 52a ], ( all the women shall be instructed by me ); *harisañño lāoba naha* [ 85a ], ( by me, a woman, love will be contracted with Hari ); *pāṣa mahādevi karabi he āni* [ 45b ], ( by me, a man, you will be made the chief queen, when brought ); etc.

The practice of maintaining the gender is very often disturbed particularly when the pre-passive accusative is separated from the verb by one or more words. Thus :—

*ki kahaba sundāri tāheri kahinī* [ 3a ], ( O beautiful lady, how can his story be narrated by me ), though *āora kahabi kī kahinī* [ 24a ], ( what more story can be told ? ); *cānde parihaba*

*moti* [ 79b ], ( the pearl will be worn by the moon ), but *baisāoli moti* [ 85a ], ( pearl was set with gold ); *khepaba vasanta ka rāti* [ 45b ], ( the night of the spring will be spent by me, a woman ), here both the nom. and the pre-passive accusative are in the feminine; *kata patiaoba jhūthi bāni* [ 49b ], ( how much of the false words will be believed ? ), though *bāni*, is fem.

The *-b-* future forms have also the value of the imperative : *anunaya mori bujhāūbi* [ 97a ], ( you will, please, let my prayers be understood by him ); *rākhahi duo lāja* [ 8b ], ( let the honour of you two, in future, be protected by you ); *sumarabi mori nāme* [ 9a ], ( by you, a man, let my name be remembered ); etc.

Two cases have been noted where, as in the past tense, *-e* is added at the end of a future form : *na jaebe* [ 15a ], ( you will not go ); *kañona gati karabae mora* [ 25a ], ( to what state you will lead me ? ).

The form *bolibo* ( I shall say ), *i. e.* with *-iba*, [ 55a and 38b ], occurs twice. Again there is *kahibo* [ 71b and 99b ], ( I shall say ) and *karabo* [ 56b ], ( I shall do ). It appears that the final *-o-* had the value of the 1st. person.

The *-t-* forms of the future are always in the active voice. The affix for the masc. is *-tu* and that for the feminine it is *-ti*.

### Examples

*āuti* [ 2a ], ( she will come ); *piuta* [ 4b ], ( he will drink ); *lāgati mori cori* [ 92a ], ( a charge of theft will be levelled against me ); etc.

The personal termination *-āha*, used in the 3rd. person, occurs once : *bālabhu aotāha* [ 76b ], ( the husband will come ).

The Conditional and the Habitual Past.

The formative affix is *-ita*.

The personal terminations are :—

1st Pers. *-hu, huṃ.*      2nd Pers. *-ha.*      3rd Pers. *-hu.*

*Examples*

*jaekhane ditahu āliṅgana* [ 53b ], ( I would have offered an embrace at the time of departure ); *jata jata karitahu* [ 53b ], ( all, that I would have done ); *bolitahu sāma sāma pae bolitaha* [ 98a ], ( if I would utter *syāma*, you also would have uttered *syāma* ); *jalahuka thala jaṇo bharamahuṃ bolitahuṃ* [ 98b ], ( if even by mistake I would call water the land ); *jala thala thapitahu* [ 98b ], ( you would have proved water to be the land ).

The examples taken from Fol. pp. 98a+b are from a poem of Rudradhara; cf. also the causative *karaitahu vāsa* [ 65b ], ( I would have arranged for residence ).

*The verbs substantive*

They are two : *acha* and *tha*.

The following forms from these have been noted :—

*achae* [ 25b ], ( is ); *acha* [ 70a ], ( is ); *gela achi* [ 85b ], ( is gone ); *chala* [ 31a ], *achali* [ 30b ], *achala* [ 26a ], ( was )—3rd Pers.; *achaliṃ* [ 44b ], ( was )—1st. Pers. : *athika* [ 3b ], ( is ); cf. also *thākae* [ 53a ], ( remains ).

The personal terminations for the cases other than the nominative.

Only a few cases have been noted. They are found in the past and the future tenses only. Thus :

*bujhāulisi* = *bujhāoli* + *si* [ 41a ], ( I made you understand ); *paulisi* = *pāuli* + *si* [ 67b ], ( I have obtained you ); *hoetaū lāja*, *hoetaū* = *hoeta* + *u* [ 13a ], ( you will feel ashamed ); *hoeto he sumukhi pema puramāda* [ 13b ], ( O beautiful faced girl, you will have calumny in love ); *āora kahi ki bujhaūbisi tohi* [ 55a ], ( having said what more shall I make you understand ); *khoaoobisi* [ 84a ], ( you will cause me to eat ).

In all these cases it is only the 2nd person that is so indicated. The terminations employed are : *-si*, *-u* and *-o*.

The other verbal forms are :—

- ( 1 ) The infinitive.
- ( 2 ) The present participle.
- ( 3 ) The past participle.
- ( 4 ) The absolutive.

### *The infinitive*

The infinite is formed by adding *-e* to the base. Thus :—  
*pibae cāha* [ 54a ], ( he desires to drink ); *corābae aelāhu*  
 ( I came to steal ).

The present participial forms end in *-ite*, *-item*, *-itahi*. They have the sense of the gerund. Thus : *tohi lae jāite* [ 12a ], ( in taking you away ); *takarā bajaite ka ae nirodha* [ 26b ], ( where is the check in her speaking ); *vāsa cāhaite* [ 28a ], ( while desiring an accommodation ) etc.

Such forms have also the sense of simultaneity of action : *sānkara khāite* [ 42b ], ( while eating sugar ); *akhi dekhaite kūpa dhasa dea* [ 14b ], ( while seeing with his eyes one jumps into a well ), also *dekhitahi* [ 37a ], ( as soon as he sees ).

They are used as adjectives also : *pahu rākhala mora jāite lāja* [ 81a ], ( my husband saved my honour that was vanishing ); *hari bolaite* [ 66a ], ( uttering Hari ); *dekhali jāite* [ 67a ], ( she was seen going ).

They have the sense of the infinitive also : *jāgatanāgari muha jinaite gelāhe gagana hāri* [ 57b ], ( in order to surpass the face of the women of the earth, you having been defeated, went to the sky ).

The forms in *-itāhu* are used in the sense of the absolutive : *heritahi* [ 54a ], as soon as seen.

The past participial forms.

### *The gerund*

It is formed by adding *-e* or *-hi* to the past participle : *hame anaole* [ 13a ], ( by getting me brought ); *gele māna* [ 25a ],

( by loss of honour ); *je āgiria se delahi nitāra* [ 43a ], ( one is liberated by payment of what is agreed upon ); *kaele dhandhe* [ 41a ], ( by having anxiety ), cf. also *cāri varasa tanhi gelā bhela* [ 28b ], ( four years have passed after his depart ); *avasara bahalā* [ 30 ], ( when an occasion is over ).

The participle is used as adjective also : *gela dina* [ 48a ], ( the day that is over ); *lubudhala nayana* [ 48a ], ( the attracted eyes ); *palāṭali ḍiṭhi* [ 67b ], ( the vision that returned ); etc.

A past participial form is used as verbal noun also : *paraka kānha kahālā lāga* [ 75b ], ( Kṛṣṇa listens to the advice of another person ).

The following form that has the sense of the genitive is not clear : *durahi barate* [ 25b ], ( by remaining at a distance ).

#### *The Absolutive*

It is formed by *-i* and *-e* : *palāṭi* [ 8a ], ( having returned ); *bāndhi* [ 2a ], ( having fastened ); *bhae* [ 69b ], ( having become ); *gae* [ 2a ], ( having gone ).

The absolutive form *kae*, ( having done ), is used also as an expletive : *kāise kae* [ 2a ], ( how ? ).

*kahu* is also so used : *kopa kae kahu* [ 40b ], ( having shown anger ); *hasi kahu* [ 42b ], ( having laughed ).

#### *The compound verbs*

The most usual auxiliary verb is *hala*. As it never occurs as a principal verb it is not possible to ascertain its meaning.

It is used with the principal verb in the absolutive.

#### *Past tense*

*halala abadhāri* [ 45b ], ( I have come to the conclusion ); *chāḍi halu* [ 17b ], ( he gave up ).

#### *Future tense*

*halabi paribodhi* [ 32a ], ( you will console her ); *bāndhi halata* [ 81a ], ( he will fusten you ).

#### *Present imperative*

*chui janu halāha* [ 25b ], ( do not touch ).

*Present indicative*

*heri hala sundari* [ 70a ], ( the beautiful girl sees ).

The following compound tense forms have been noted:—

*Present perfect*

*milaha acha* [ 5a ], ( has been found ); *gela achi* [ 85a ], ( he has gone away ); *rahala achi* [ 7a ], ( it has remained ); *sunalacha* [ 66a ], ( it has been heard ).

*Past perfect tense*

*baisali achalihu* [ 27b ], ( I was sitting ).

*Past indefinite*

*ugi gelā* [ 19a ], ( he rose up ); *bhae gela* [ 25b ], ( it became ); *cali ailihu* [ 53a ], ( I came ).

*Present perfect continuous*

*sunāicha* [ 35a ], ( we have been hearing ).

*Present Progressive*

*sāji rahali achi* [ 90b ], ( she is decorating ).

The other compound verb-forms are : *bujhae na pāria* [ 2b ], ( I am unable to know ); *sahae na pāra* [ 6a ], ( she is unable to tolerate ); *barisae lāgala* [ 27b ], ( it commenced raining ); *khedae lāgala* [ 3a ], ( he began to drive away ); *pibae cāha* [ 54a ], ( he wants to drink ); *samadae cāhia* [ 2b ], ( I want to send a message ); *kahahi na jāe* [ 34b ], ( it cannot be said ); *jhāpi na hoe* [ 16b ], ( it cannot be concealed ); *chāḍi dehe* [ 2b ], ( give; up ); *paṭhābae cāhia dūtī* [ 81b ], ( a female-messenger ought to be sent ); *bhāgi jāeta* [ 90b ], ( it will break ); *ojhā āni cāhū* [ 101a ], ( a wizard ought to be called for ); etc.

**The adverbs**

The following have been noted :

*kali* [ 37b ], ( tomorrow ); *āja* [ 42a ], *āi* [ 52a ], ( today ), *turita* [ 50b ], ( immediately ); *cire* [ 68a ], ( for a long time ); *palati* [ 11a ], ( again ); *dine dine* [ 20a ], ( day by day ); *pachā* [ 32b ], ( later ); *pāche* [ 3a ], *pāchi* [ 9b ], ( afterwards )

*laga* [ 32a ], ( near ); *agā* [ 48b ], ( before ); *bhītara* [ 33b ], ( inside ); *pāsa* [ 25a ], *niara* [ 5a ], *niare* [ 97a ], ( near ); *bahāre* [ 97a ], *bāhari* [ 97b ], *bāhara* [ 33b ], ( outside ); *upara* [ 27b ], ( upwards ); *ṭhāme ṭhāme* [ 18a ], ( here and there ); *haṭhe* [ 20a ], ( suddenly ); *mithyā* [ 47a ], ( uselessly ); *nahu nahū* [ 98b ], ( slowly ); *akāmika* [ 60a ], ( accidentally ); *punu* [ 32a ], ( again ); *punu puna* [ 25b ], ( repeatedly ); *bhari* [ 39b ], ( properly ); *avirala* [ 3b ], *nirantara* [ 27b ], ( incessantly ); *āntarakāra* [ 56a ], ( internally ); *nite* [ 26a ], ( daily ); *dhake* [ 38b ], ( suddenly ); *dura* [ 23b ], ( away ); *parataha* [ 44a ], ( daily ); *nimana* [ 8a ], ( downwards ); *baru* [ 103a ], ( rather ); *khane* [ 2b ], ( a moment ); *khane khane* [ 25b ], ( every moment ); *baḷe* [ 11a ], ( uselessly ); and *berieka* [ 11b ], ( sometime ).

The adverbs could take the genitive and the abl. affixes: *durasāṇo* [ 12a ], ( from away ); *otaeka tanta* [ 103a ], ( the news of that place ); *ajuka* [ 103a ], ( of today ); cf. also the pronominal adverb : *takhanuka* [ 16b ], ( of that time ); and also the adjective. *pahiluka* [ 41a ], ( of the first ).

The following expression deserves notice : *durahuka dūra*, [ 6b ], ( farther than far away ).

The prohibitive particle : *janū* [ 5b ], *janu* [ 26a ]' ( do not ).

### Formative affixes

The following have been noted : -i, -ana and -ane form verbal nouns: *cori* [ 1b ], ( theft ); *pakhālana* [ 24a ], ( wash ); *dekhane* [ 104a ], ( selling ); etc.

-i, and -ī form abstract nouns from verbs : *meli* [ 42 ], ( friendship ); *lekhī* [ 48b ], ( accounts ); etc.

-bā, the suffix of the future participle, is employed for forming verbal nouns as well : *puruṣa lakha eka lakhabā paria* [ 30a ], ( such a man is to be found in a lac ).

-ima is employed to form abstract nouns from adjectives :

*caturima* [ 9a ], ( sagacity ).

It is used as an expletive also : *madhurima bāni* [ 45a ], ( sweet words ).

*-pana* forms abstract nouns from adjectives : *chailāpana* [ 42a ], from *chaila*, and *caturāpana* ( wisdom ); etc.

*-tā* forms abstract nouns from adjectives : *thirātā* [ 27a ], ( firmness ).

*-ala* and *-ili* form adjectives : *bādhalā* [ 5b ], ( accustomed ), from *bādha* ( a track of land ); *lubudhalā*, ( attracted ), from *lubudha*, Skt. *lubdha*-; *patārālā* [ 14a ], ( covered with leaves ), from *patāra*, Skt. *patra*-; *pāchilī* [ 9b ], ( the former one ); etc.

*-ara* forms *nisiara* [ 63a ], Skt. *niścara*-.

*bāra* forms *koṭabāra* [ 65a ], ( night watchman ); *rakhabāra* [ 50a ], ( protector ); etc.

*-ī* forms *pahārī* [ 85a ], ( night watchman ).

*-āri* forms *goāri* [ 6b ], ( cowherdess ).

*-ālā* forms *goalā* [ 54b ], ( cowherd ).

*-ārā* forms *banijārā* [ 91a ], ( merchant ).

*-āri* forms *bhikḥārī* [ 29a ], ( beggar ).

*-āra* forms *gamāra* [ 36b ], ( rustic ); *kumbhāra* [ 39a ], ( potter ); etc.

*-bati*, *-mati* and *-mantī* form the possessive forms like *dayābati* [ 67b ], ( a kind-hearted woman ); *kulāmati* [ 3b ], ( she who is adept in different arts ); *puṇamati* [ 4b ], ( she who has performed religious duties ); *kulāmati* [ 27b ], ( a woman of a noble family ).

*-akha* forms *mārakha* [ 37a ], ( an animal that has the habit of hurting others ).

*-bai* forms *haṭabai* [ 32a ], ( a broker, a weighman ).

*-soha* forms *panisoha* [ 41b ], ( watery ).

*-ini* and *-inī* form feminine : *padumini* [ 18a ], from Skt. *padma*-; *abhisārini* [ 28a ], ( a woman who goes to meet her lover ); *ghosinī* [ 45a ], ( a cowherdess ).

-*audhī* forms *rataudhī* [ 32a ], ( night-blindness ).

-*ona* forms *sohāona* [ 35b ], ( brilliant ).

*auṭī* forms *kasauṭī* [ 83a ], ( touch-stone ); etc.

Formative Prefixes: *a-*Privative, negative and Panegyric—*athira* [ 49a ], ( unsteady ); *akāja* [ 1b ], ( a bad work ); *apatha* [ 32b ], an evil path ; *abhāga* [ 33a ], ( ill-luck ); *apuruba* [ 35b ], ( extra-ordinary, excellent ).

*ni* — Privative — *nidhana* [ 22b ], ( moneyless ).

*su* — Panegyric — *supāhu* [ 17a ], ( a good lover ).

*ana*—Privative — *anāiti* [ 17b ], ( beyond control ).

*ku* — Pejorative — *kugāma* [ 34b ], ( a bad village ); *kugañā* [ 49b ], ( a resident of a bad village ).

*du* — is found in — *dutara* [ 64b ], ( difficult to be crossed ); *dulabha* [ 73a ], ( difficult to be obtained ).

### Interjections

The following exclamatory expressions occur in the text : *māihe* [ 6b ], ( expresses relief ; *siba siba* [ 31a ], ( expresses ) ; grief ; *ahā* [ 52a ], ( expresses grief ); *hāhā* [ 78a ], ( expresses grief ); *he* [ 25a ], *re* [ 29a ], ( expletive ); *e* [ 16a ] and [ 68a ], *sāe* [ 19a ], ( expresses misery ).

### Compound words

The following may be noted: *hita-mita* [ 19b ], ( friends ); *paraāeta* [ 12a ], *paraḥasa* [ 22a ], ( dependent on another person ); *āsa lubudhala* [ 29a ], ( attracted by hope ); *nica-sabada* [ 30b ], ( evil-tongued ); *janamātara* [ 7a ], ( another life ); *aratha-bihuna* [ 32b ], ( he that has no money ); *puruṣa-bihuni* [ 45b ], ( she that has no man ); *oṭhapātari* [ 37a ], ( a woman who speaks out the secret, literally, she who has thin lips ); *alapāgeamna* [ 42b ], ( she who has little knowledge ); *gokula vāsa* [ 46a ], ( residence in Gokula ); *bāghamita* [ 38b ], ( a tiger friend ); *gatāgata* [ 71b ], ( going and coming ); *abujha* [ 73b ], ( she, who does not understand ); *atanu* [ 75b ], ( she who has nobody ); *dopata* [ 75b ], ( having two leaves ); *adhaboli* [ 78b ], ( half uttered words ); *khañjana* [ *na* ] *yani* [ 7a, b ], ( she whose eyes are like those of the Khañjana bird ); *nilaja* [ 81b ], ( he that has no modesty ); etc.

### The Theme of the Erotic Songs of Vidyapati

The Maithili songs of Vidyāpati can broadly be divided into two sub-classes: (1) those that are erotic, (2) those that are not erotic. Among the songs of the latter class are to be included those poems that are written in praise of gods like Śiva, Durgā, Gaṅgā, and Viṣṇu.

The critics are not divided in their opinion with regard to the nature of the poems that are non-erotic. But it is not so with regard to those that are grouped under the other class. The erotic songs of our poet are considered by some to be exclusively religious, mystic by others, and pure love-songs by not a few.

Those who consider them to be devotional do so because they find that most of such poems contain the names of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa constitute the twin divinity of the Vaiṣṇavas, and the Vaiṣṇavas take delight in singing these poems that depict the love affairs of the two divine personalities, and they do this with the same reverence with which they chant the *bhajanās*, prayer—songs, composed by poets of their own sect: many songs of Vidyāpati have attained the sanctity of the religious scripture among them.

The scholars who hold such a view are divided into two groups. One class of thinkers is of the opinion that Kṛṣṇa is Lord Himself. His beloved is Rādhā. Both of them reside in Vṛndāvana. This love, existing between Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa, serves as the highest ideal of life for the heart and soul of a devotee. It is a thing that he must admire, about which he must think every moment, and which he must describe to the people. It is in this way that he attains the status of a *bhakta*, devotee and, as a consequence thereof, attains the eternal bliss, that is the highest objective of life. This sort of view is held by the people who practise Vaiṣṇavism.

Contrary to the view summarized above the scholars like Grierson, Nagendranātha Gupta and Janārdana Miśra think that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa are symbolic personalities. Rādhā symbolizes the individual soul, *jīvātmā*, and Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Being, *paramātmā*. The individual soul is extremely eager to face the Supreme Being. The former has its glance and mind perpetually directed towards the latter. It continues to remain in this condition till it attains what it desires—is united with the Supreme Being. But the search for the Supreme Being is not undertaken by the individual soul on its own initiative. It is prompted to do so by the teacher who is symbolized as *dūtī*, the female messenger, whose business is to help a girl in finding her lover and vice-versa. She is in constant contact with the individuals that are guided by her at every step till her efforts come to a successful end. The love affairs described in these songs thus symbolize the cravings of the individual soul, etc. [ cf. Grierson, Maithili Chrestomathy, pp. 36, and 38-9, Gupta's Lectures delivered in the Patna University in 1935 on Vidyāpati, etc. ].

The protagonists of the former view compare such songs of Vid. with those of the other Vaiṣṇava poets. And those who hold the latter view compare the theme of such songs with those of the Sūfī poets, like Jāyasī, Kutuban, etc., the saints who preach the ideology of love existing between souls and the soul, on one hand, and with the poems of the teachers like Kabīr, Dādū, etc., the saints who propagate love in the form that exists between a wife and husband as the only means of attaining the highest knowledge, *satya-jñāna*, on the other.

Having arrived at the aforesaid conclusions, the propagators of the aforesaid two views proceed to arrange the erotic songs of Vidyāpati, not in the order they find them in manuscripts, but in the one that suits their purpose. They begin with

*vayaḥ-sandhi*,<sup>1</sup> the advent of youth of Rādhā. Subsequently their arrangement runs thus : Rādhā becomes young.<sup>2</sup> Accidentally she and Kṛṣṇa see each other.<sup>3</sup> At the very first sight each of them feels very much attracted towards the other.<sup>4</sup> They express their feeling to their friends.<sup>5</sup> Now these friends or messengers, i. e. *dūtis*, become active. First the *dūtī* of Kṛṣṇa comes and describes to Rādhā the feelings of Kṛṣṇa,<sup>6</sup> so does the *dūtī* of Rādhā before Kṛṣṇa.<sup>7</sup> Both of them are suffering extremely for not meeting each other.<sup>8</sup> Through the efforts of the *dūtis* the two meet and become glad.<sup>9</sup> But the *dūtis'* task is not yet over. They instruct both of them, the lover and the beloved, as to the course they should follow so that both of them may enjoy uninterrupted love.<sup>10</sup> The two have more and more meetings.<sup>11</sup> But Rādhā is a woman. Even though she was so much pining for Kṛṣṇa, she, when she finds him, as is usual with women, picks up certain pretexts and manifests artificial anger towards him.<sup>12</sup> Though Kṛṣṇa, in his heart of hearts, has profound love for Rādhā he too gets annoyed apparently.<sup>13</sup> Both are separated. Kṛṣṇa goes away to a foreign land,<sup>14</sup>

1. Gupta, p. 4, poem No. 5.
2. Ibid, p. 5, poem No. 5.
3. Ibid, p. 17, poem No. 26.
4. Ibid and also, p. 18, poem No. 27.
5. Ibid, p. 20, poem No. 31  
and, p. 36, poem No. 65.
6. Ibid, p. 52, poem No. 80.
7. Ibid, p. 68, poem No. 107.
8. Ibid, p. 75, poem No. 119.
9. Ibid, p. 77, poem No. 123.
10. Ibid, p. 81, poem No. 128 for advice to Rādhā; and p. 88,  
p. 139 for advice to Kṛṣṇa; etc.
11. Ibid, pp. 121 ff.
12. Ibid, pp. 207 ff.
13. Ibid, p. 287 ff.
14. Ibid, p. 309, poem No. 505.

may even when he lives in the same house in which Rādhā lives or even when they meet,<sup>1</sup> the latter is ignored.<sup>2</sup> But this artificial quarrel cannot last long. Both of them are suffering badly and each is pining for the other. The *dūtis* are active again.<sup>3</sup> Through them both are reunited.<sup>4</sup> They are happy.<sup>5</sup> The happiness, now they have, knows no limit, nay it is inexpressible.<sup>6</sup> But it is curious to note that none of them gets now annoyed at the other—nay the more they enjoy each other's company, the more they desire to meet each other. It is so more with Rādhā. Her heart is never content. She tells her friend that even though she has been gazing at Kṛṣṇa throughout her life her heart has remained unsatisfied as ever, her eyes are longing to see him more and more, and it seems as if they have never seen him, etc.<sup>7</sup> For some or other reason Kṛṣṇa is obliged to leave Vṛndāvana and to go to Mathurā<sup>8</sup> even though Rādhā tries her best to stop him from doing so.<sup>9</sup> Both suffer mental agony on account of separation.<sup>10</sup> The *dūtis* come to their aid again and through them the two separated souls get united once more. And so on and so forth.<sup>12</sup>

It was on a superficial observation that Grierson and others attempted to attribute a symbolic value to the erotic songs of our poet. In Indian symbolic poems, such as of Kabir or of Jayasi

1. Gupta, p. 287, poem No. 468.
2. Ibid, p. 295, poem No. 482.
3. Ibid, pp. 310 ff.
4. Ibid, pp. 322 ff.
5. Ibid, pp. 336, poem No. 549, 550.
6. Ibid, p. 350, poem No. 577.
7. Ibid, p. 336, poem No. 551.
8. Ibid, 373 ff.
9. Ibid, p. 375, poem No. 620.
10. Ibid, pp. 377, poem Nos. 524-5; etc.
11. Ibid, p. 389, poem No. 647.
12. Ibid, p. 488, poem No. 818; etc.

or of any other writer, it is only the individual soul that needs union with the Supreme Being. The former alone needs elevation. The latter is perfect and needs nothing and, as matter of that, it neither pines nor has it the need to send messages to the individual soul for union. It is only the individual soul that, under the guidance of the preceptor, makes ceaseless attempts to satisfy its unsatisfiable hunger and unquenchable thirst for meeting the Supreme Soul. Neither *sāñi* of Kabir nor *Padmāvatī* of Jāyasī, who symbolizes the Supreme Soul, is described as longing for the woman or Ratnasena, who symbolizes the individual soul.<sup>1</sup> The craving in this type of literature is unilateral.

As against this, as in the *Gītagovinda* of Jayadeva so in the poetry of Vidyāpati, the craving is bilateral. Both Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa admire each other's beauty and qualities. In the mystic songs it is the individual soul that gets attracted towards the Supreme Being when it hears of the latter's extraordinary qualities. There is a marked difference between the two. The one represents the cravings of the lower bring, whom the

1. *tana citaūra mana rāja kinhā*  
*hiya sinhala budhi padamini cinhā*  
*guru suā jei pantha dikhābā*  
*binu guru jagata ko niraguna pābā*  
*nāgamatī yaha duniyā dhandhā*  
*bācā soi na chi cita bandhā*  
*māyā alāudī sulatānū.....premakathā.*

"In this erotic epic, the city of Cittor symbolizes the body, the king Ratnasena is the mind, the island of Ceylon stands for the heart, and Padminī (who resides in Ceylon) is Budhi [Supreme Being] : the parrot is the teacher that guides along the path : who has, in the world, attained the status of being without an attribute [Brahmahood] without a teacher: Nāgamatī [ who wanted to stop Ratnasena from going to Padmāvatī ] is worldly affairs; only he escapes, who is not attached to them in this world: Sultan Allauddin is Satan : etc. [ concluding lines of Padmāvatī ].

Higher One raises up and then both become one Supreme Being. But the love existing between Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa: none of them has heard from an extraneous source about the virtues of the other, none of them knows the reason why one is attracted towards the other. Their love is *niṣkāraṇa*, natural. In the domain of love none is higher or lower. So both of them are equally anxious for mutual meeting. When this takes place it is to the happiness of the both, of course the individual soul is elevated without being conscious of the change.

This is how the theme of the love songs of Vidyāpati differs from that of the mystic songs. To sum up, neither Rādhā nor Kṛṣṇa has a symbolic existence. They are real. Their love affairs are not idealistic, but real. It is in this way that a Vaiṣṇava looks into these songs.

Śivanandan Thakur has criticized the view of Grierson and of others, following him. But while doing this he has made a statement that is wrong. He says that in Mithilā the God has never been praised or worshipped in the form of a husband.<sup>1</sup> We quote a poem of Viṣṇupurī<sup>2</sup> in support of our contention. This was found in the manuscript described above [ Fols. 22b & 23a See song No. 4 of Appendix-A ].

“In the first stage of our life love was so much developed that I felt that we had one body and one soul.

If you can forget even this type of love, your heart is harder than even a log of wood.

O Master, do not discard the woman; other than yourself who is there who is hers ?

A good man is recognized by this test alone that upto the end he remains exactly what he is the beginning.

1. Mahākavi Vidyāpati, p. 194.

2. For an account of Viṣṇupurī, see Ramanath Jha—Proceedings of the 1st All India Oriental Conference.

Broken love cannot be united together : Viṣṇupurī says “you do not realize the consequences”.

Now there arises the question are the erotic songs really devotional. As noted above, Gupta will say “yes”. But Thakur will assert more emphatically “no”. Mahāmahopādhyāya Hara Prasad Śāstri will also say “no” but not with the vehemence of Thakur.

Śāstri tells us that out of the 840 erotic songs that are included in the edition of Gupta 337 do not have even a scent of either Rādhā or of Kṛṣṇa. He further remarks that Vidyāpati was a mediæval poet. In centuries that preceded or followed him it was a customary with the poets, when they desired to compose erotic stanzas, to make Rādhā the heroine and Kṛṣṇa the hero. To Śāstri Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa of these poets, including Vidyāpati, are not divine beings. They are imaginary personalities or creations of the poets. As regards Vidyāpati, Śāstri argues that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa are thoroughly missing from his Sanskrit works—they find place only in his Maithili songs. In his opinion, for which he gives no reason, Vidyāpati composed these Maithili songs simply to please his patrons. When he wanted to write anything serious he would do it in Sanskrit. He holds that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa are meaninglessly inserted in these poems, in the same way as in a song that he had heard from a prisoner one day Śyāma was added at the end of its each strophe though the theme had no connection with that hero.

Śāstri, as noted above, is strongly supported by Thakur. Thakur rightly criticizes Mīśra who states that in Mithilā these erotic songs are chanted at the time of worship. As noted by Thakur, these songs are sung on festive occasions, particularly on those of marriages. This is what led Thakur to arrive at the conclusion that the songs of Vidyāpati have nothing to do with the Vaiṣṇava idealism.

Against Thakur and in support of Gupta we would argue that Gupta had the Vaiṣṇava tradition to rest upon. Had the songs been not devotional they would never find place in Vaiṣṇava anthologies. Neither Bihārī Satasāi nor Amaurśataka, as a matter of that, or any other work dealing with pure erotic songs having Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa as their characters, are considered by Vaiṣṇavas as religious. The poems that do not have the name of either Rādhā or of Kṛṣṇa in them can be safely considered not to be devotional. We have examples of such erotic and devotional songs written by poets who were professedly Vaiṣṇavas.

Thus we quote :—

Do not, O friend, speak of him : do not redouble the sorrow of my heart. As he is a clever master of cheats so you are his messenger. Go and tell her who embraced him in the garden house to minister to his pleasures. You go quickly where that accomplished girl [ with whom Kṛṣṇa is associated ] is and speak to her in such a manner that it will bring to you unlimited happiness. Never come back to me again: on hearing this Rasikadāsa moved away. [ Rasikadāsa, quoted in Sukumar Sen's History of Brajabuli Literature, p. 191 ].

But Vidyāpati, as we have seen above, was not a Vaiṣṇava. He revered Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa no doubt. But we have no reason to believe that all of his erotic poems refer to the Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa theme. In this respect we may compare the erotic songs of our poet with the couplets of Bihārī which are not considered to be devotional in spite of the praise of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa in the opening stanzas of his Satasāi. The first mistake committed by Vaiṣṇavas was that they began to think of Vidyāpati as one belonging to their own fold and the second one was to associate a religious importance even to his such songs as had nothing to do with the Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa theme.

Gupta too, with all his ingenuity, could not classify all of his erotic songs under the category of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa songs. He had to separate the songs relating to *parakīyā nayikā* from the other erotic songs. Rādhā was also a *parakīyā*. But she did not fall in love with anybody whomsoever she saw. On the other hand the *parakīyā* of Vidyāpati is found beseeching even a passer-by to stay with her. This is an aspect which cannot fit in the Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa legends. It is why we are of the opinion that if on one hand our poet thought of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa as divine beings on the other it is not correct to say that whenever he wrote an erotic poem the idea of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa was always before his mind.

We are likewise unable to agree to the suggestion of Thakur that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa of Vidyāpati are in nature comparable to those of the erotic anthology named Gāthasaptasatī. We have not one but a very large number of passages where Kṛṣṇa is referred to as endowed with certain divine qualities in the love poems of our poet. He is called Mādhava and Hari. We quote below a few such passages.

Kṛṣṇa has gone away to Mathurā. Rādhā pines for him. After a few days Kṛṣṇa comes in and Rādhā is able to catch a glimpse of him. Her feeling is described in the following terms :—

Who would have gone for me such a long way. There are thousands of co-wives living in Mathurā.

Proceeding in the same poem she says :—

Where is God Dāmodara [Kṛṣṇa], he who wears a garland of lotuses, and where am I, a foolish cowherdess [ N. MS. p. 6b ].

Again

I see Kṛṣṇa in all the directions [ N. MS. p. 26b ].

You fulfil the desire of all. Why do you forget me ? [ N. MS. p. 19b ].

It is important to note that in the poem, from which the last passage has been cited, there is no specific mention of either Rādhā or Kṛṣṇa. It is a description of the lady separated from her husband. But the husband who fulfils the desire of everybody cannot be an ordinary personality. Further we find

“O Kṛṣṇa, hold my hand and take me to the other side.

I shall present to you an excellent garland.

All my friends have deserted me; I do not know along which path have they gone away.

I shall not approach you, rather I shall go by the unfrequented point of crossing, O Kṛṣṇa.

Vidyāpati knows this pleasure: O cowherdess, serve Kṛṣṇa, the Lord” [ Mitra, p. 44 ].

Again

“Vidyāpati says the truth: O girl, you have met the [Kṛṣṇa] who protects the cow, who killed Kāṁsa and who is a son of Nanda” [ Ibid, p. 4 ].

“God Govinda, Kṛṣṇa, remembers you” [ N. MS. 6a ].

This Kṛṣṇa is the husband of sixteen thousand cowherdesses [ Ibid, p. 35 ].

It is as a consequence of noble deeds that meeting with Murāri is possible [ Ibid, p. 45 ].

This Kṛṣṇa has four hands : with one he pulls the hairs, with the second he presses the neck, the third he puts over the temple of the cheeks and with the fourth he touches the nipples of the breasts [ Ibid. p. 52 ].

“Vidyāpati says: Murāri, the wise God, who has four hands, will be found” [ Ibid, p. 366 ].

This Kṛṣṇa is called also Hari [ God ], Mādhava and son of Nanda, the incarnation of Viṣṇu.

“Vidyāpati says: hear, O woman, what sort of contract or credit can one have with Hari” [ God ]. [ N. MS. p. 25b ].

“Following my advice, away with anger and satisfy Hari open-heartedly” [ N. MS. 28a ].

“Cupid prompts me to approach Hari” [ Ibid, 10a ].

“O Mādhava, please accede to my request and give up the woman of another person” [ Ibid, 1b ].

“O Mādhava, Rādhā has grown thinner day by day”. [ Ibid, 23a ].

“Śyamaśundara [an epithet of divine Kṛṣṇa] came along this way, it is why my eyes are attracted.....Let me go and see the son of Nanda” [ Ibid, 77a+b ].

It cannot be said that this Hari is the same erotic character as Kṛṣṇa, the hero of Gāthāsaptasatī, as is clear from the statement that when the girl has enjoyed his company, she says, “Life has attained its objective” [ Ibid, 5a-b ].

Can the objective of life be attained from temporal sexual pleasure ? Certainly not.

From these it is evident that Kṛṣṇa of Vidyāpati is the same person as the incarnation of Viṣṇu, having the same name. Had he not been so he would not have been designated with appellations like Dāmodara, Vanamālī etc.

Had Kṛṣṇa of Vidyāpati not been the Divine Hero our poet would not have received such high praise from the devout Maithil Vaiṣṇava poet, Govindadāsa, who was only about a half century younger than him, in the following term.

“Glorious is the wise poet Vidyāpati, whose sweet songs, dealing with the exploits of Govinda and Gorī [ Rādhā ], has captivated the heart of the world.”

Association of Rādhā with Kṛṣṇa, the Lord, had long before our poet been incorporated in the Hindu Texts. It was so as early as the time of Jayadeva, the author of Gītagovinda. Kṛṣṇa of Vidyāpati has the same character as that of Kṛṣṇa of that poet. Hence we are unable to agree with Dr. Sukumar Sen who says that the songs of Vidyāpati were

dealing purely with secular love<sup>1</sup>. The moment the lover is conceived to be the Supreme Being there is no sensuousness in the love affair. This was the basis of the later-day Vaiṣṇavism.

Śyāma of the prisoners does not stand comparison in all respects with Kṛṣṇa of Vidyāpati. Śāstri went out of way when he did so. The former is an ordinary farmer. The latter is God Himself.

We do not know what really the ideas of the poet were with regard to the characters of his erotic songs in general. But Gupta, in his enthusiasm to make as many songs of Vidyāpati the *kīrtana* songs as possible, has included therein many which do not appear to have any connection with the Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa theme. He has included the poem on a young woman who has just bathed under the heading "Speech of Madhava". In Mithilā this is sung when the girl takes her bath on the fourth day after her marriage. Śāstri has given a few more examples where Gupta had erred by mixing up purely erotic songs with those that are devotional.<sup>2</sup>

It must here be admitted that it is not possible in all cases to say whether a particular song is secular or devotional.

For example we quote the following poem :

"Your words were like nectar, hence my mind got detracted.

Where has a good person been seen to have become bad: theft does not befit a noble man.

O lady, what will others say now. If someone does not do a thing without previous consideration about it then he has simply to repent.

Then I did not consider either my own loss or the dishonour to my family.

My desires remain associated with my words inside my mind, but I have lost all that I had.

---

1. History of Brajabuli Literature, p. 12.

2. Cf. Sastri, Introduction to Kīrtilātā, p. 34.  
and Thakur Mahākavi Vidyāpati, p. 199.

There are so many people who make purchase carefully, but who is there so foolish as to buy straw-berry ?

Is there such a fool that can jump into a well on the words of another person.

Everybody says about him that he is like a bee, but, O lady, I have found him to be like a peacock.

I forget all that I had read and learnt : there is no fault of yours" [ V. N. 3a-b ].

This may be considered to be a talk of Rādhā or of any lady separated from her husband. Had our poet been a devout Vaiṣṇava it would have certainly been considered devotional.

But Vidyāpati's erotic songs are sometime secular and sometime devotional. Hence the doubt.

In this connection two more points have to be taken into consideration. Firstly we find in at least two poems that Mādhava is not different from Śivasimha and that Murāri is Devasimha.

Cf.        *bhanai vidyapati je jana nāgara*  
              *tāpara ratali nāri*  
              *hāsinidevi pati devasimha nara pati*  
              *parasana hothū murāri*

Vidyāpati says, "the man, who is wise, the women dotes upon him; may the king Devasimha, the husband of Hāsinidevī, Murāri be pleased" [ V. N. 79a ].

*katahu na deṣia madhāi*<sup>1</sup>

"O friend, nowhere is Mādhava to be seen"

...        ...        ...        ...        ...        ...        ...

*bhanai vidyapati are re kalāmati*  
*avadhi samāpali āje*  
*lākhadevipati puriha manoratha*  
*ābiha śivasimharāje*<sup>2</sup>

1. The first four lines of the poem are identical with those of one included in Grierson's collection: the *bhanitā* is entirely different, [See under Previous editions etc.]. But our MS. is more reliable than Grierson.

2. The manuscript has *āji* and *rājā* for *āje* and *rāje*.

Vidyāpati says, "O artful lady, the promised day has expired today, the husband of Lakhimādevī will fulfil the desire, the king Śivasimha will come" [ V. N. 93b+94a ].

It is clear that the last poem was composed to console Lakhimā who was bereaved of her husband.

Secondly it has to be remarked that of the non-erotic poems of Vidyāpati not more than four have in their *bhanitās* the name of one of his patrons with or without that of his wife. In the *bhanitās* of the erotic poems these names occur at the end either without further comment or with a note meaning that it is the patron who knows the sentiment.

But in the four three non-erotic poems they are of different form.

1. In the prayer to Durgā

*vidyāpati kavivara cho gāola*  
*jācaka jana ke gātī*  
*hāsinidevīpati garuḍanārāyaṇa*  
*devasimha naraṇṇī*

"The good poet Vidyāpati has sung this: the king Devasimha, the husband of Hāsinidevī, Garuḍanārāyaṇa, is the resort of the people who demand" [ Gupta, p. 499 ].

In another poem dedicated to Durgā

*jibao ruṇanārāyaṇa nṛpati dharāṇī*

"Let Rūpanārāyaṇa, the king, remain alive over the world" [ Gupta, p. 501 ].

*śivasimha bhūpati kāmāna phalade*

"O giver of desired fruits to king Śivasimha" [ Ibid, p. 502 ].

In his prayer to Gaṅgā

*rudrasimhanaraṇṇī varadāyaka*  
*vidyāpatikavi bhanitāguṇe*

"Giver of boon to king Rudrasimha: you, whose qualities have been described by the poet Vidyāpati".

The name of any other patron is wanting from all the poems dedicated to Śiva. There the patron is *Śiva* himself, the husband of Candaladevī.

As against these we note

*rasa bujha rasamantā*

*rūpanārāyaṇa nāgarare*

*lakṣmīdevika sukhanta*

“The wise Rūpanārāyaṇa, who is a lover the husband of Lakṣmī, knows the sentiment [ Gupta, p. 33 ].

From this we are led remark that at first our poet had his Mādhava, an erotic human being, in most cases his patron : but later when he got advanced in age, this Mādhava became endowed with divine character. It is again noteworthy that none of the poems in the N. MS. in which Mādhava refers decidedly to the Divined Being the name of any other patrons of the poet occur.

---



---

---

# विद्यापति-गीत-संग्रह

---

---

श्रीगणेशाय नमः

## विद्यापति-गीत-संग्रह

### १-मालवरागे

हृदय तोहर जानि नहि भेला । परक रतन आनि मञ्जे देला ॥१॥  
कएल माधव हमे अकाज । हाथि मेराउलि सिंह समाज ॥२॥  
राखह माधव मोरि विनती । देहे परिहरि परयुवती ॥३॥  
चुम्बने नयन काजर गेला । दसने अधर खण्डित भेला ॥४॥  
पीन पयोधर नखर(रेख) मन्दा । जनि महेसर सरद(शेखर) चन्दा ॥५॥  
न मुख वचन न चित (रह) थीरे । काप घनहन सबे सरीरे ॥६॥  
घर गुरुजन दु(र) जन शङ्का । गुनह(लओलह) माधव मोहि कलङ्का ॥७॥  
भने विद्यापति दूती भोरि । चेतन गोपए गुपुति (बेकत) चोरि ॥८॥

### २-मालवरागे

वारिस जामिनि कोमल कामिनि दाहण अति 'अन्धकार' ॥१॥  
पथ' निशाचर सहसे सञ्चर धन तर पर जलघार ॥२॥  
माधव प्रथम नेहे से भीती ॥३॥  
गए अपनहि से अवलोकिए करिअ तैसनि रीती ॥४॥  
अति भयाञ्जुनि आतर जञ्जुनि कैसे कए आउति पार ॥५॥  
सुरतरस' सुचेतन बालभु ता-पति सबे असार ॥६॥  
एत गुनि मने विमुख 'सुमुखि तोह मने नहि लाज ॥७॥  
कतए देखल मधु अपने जा मधुकर (केर) समाज ॥८॥  
भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१—अन्धकार । २—पन्थ । ३—सुरतरसम । ४—सुमुखी ।

## THE SONGS OF VIDYĀPATI

[ 1 ]

Your heart could not be known : I brought [ to you ] the jewel of another person. I.

O *Mādhava*, I did a wrong thing—got a she-elephant united with a lion. II.

Accept, O *Mādhāva*, my prayer, give up the young wife of another person. III.

The collyrium of the eyes has been wiped off on account of kissing : the lips are cut with teeth : the indecent marks made with nails are visible on her full grown breasts; they look as if they were the autumn moons over [ the head of ] *Śiva*. IV-V.

She has no speech in her mouth : her mind is not quiet : her whole body is trembling. VI.

At home, there is the fear of the superiors and of the wicked persons. O *Mādhava*, please think of my calumny. VII

*Vidyāpati* says : — O female messenger, you are a simpleton, It is the wise that conceal *the secret* theft [that is manifest] VIII.

[ 2 ]

It is the night of the rains, the damsel is tender, and it is terribly dark. I.

On the way, thousands of night-rangers are roaming about, and it is raining heavily. II.

O *Mādhava*, she is terrified on account of her first love. III.

Having gone there personally, you, please, see her [ condition and then ] do whatever [ you think ] proper. IV.

On the way, there [ flows ] the terrible *Yamunā*, how will she come across ? V.

O wise one, o sweet heart, the sentiment of sexual union, for her, is insignificant and worthless. VI.

Having known all these, still you are indifferent towards the beautiful faced [damsel] : still you do not feel ashamed ! VII

Where has one seen honey, itself, flowing unto the bee. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ३-मालवरागे

कतहु साहर कतहु सुरभि (त) कतहु नवि मञ्जरी ॥१॥  
 कतहु कोकिल पञ्चम गावए समय गुने गुजरी<sup>१</sup> ॥२॥ ध्रु०॥  
 कतहु भमर भमि भमि कर मधु मकरन्द पान ॥३॥  
 कतहु सारस वासर जोरए गुपुत कुसुमवान ॥४॥  
 सुन्दरि नहि मनोरथ ओल ॥ ५ ॥  
 अपन वेदन जाहि निवेदजो तइसन मेदिनि थोल् ॥६॥  
 पिआ देसातर हृदय आतर<sup>२</sup> पर(क) दुआरे समाद ॥७॥  
 काज विपरीत बुझए न पारिअ अपद हो अपवाद ॥८॥  
 पथिक (हु) दए (हम) समदए चाहिअ बाटे घाटे नहि आब ॥९॥  
 खने विसरिअ खने सुमरिअ थीर न थाकए भाव ॥१०॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ४-मालवरागे

जेहे अवयव पुरुष समय निचर विनुविकार ॥१॥  
 से आबे जाहु ताहु देखि भापए चिन्हिमि न वेवहार ॥२॥ ध्रु०॥  
 कन्हा तुरित सुनसि आए० ॥ ३ ॥  
 रूप देख(इ) ते नयन भुलल सरूप तोरि दोहाए ॥४॥  
 सैसव बापु(र) बहीरि<sup>१</sup> फेदाएल जीवने गहल पास ॥५॥  
 जेओ किछु घनि विरुह बोलए से सेओ सुधासम भास ॥६॥  
 जीवन सैसव खेदए लागल छाड़ि देहे मोर ठाम ॥७॥  
 एत दिन रस तोहे विरसल अवहु नहि<sup>२</sup> विराम ॥८॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-गुजरी । २-आतुर ।

३-हारि । ४-न तोहि ।

[ 3 ]

Here are the fragrant new blossoms of mangoes : there is the cuckoo sending forth the fifth note: it is singing under the influence of the season. I-II.

Here are the bees roaming about; they are sucking up pollens and drinking honey. III.

Here is the flower-arrowed god secretly setting his arrows of lotus over his bow. IV.

There is no end to the longings, O beautiful girl. V.  
In this world there are a few persons to whom I may describe the feelings of my heart. VI.

My husband is in a foreign land; my heart is afflicted: I have to send message through another person. VII.

I am unable to distinguish between a work and its opposite. [I fear] I may be subjected to calumny unreasonably. VIII.

I want to send the message through some traveller : but nobody passes along this way or by the place of crossing the river IX.

Sometimes I forget, sometimes I remember: my mental condition does not remain steady. X.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 4 ]

These very motionless limbs that were susceptible to excitement in the past, she now hides from any person whomsoever she sees. I cannot understand the (change in) her behaviour. I-II.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, please come at once and listen. III.

As soon as I saw (her) beauty [ my ] eyes became dumb-founded ; this is all correct—(I say this) on oath, by you. IV.

Poor childhood was defeated and so it ran away, and youth got hold of [ her ]. V.

The lady, whatever she utters in anger, even that appears to be (as sweet) as nectar. VI.

Youth has begun to scare away childhood, (saying) "leave my place, upto this time you have been spoiling the sweet juice, and even now you (do not want to) stop !" VII-VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ५-मालवरागे

तोहर वचन अमिञ्ज ऐसन ते मति भुललि मोरि ॥ १ ॥  
 कतए देखल भल मन्द होअ साधु न फाबए चोरि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रु० ॥  
 साजनि आबे कि बोलब आओ ॥ ३ ॥  
 आगु गुनि जे काज न करए पाछे हो पचताओ ॥ ४ ॥  
 अपनि हानि जे कुल के(र) लाघव किछु न गुनल तबे ॥ ५ ॥  
 मन मनोरथ बानिहि लागल आओर गमाओल हमे ॥ ६ ॥  
 जतने कत न के न बेसाहए गुजा<sup>१</sup> के दहु कीन ॥ ७ ॥  
 परक वचने कुञ्ज धस देअ तैसनके मतिहीन ॥ ८ ॥  
 भमर भमर सबे केओ बोलए मञ्जे धनि जानल मोर ॥ ९ ॥  
 पढ़ि गुनि हमे सबे(किछु) विसरल दोस नहि<sup>२</sup> किछु तोर ॥ १० ॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६-मालवरागे

अत्रिरल नयन गलए जलधार  
 नवजल बिन्दु सहए के पार ॥ १ ॥  
 कुचदुहु उपर आननहि हेरु  
 चान्द राहु डरे चढ़ल सुमेरु ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कि कहव<sup>३</sup> सुन्दरि ताहेरि कहिनी  
 कहहि न पारिअ देखलि जहिनी ॥ ३ ॥  
 अनल अनिल वम मलयज वीख  
 जे छल सीतल से भेल तीख ॥ ४ ॥  
 चान्द सतावए सविताहु जीनि  
 नहि जीवन एकमत भेल तीनि ॥ ५ ॥  
 किछु उपचार न मानए आन  
 एहि वेआधि अधिक पचवान ॥ ६ ॥  
 तुअ दरसन विनु तिलाओ न जीव  
 जैअओ कलामति पीउख पीव ॥ ७ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 5 ]

Your words tasted like nectar, hence I lost (the power of) thinking. I.

Where has one seen a good person becoming bad; stealing does not befit a good person. II.

O madam, what more shall I speak now ! III.

He, who does not work after taking the consequences ( thereof ) into consideration ( beforehand ), has to repent afterwards IV,

There has been a loss of my personal (reputation), my family has been belittled; I did not think of any such thing, then. V.

The desires of my mind remained associated with my words, but I lost all else (that I had). VI.

Who is there who does not buy with care, but who will purchase the red berry ! VII.

Can there be such a fool as can jump into a well on the words of another person ! VIII.

Every body calls him to be ( like ) a bee, but I have found him to be a peacock. IX.

All that I learnt, I forgot, there is no fault of yours. X.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 6 ]

Stream of water is flowing uninterruptedly from her eyes. Who is there who can bear the drops of the first rains ! I.

( I ) saw her face over (her) two breasts, (and it seemed as if) the moon had mounted the *Sumeru* mountain for fear of *Rāhu*. II.

O damsel, what shall I narrate about her ! I cannot describe the condition in which she was found by me. III.

The wind vomits fire, the sandal (emits) poison; the thing that was cold, has become hot. IV.

The moon causes more heat than even the sun does. Life cannot continue when the three (the wind, the sandal and the moon) have become one-minded. V.

No remedy has any effect. Her malady is due to Cupid. VI

Without seeing you, she will not survive even for a moment, even though the graceful lady may drink nectar. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ७-मालवरागे

कंटकमाझ कुसुम परगास ।  
 भमर विकल नहि पाबए पास ॥ १ ॥  
 रसमति मालति पुनु पुनु देखि ।  
 पिबए चाह मधु जीव उपेखि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 भमरा विकल भमए सब ठाम ।  
 तोह विनु मालति नहि विसराम ॥ ३ ॥  
 ओ मधुजीवी तज्जे मधुरासि ।  
 साँचि धरसि मधु तज्जे न लजासि ॥ ४ ॥  
 अपने मने धनि बुझ अवगाहि ।  
 तोहर दुषन<sup>१</sup> वध लागत काहि ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ८-मालवरागे

मज्जे सुधि पुरुष पेम भरे भोरि  
 भान अछल पिआ आइति मोरि ॥ १ ॥  
 जाइते पुछलह्नि भले ओ न मन्दा  
 मन वसि मनहि बढओलन्हि दन्दा ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि सामि अकामिक गेला  
 जिवहु अराधन अपन न भेला ॥ ३ ॥  
 सुपुरुष जानि कैइलि तुअ सेरी  
 पाओल पराभव अनुभव बेरी ॥ ४ ॥  
 तिला एक लागि रहल अछि जीवे  
 (विनु) सिनेह वरए जनि दीवे ॥ ५ ॥  
 चान्द वदनि धनि भाखह जनु  
 तुअ गुण लुबधि आओत पुनु कान्हू<sup>२</sup> ॥ ६ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 7 ]

The flowers blossom in the midst of thorns : the anxious bee is unable to get up to them. I.

Having seen you again and again, O *Mālātī* flower, full of juice, he wants to suck as much (honey) as he can. II.

The anxious bee is roaming about from one place to another : he knows no rest without you, O *Mālūtī*. III.

He lives on honey and you are a repository of honey. You have collected (honey) and are holding it; still you do not feel ashamed ! IV.

O lady, think within yourself and just consider as to who will be held responsible for the murder when the fault is yours. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 8 ]

I, an innocent woman, remained unmindful on the strength of the former love : I had the impression that my husband was at my disposal. I

Going, he did not tell me anything-either good or bad. He remained in my heart and caused anguish to grow therein. II

O friend, my husband went away all on a sudden: he did not become my own even by propitiation with life. III

Having considered you to be a fine man, I took resort under you; but when the time came, I had the bitter experience of agony. IV.

My life is continuing for a moment : it is like a lamp burning (without) oil. V.

O lotus-faced lady, have no anguish : *Śrīkṛṣṇa*, being attracted by your qualities will come back again. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ९-मालवरागे

कत (न) अछ युवति कलामति आने  
 तोहि मानए जनि दोसरि पराने ॥ १ ॥  
 तुअ दरसन विनु तिलाओ न जिबइ<sup>१</sup>  
 दारुण मदन वेदन कत सहई ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सुन सुन गुणमति पुनमति रमणी  
 न कर विलम्ब छोटि मधुरजनी ॥ ३ ॥  
 सामर अम्बर तनुक<sup>२</sup> रङ्गा  
 तिमिर मिलओ ससि तुलित तरङ्गा ॥ ४ ॥  
 सपुन सुधाकर आनन तोरा  
 पिउत अमिञ्च हसि चान्द चकोरा ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १०-मालवरागे

सरदक चान्द सरिस मुख तोर रे  
 छाड़ल विरह अन्धारक दुख रे ॥ १ ॥  
 अमिल मिलल अछ सुदृढ़ समाज रे  
 पुरुबक पुन परिणत भेल आज रे ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 हेरि हल सुन्दरि सुनहि वचन रे  
 परिहरि लाज सुलहि मन मोर रे ॥ ३ ॥  
 रसमति मालति भल अवसर रे  
 पिवओ मधुर मधु भुषल भमर रे ॥ ४ ॥  
 उपगत पाहोन रितुपति साह रे  
 अपनुक अङ्गिरल कर निरवाह रे ॥ ५ ॥  
 सुपुरुष पाओल सुमुखि सुनारि रे  
 दैवे मेराओल उचित विचारि रे ॥ ६ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 9 ]

There are countless young beautiful women other than yourself : but (more than any one of them) he loves you, like his second self. I.

He cannot rest without seeing you even for a moment : he remains suffering so much of troubles caused by Cupid. II

Hear (me), hear (me), O you damsel, you are a fortunate lady and you possess noble qualities and you have attained merits as well, please do not delay, the night of the spring is short. III.

Under your garment of black colour, the beauty of your body will be very appropriately comparable to that of the moon enveloped in dark. IV.

Your face is like the full moon : the *Cakora* bird will suck the juice of nectar from the moon. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 10 ]

Your face is like the moon of the autumn, this being so, the troubles caused by the dark of bereavement has disappeared. I.

I have got a very good company, the merits of the previous (life) have borne fruits to day. II.

O beautiful lady, please look (towards me and) hear my words, having given up your bashfulness, [ please ] give pleasure to my mind. III.

O *Mālātī*, you are full of juice ; time also is opportune : let the hungry bee drink sweet honey. IV.

The king of the seasons, the royal guest, is come, [please] do what you had agreed to do. V.

The good man got a nice lady: the God united [the two] after due consideration. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ११-मालवरागे

जहि खने निअर गमन होअ मोर ।  
 तहिखने कान्ह कुशल पुछ तोर ॥ १ ॥  
 मन दए बुझल तोहर अनुराग ।  
 पुन-फले गुणमति पिआ-मन जाग ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 पुनु पुछ पुनु पुछ मोर मुख हेरि ।  
 कहिलिओ कहिनी कहबि कत बेरि ॥ ३ ॥  
 आन बेरि अवसर चाल आन ।  
 अपने रभसे कर कहिनी कान ॥ ४ ॥  
 लुबुधल भमरा कि देब उपाम ।  
 बाधल हरिण छाडए नहि ठाम ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १२-मालवरागे

कतन जीवन सङ्कट परए कत न मोलए नीधि ॥ १ ॥  
 उत्तिम तैअओ सत्य न छाडए भलु मन्द कर बीधि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि गए बुझावह कान्ह ॥ ३ ॥  
 उचित बोलइते जे होअ से हो(अ) दैन न भाखह जनू ॥ ४ ॥  
 जैसनि सम्पति तैसनि आसति पुरुब अइसन छला ॥ ५ ॥  
 मोन<sup>१</sup> बेचि यदि प्राण जे राखीअ ताते मरण भला ॥ ६ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-मान बेचि प्राण जे राखिअ ।

[ ११ ]

Whenever I go near him, *Kṛṣṇa* makes inquiries about you. I

I purposely ascertained [the depth of his] affection for you. It is a sequence to some meritorious work that a lady having good qualities remains in the mind of her lover. II.

Having looked at me, he asks me again and again : how many times [I do not know], would he repeat the tale already told ! III.

The occasion relates to one topic, but he brings in the talk about just the other thing. *Kṛṣṇa*, always talks according to his own likings. IV.

Can he be compared with the fascinated bee ? [no], (nor with) a deer that gets accustomed to [a particular tract of] land and does not leave the place. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ १२ ]

Whatever may be the amount of trouble that he has to undergo, whatever may be the amount of treasure that he obtains, a good [person] does not forsake truth. Good or bad [luck] accrues to one [as it is destined] by the creator. I-II.

O lady you go and pacify *Kṛṣṇa*. III.

Whatever may be [the consequence] of telling the truth, still never talk with the spirit of affliction. IV.

Indulgence is in accordance with the excellence [possessed by an individual]—this was so in former times. V.

Death is preferable to remaining alive at the cost of selling one's heart [honour] VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १३-मालवरागे

कोकिल<sup>१</sup>-कुल कलरव काहल बाहर बाजे

मञ्जरि कुज मधुकर गुजर से सुनि कुजर गाव ॥ १ ॥

मने मलान परान दिगन्तर लगनु<sup>२</sup> कीए न लाज ॥ २ ॥

विरहिनि-जन म(१)रन कारन वेकत भउ विधुराज ॥ ३ ॥

सुन्दरि अबहु तेजिअ रोस

तु<sup>३</sup> वर-कामिनि इ<sup>४</sup> मधुगामिनि अपद न दिअ दोस ॥ ४ ॥

कमल चाहि कलेवर कोमल वेदन सहए न पार ॥ ५ ॥

चान्दन<sup>५</sup> चन्द कुन्द तनु ताबए ताबल मोतिमहार ॥ ६ ॥

सिरिसि कुमुम सेज ओछाओल तहु न आवए नीन्द<sup>६</sup> ॥ ७ ॥

आकुल चिकुर चीर न समर(ह) सुमर(ह) देव गोविन्द ॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १४-मालवरागे

के मोरा जाएत दुरहुक दूर सहस सौतिनि वस माधुरपूर ॥ १ ॥

अपनहि हाथ चललि अछ नीधि

जुगदश जपल आजे भेल सीधि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

भल भेल माइहे कुदिवस गेल चान्द कुमुद दुहु दरसन भेल ॥ ३ ॥

कतए दमोदर देव वनमालि कत एक हमे धनि गौर गोआरि ॥ ४ ॥

आजे अकामिक दुइ डिठि मेलि देव दहिन भेल हृदय उवेलि ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापति सुन वरनारि कुदिवस रहए दिवस दुइ चारि ॥ ६ ॥

१-कोकिल कुल कलरव काहल कुसुमित कानन राब ।

मञ्जरि कुञ्ज मधुकर गुञ्जर से सुनि गुञ्जरि गाव ॥

... .. बाहर कुञ्जर राज ।

२-लागए किअए न लाज । ३-तू । ४-ई । ५-चन्दन ६-निन्द ।

[ 13 ]

The herd of cuckoos is sending forth sweet notes over blossoms in groves, the bees are humming; having heard this, the elephant sings. I.

Your heart is aggrieved, your soul is in a far away [ country ], are you not ashamed at this ? II.

The moon, the cause of death of women, bereaved [ of their husbands ] has become visible [ above, in the horizon ] III.

O damsel, away with anger even now, you are a beautiful young lady and it is the night of the spring : please do not find fault [ with me ] without rhyme or reason. IV.

The body that is more delicate than a lotus cannot tolerate the troubles. V.

The sandal, the moon and the *kunda* flower, all cause heat to the body, even the necklace of pearls has become hot. VI

I spread the *sirīṣa* flowers over the bed, still you have had no sleep. VII.

The hairs are dishevelled, the clothes have become unmanageable; please remember the Lord *Govinda*.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 14 ]

Who would have gone for me so far away ? There are thousands of co-wives living in the city of *Mathurā*. I.

The treasure, of its own accord, has started coming into my hands; the secret mutterings of ages have borne fruits today. II.

Ah, it is good that the evil days are over : the moon and the lily have seen each other. III.

Where is the god *Dāmodara*, he that puts on a garland of lotuses, where am I, a foolish cowherd woman. IV.

To day accidentally, each one of us caught the glimpse of the other : the destiny became favourable to the greatest possible extent. V.

*Vidyāpati* says, "Hear, O lady, evil days remain for a short period only".

## १५-मालवरागे

सजल नल्लिनि दल सेज सोआइअ परसे जा<sup>१</sup> असिलाए ॥ १ ॥  
 चान्दने नहि हित, चान्द विपरित, करव कओन उपाए ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि सुदुद्ध कइए जान ॥ ३ ॥  
 तोहि विनु दिने दिने तनु खिन विरहे विमुख (भेल) कान्ह ॥ ४ ॥  
 कारनि वैदे निरसि तेजलि आन नहि उपचार ॥ ५ ॥  
 एहि बेआधि औषध तोहर अघर अमिञ्ज (केर) धार ॥ ६ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १६-मालवरागे

मञ्जो सुधि पुरुष पेम भरे भोरी ।  
 भान अछल पिआ आइति मोरी ॥ १ ॥  
 जाए खने पुछलन्हि भले ओ न मन्दा ।  
 मन वसि मनहि बढओलन्हि दन्दा ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 एसखि सामि अकामिक गेला ।  
 जिवहु अराधन अपन न भेला ॥ ३ ॥  
 सुपुरुष जानि कै(इ)लि तुअ सेरी ।  
 पाओल पराभव अनुभवि वेरी ॥ ४ ॥  
 तिला एक लागि रहल अछि जीवे ।  
 जनि अन्धार बरइ घर दीबे ॥ ५ ॥  
 सुख जनमातर सुरत (भेल) सपना ।  
 सुन भेले नीन्द<sup>२</sup> गुन दरसि अपना ॥ ६ ॥  
 ताहि सुपुरुषके कि बोलिबो आइ ।  
 अनुसए पाओल वचन बड़ा इ ॥ ७ ॥  
 वचन रभस नहि सुख नहि हासे ।  
 भागि ने विचए भञ्ज विलासे ॥ ८ ॥  
 हृदय न डरे बड़ हेतु जनाइ ।  
 कञ्जोने परि सेओव निठुर कन्हाइ ॥ ९ ॥  
 भनेइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 15 ]

I make him sleep on the bed of wet lotuses, even they dry at [his] touch. I.

The sandal is not beneficial, the moon is hostile; what [new] remedy shall I now find out ? II.

O lady, know it to be certain, without you, *Kṛṣṇa*'s body is becoming thinner day by day. On account of bereavement he has become indifferent [towards his life]. III-IV.

The physicians have lost all hopes and they have discarded the patient : now there is no remedy left. V.

The nector of your lips is the [only] remedy against this malady. VI

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 16 ]

I, a simpleton, remained unmindful [about our these affairs] on the strength of our love of earlier days. I had the impression that my sweetheart was at my disposal. I.

At the time of going he did not tell me anything, either good or bad. He remained in my heart and caused anguish to grow therein. II.

O friend, my husband departed all on a sudden. He did not become my own even by propitiation with life. III.

I resorted to *you* (him) as I considered *you* (him) to be a good man but having had the experience (of affairs) I received troubles. IV.

( This ) life has remained for a moment, it is like a lamp burning in a dark house. V.

Happiness has gone away to the next life, union with the sweetheart has become a dream; the sleep produced its effect and became void. VI.

What more shall I, today, speak to that noble man ? It is enough that he has repented. VII.

I have no attraction for talks, I find no pleasure, I appreciate no jokes; ..... ( ? ) VIII.

There are good reasons, knowing them the heart is not frightened. By what means shall I serve *Kṛṣṇa* who has no pity ? IX.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १७-मालवरागे

कुसुमे रचित सेजा, दीप रहल तेजा, परिमल अगर चन्दने ॥१॥  
जबे जबे तुअ मेरा, निफले बहलि बेरा, तबे तबे पीडलि मदने ॥२॥  
माधव तोरि राही वासक सजा ॥३॥

चरण-सबद (भाने), चौदिस आपए काने,

पिआ लोभे परिनति लजा ॥४॥

सुनिञ्ज सुजननामे, अवधि न चूकए ठामे, जनि वन पसेर<sup>१</sup> लहरी ॥ ५॥  
से तुअ गमन आसे, निन्द न आवए पासे, लोचन लागल देहरी ॥६॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १८-मालवरागे

आसा<sup>१</sup> मन्दिर बैस निसि गमावए सुखे न सूत सयान ॥ १ ॥  
जखने<sup>२</sup> जतने जाहि निहारए ताहि ताहि-तुअ मान ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं<sup>३</sup>  
वन उपवन कुज<sup>४</sup> कुटीरहि सवहि तोर<sup>५</sup> निरूप ॥ ३ ॥  
तोहि विनु (हरि) पुनु पुनु मुरुछए अइसन पेम सरूप ॥ ४ ॥

मालति सफल जीवन तोर ॥ ५ ॥

तोरे विरहे भूवन भमए भेल मधुकर भोर ॥ ६ ॥  
जातकि केतकि कत न अछ (ए) कुसुमरस<sup>१</sup> समान ॥ ७ ॥  
सपनहु (ओ) नहि काहु निहारए मधु कि करत<sup>२</sup> पान ॥ ८ ॥  
जकर हृदय (सखि) जतए रहल धसि (से) पए ततहि जाए ॥९॥  
जैअओ जतने बान्धि निरोधिअ निम न नीर समाए ॥१०॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-पसर । २-आसाजे बैसल निशा । ३-जतए । ४-कुञ्ज ।  
५-तोहि । ६-कुसुम सबहि । ७-कि करत मधुकर पान ।

[ 17 ]

The bed has been prepared with flowers: the lamp is lit and it is bright; there is also the fragrance of sandal and *aguru*. I.

Whenever there had been a meeting with you, time was whiled away; on all such occasions Cupid troubled her. II

O *Mādhava*, *Rādhā* has spread her bed ( and she expects you); she lends her ears in all the four directions, as she apprehends the sound of ( your ) feet: on account of her greed for her husband her sense of bashfulness has *become mature* [has disappeared] III-IV

We hear that a good man never fails to turn up at the place and time of appointment : it is just like flames spreading in a forest. V.

In the hope of your arrival she has had no sleep: her eyes are ( always ) cast over the threshold [of her house]. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

] 18 ]

He squats and passes the nights inside the apartment in the hope of meeting you : he does not sleep quietly over the bed. I.

Whosoever or whomsoever, he looks at carefully, in all of them and at every such place he has the impression that you are there. II.

In forests, in gardens, in groves, in huts, everywhere he fancies your presence. III

Without you he faints again and again: such is his genuine love for you. IV.

O *Mālatī*, your life has become fruitful V.

On account of frustrations caused by bereavement the bee with his mind vacant goes on roaming about on the earth. VI.

*Jātakī*, *Ketakī* and others, there are so many kinds of flowers: of all of them the taste of their juice is similar: VII.

But even in dream he never looks at any one of them. The question of sucking honey does not arise at all. VIII.

Whosoever the heart of a person is attracted, it gets stuck in that very place. IX.

With whatsoever effort one may try to stop, water flows down and down. X.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १९-मालवरागे

पुरल पुर परिजन पिसुन जामिनि आष अन्धार ॥ १ ॥  
 बाहु पैरि हरि पलटि जाएब पुनु (हम) जमुना पार ॥ २ ॥  
 ओ कुले कुलकलङ्क डराइअ ओ कुले आरति तोरि ॥ ३ ॥  
 पिरिति लागि पराभव सहिअ इथि अनुम (ति) मोरि ॥ ४ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

माधव तेज भुज गीम पास ॥ ५ ॥

जानब कन्ते दुरन्त के जाएत अछि होएत उपहास ॥ ६ ॥  
 एत बोलि मोर गोचर धरब राषबि दुअओ लाज ॥ ७ ॥  
 मला-(न)-हु मुह मलान न करब होएत पुनु समाज ॥ ८ ॥  
 जगत कतन जुव-जुव(ती) जन कत न लाब पेम ॥ ९ ॥  
 वापु पुरुष विचेखन बोलिअ जे चिन्ह आएस हेम ॥ १० ॥  
 भालभु<sup>१</sup> समन्दि चलु<sup>२</sup> ससिमुखि कवि विद्यापति भान ॥ ११ ॥  
 निकृत नेह निमेषओ बहुत न इ<sup>३</sup> छछ छैलओ जान ॥ १२ ॥

## २०-मालवरागे

मोरि अविनय जत, पल्लि खोजोब तत ।  
 चिते सुमरवि मोरि नामे ॥ १ ॥  
 मोहि सनि अभागलि दोसरि जनु होअ ।  
 तन्हिसन पहु मिल काम (कामे) ॥ २ ॥ ध्रु० ॥  
 माधव मोरि सखि समन्दल<sup>४</sup> सेवा ॥ ३ ॥  
 युवति-सहस-सङ्गे सुख विलसव रङ्गे ।  
 हम जल आजुरि देवा ॥ ४ ॥  
 पुरुब पेम जत निते सुमरव तत ।  
 सुमर (ब) जत न होअ सेखें ॥ ५ ॥  
 रहए सरिर जञो की न भुजिअ तञो ।  
 मिलए रमणि सतसखे ॥ ६ ॥  
 पेअसि समाद सुनिञो हरि विसमय ।  
 करु पाए ततहि बेरा ॥ ७ ॥  
 कवि भने विद्यापति रूप नराएन ।  
 लखिमा देवि ससेना<sup>५</sup> ॥ ८ ॥

[ 19 ]

The village is full of relatives and wicked persons: it will be dark in the other half of the night I.

I have to return back to the other side of the *Yamunā* by swimming over my arms. II.

On this side I fear calumny to the family and on that side I ( take note of ) your anxiety. III.

In my opinion one has to suffer troubles on account of love. IV.

O *Mādhava* remove the noose of your arms that is encircling my neck, V.

My husband will come to know ( of it ) there I have the fear of unpleasantness: besides I may become an object of ridicule. VI.

Kindly grant this prayer of mine; save the honour of both of us. VII.

Even when you are sad, please wear no gloomy appearance, again we shall have our union VIII.

In this world, there are so many young men and women: so many of them love each other. IX.

The man who can differentiate between iron and gold is really wise. X.

Having thus spoken to her lover, the moon-faced lady started, *Vidyāpati*, the poet, says. XI

Unmixed love even for a moment is great: this even the scholars, who are simple students, do not know. XII.

[ 20 ]

You will kindly excuse all the incivilities indulged in by me: you will also remember my name. I.

Let there be none else so unfortunate as myself : a husband of his type, one obtains by persistent longings II.

O *Mādhava*, my friend has sent the message of service. III.

In the company of thousands of damsels, you may enjoy and be happy: but to me, you will offer water at least. IV.

The former love as much as it was, you will please remember that every day: there will be no end to recollections. V.

If one has his body ( intact ), what can he not enjoy. Hundreds of millions of damsels become available. VI

Having heard the message of his beloved, *Hari* become aggrieved, and he started that very moment. VII.

The poet *Vidyāpati* says that he is in the retinue of *Rupānārāyaṇa* and *Lakṣmī Devi* VIII.

## २१—मालवरागे

लाखे तरुअर कोटीहि लता जुवति कत न लेख ॥ १ ॥  
 सवहि फूला मधु मधुकर मधुहु मधु विशेष ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सुन्दरि अबहु वचन सून ॥ ३ ॥  
 सबे परिहरि तोहि इछ हरि' आपु सराहसि पून ॥ ४ ॥  
 जे मधु भमर निन्दहु सुमर बासि विसरए न पार ॥ ५ ॥  
 एलि मधुकर जाहि उड़िपल सेहे संसारक सार ॥ ६ ॥  
 तोरि सराहनि तोरिए चिन्ता सेजहु तोरिए ठाम ॥ ७ ॥  
 सपनेहु' तोहि देखि पुनु कए लए उठ तोरिए नाम ॥ ८ ॥  
 आलिङ्गन दए पाछु निहारए तोहि विनु सुन कोर ॥ ९ ॥  
 पाछिलि कथा अकय कथा लाजे न तेजए नोर ॥ १० ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## २२—मालवरागे

आदर<sup>१</sup> अधिक काज न<sup>२</sup> बन्ध माधव बुझल तोहर अनुबन्ध ॥ १ ॥  
 आसा (ञो) राखह नएन पठाए कतिखन कोसले क (प) ट नुकाए २। ध्रुवं  
 ए कान्हु ए कान्हु तोहे जे सयान ताके बोलिअ जे उचित न जान ॥ ३ ॥  
 कसिअ कसौटी चीन्हिअ हेम प्रकृति परेषिअ सुपुरुष पेम ॥ ४ ॥  
 सौरभे जानिअ कुसुम पराग नयने नीर दिअ नव अनुराग ॥ ५ ॥

विद्यापति ।

१-भीखि । २-सपनेहुं नहि हरि तोहि विसरल लए उठ,  
 ३-आदरे । ४-नहि ।

[ 21 ]

The trees, there are lacs: the creepers, there are crores, the young damsels, how many they are, there is no limit. I.

In every flower, there is honey, and there is a bee: but there is always some difference in the taste of honey ( of one flower from that of another) II.

O beautiful lady, even now listen to me. III.

Leaving all aside *Hari* likes you: you praise your good luck. IV.

The horey that remains before the mind's eye of the bee even when it is asleep—that it cannot forget even when it becomes stale. V.

The (flower) over which the bee, having roamed (here and there), often hovers that (flower) is the most precious thing in this world. VI.

He praises you alone, he thinks of you alone, he has his bed at the (very) place (where) you used to sleep : in dream he beholds you again and again and having uttered your name he startles up. VII-VIII.

Having embraced you he looks behind, but he finds his lap vacant as you are not there. IX

The subsequent happenings are indescribable: on account of bashfulness he does not shed tears. X.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 22 ]

If there is more of honour there is no sincerity for work; *Mādhava*, I have come to know of your design. I.

You send your eyes and keep (others) in suspense. How long under your cleverness will your fraud remain concealed: [ It is therefore, not necessary to advise you ]. II.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, you are a wise man. One should advise him who does not know what is proper. III.

Gold is tasted by rubbing it over a touchstone. The love of a noble man is known from his nature. IV

Pollens of a flower are identified by their smell : new love becomes manifest through the agency of the eyes. V

*Vidyāpati*.

## २३-मालवरागे

अगमने प्रेम गमने कुल जाएत ।  
 चिन्ता-पङ्क लागलि करिणी ॥१॥  
 मञ्जो अबला दह दिस भमि झाखजो ।  
 जनि व्याध-डरे भीरु हरिणी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 चन्दा दुरजन गमन विरोधक ।  
 उगल गगन भरि वैरि मोरा ॥३॥  
 कुहू-भरमे पथ पद आरोपल ।  
 आए तुलाएल पञ्चदशी ॥४॥  
 हरि अभिसार मार उदवेजक ।  
 कजोने निवारव कुगत ससी ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## २४-मालवरागे

प्रथम प्रेम हरि जत बोलल आदर ओल' न भेल ॥ १ ॥  
 बोलल जनम भरि जे रहत दिने दिने (से)दुर गेल ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 किदहु मोर अविनय पल्ल की मोर दीघर मान ॥ ३ ॥  
 किं परपेअसि पिसुन वचन तथी पिआजो देल कान ॥४॥  
 साजनि माधव नहि गमार ॥ ५ ॥  
 पेमे पराभव बहुत पाओल करम (क) दोस हमार ॥ ६ ॥  
 बड़ बोलि हरि जतने सेओल सुरतरु सम (तनि) जानि ॥ ७ ॥  
 अनुभवे' भेल कपट मन्दिर आवे की करब आनि ॥ ८ ॥  
 सुपहुक वचन रद-सम मोहिअ अखल्ल भान ॥ ९ ॥  
 अपन भासा बोलि विसरए इथी (कि) बोलत आन ॥ १० ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 23 ]

If I do not go I lose my love, and in case I go to him I lose the (prestige of my) family. The cow elephant is stuck in the mud of anxiety. I.

I, an unfortunate woman, toss about to and fro and bewail like a timid roe from fear of a hunter. II.

The wicked moon, my enemy, who obstructs (my) movement, has arisen and has filled the whole of the sky ( with his brilliance ). III.

I set my foot on the path under the impression that it was the night of conjunction, but it came to be a full moon night. IV.

Who is there who will check the moon, the devilish excitor of Cupid from the ( path ) running to the place of union with Hari ? V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 24 ]

I did not enjoy so much as Hari had promised when our love was in the first stage. I.

Even that about which he had said that it would continue for the whole of life, has, day by day, disappeared. II.

( Has it been so because ) I, [ unknowingly ] showed discourtesey or ( because ) my anger lasted long ? III.

O, has my sweetheart listened to the beloved of another person or to the advice of some wicked fellow. IV.

O good lady, *Hari* is not a dullard. V.

He suffered much on account of love; all this ( happened ) due to my misfortune. VI.

I considered *Hari* to be great, I knew him to be like the divine tree ( and it was because of these ) that I took resort under him. VII.

Experience has proved that ( he is ) a house of fraud, what sort of boast shall I maintain in such a circumstance VIII.

The impression in my heart was that the words of a noble master are like the tusk of an elephant. IX

He forgets even what he says, what will a third person speak in such a ( state ). X

## २५-मालवरागे

सेहे परदेस पर जोषित रसिआ  
 हमे धनि कुलमति नारि ॥ १ ॥  
 तन्हि पुनु कुशले आओव निज आलए  
 हम जीव गेलाह मारि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कहब पथिक पिआ मन दए रे  
 जीवन बले चलि जाए ॥ ३ ॥  
 जज्जो आबिअ तज्जो सुइना' आओव  
 जाओ विजयो रितुराज ॥ ४ ॥  
 अबधि बहत हे रहत नहि जीवन  
 पलटि न होएत समाज ॥ ५ ॥  
 गेला नीर निरोधक की फल  
 अवसर बहला दान ॥ ६ ॥  
 जज्जो अपने नहि जानीजा रे  
 भलजन पुछब आन ॥ ७ ॥

विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## २६-मालवरागे

नवहरितिलक-वैरि-सखयामिनि कामिनि कोमल कान्ती<sup>१</sup> ॥ १ ॥  
 जमुनाजनक-तनय-रिपु-घरिणी-सोदर सुअकर साती<sup>२</sup> ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव तुअ गुणे लुबुधलि रमणी ॥ ३ ॥  
 अनुदिने खिनतनु दनुज-दमन-धनि-भवनजवाहनगमनी ॥ ४ ॥  
 दाहिन-हरितन पाव पराभव एत सबे सह तुअ लागी ॥ ५ ॥  
 बेरि एक सर-सागर गुनि खाइति बचक होएब तोहे भागी ॥ ६ ॥  
 सारङ्ग-साद विषाद बढ़ावए पिकधुनि सुनि पचतावे ॥ ७ ॥  
 अदिति-तनय-भोअण-रुचि सुन्दर दसमि दशा लग आवे ॥ ८ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 25 ]

O lady, he is in a foreign land. He takes delight in the company of [some] other man's wife. I am a woman of an honourable family. I.

[ It is sure ], he will again return back home safely. But [ in the meantime ] he has taken away my life. II.

O traveller, you will kindly deliver my message to my sweetheart with care. "The youth is passing away uselessly". III.

"If you come *sui* [ ? ] will not [ a happy day will ] come let the king of the seasons, go a conquerer. IV.

"[ When ] the time limit will expire, [ my ] life will not continue and [ we ] shall not have any further union. V.

What is consequence of blocking [ the course ] of water that has flown away or of a gift that is presented after the occasion is over." VI.

If you do not understand yourself, you will, please, consult [ some ] other noble persons. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 26 ]

It is the night of the friend of the enemy of the god who has the new moon as an ornament over his forehead. The damsel is extremely tender. I.

She has troubles from the son of the full brother of the wife of the enemy of the son of the father of the *Yamunā*. II,

O *Mādhava*, the lady who walks like the conveyance of the god born from the residence of the wife of the vanquisher of demons is very much attracted towards you on account of your good qualities and her body is growing thinner day by day. III. IV.

She is having troubles from the southern breeze: all these she tolerates for your sake. V.

Perchance, she, all on a sudden, will devour the multiple of arrow and ocean: you will then be held responsible for this homicide. VI.

The noise of a peacock torments her: when she hears the voice of a cuckoo, she begins to lament. VII

The tenth stage [ of life ] that has the colour of food of the son of *Aditi* is approaching her. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २७-मालवरागे

हरि-रिपु-वरद-पए-गृह-रिपु ताहर काल हे ॥ १ ॥  
 तासु भीमरुत-विरहे वेआकुल से सुनि हृदया साल रे ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सुनु सुन्दरि तेज' मान कुरु गमने ॥ ३ ॥  
 अनुदिने-तनु खिनि तुहिन नही जीनि तुअ दरसने ता जीवने ॥ ४ ॥  
 हरि-रिपु-असन ऐसन वर-गो जिम मुञ्चसि गोब्रज मे गोविन्द ॥ ५ ॥  
 करे कपोल गहि सीदति सुन्दरि गोज मिलल ससिहि कला ॥ ६ ॥  
 हरि-रिपु-नन्द-प्रिआ-सहोदर नहि दे तिह्नी ता-सुअ कामिनी ॥ ७ ॥  
 विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## २८-मालवरागे

चान्द-वदनि घनि चान्द उगत जबे ।  
 दुहुक उजोरे दुरहि सओ लखत सबे ॥ १ ॥  
 चल गज-गामिनि जाबे तरुण तम ।  
 किम्बा कर अभिसारहिँ उपसम ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 चान्द-वदनि घनि रयनि उजोरी ।  
 कञ्जोने परि गमन होएत सखि मोरी ॥ ३ ॥  
 तोहो परिजन परिमल दुरवार ।  
 दुर सञ्जो दुरजने लखब अभिसार ॥ ४ ॥  
 चौदिस चकित नयन तोर देह ।  
 तोहि लए जाइते मोहि सन्देह ॥ ५ ॥  
 अगिरि अएलाहु पर-आएत काज ।  
 विफल भेले मोहि जाइते लाज ॥ ६ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 27 ]

The enemy of the enemy of the house of those whose master is giver of the boon to the enemy of *Viṣṇu*, his terrible voice, as soon as he, troubled with the pangs of bereavement, hears, it causes extreme pain in his heart. I-II.

Hear, o lady, give up your anger and start. III.

Every day his body is becoming thinner, even (melting) of snow cannot surpass it. He will survive if he sees you. IV.

In the cowshed, you neglect *Govinda*, who is as beautiful as the food of the enemy of *Hari*. V.

The girl placing her cheek upon her palm begins to bewail: it seems as if a lotus growing on the earth has got united with the digit of the moon. VI.

The damsel does not use the son of the brother of the enemy of *Hari*. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 28 ]

O moon-faced lady, when the moon will rise, in the brilliance of the two (yours and the moon's) everybody will notice (you) even from a distance I.

O elephant-like-going lady, please start while it is thick dark or give up (the very idea of) meeting your lover. II.

O moon-faced lady, the night is bright, o dear friend, how shall I be able to go (with) you? III.

You alone are attending (upon me) and fragrance is unavoidable: wicked persons will notice my meeting my sweetheart even from a far away place. IV.

Your eyes are moving in all the directions and your body is trembling, I fear in guiding you (to that place). V.

I agreed to do a work that was under another person. But (now) I feel ashamed to return home unsuccessful. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २९-मालवरागे

जलउ जलधि मंदा जहा वसे दारुण चन्दा ॥ १ ॥  
 वचन नहि के परमाने समय न मह पचवाने ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कामिनि पिआ विरहिनी केवल रहलि कहिनी ॥ ३ ॥  
 अवधि समापिन भेला कइसे हरिवचन चुकला ॥ ४ ॥  
 निठुर पुरुष-पिरिती जिव दए सन्तर जुवती ॥ ५ ॥  
 निचल नयन-चकोरा ढरिए ढरिए पल नोरा ॥ ६ ॥  
 पथए रहजो हेरि हेरी पिआ गेल अवधि विसरी ॥ ७ ॥  
 विद्यापति कवि गावे पुनफले सुपुरुष की नहि पावे ॥ ८ ॥

## ३०-मालवरागे

पुरुष जत अपुरुष भेला समय  
 वसे सेहजो दुर गेला ॥ १ ॥  
 काहि निवेदजो कुगत पहू  
 परम हो पर-रत ओ लहू ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 तोहँहुँ मानवि ओ अभिमानी  
 परजना ओ वड भय हानी ॥ ३ ॥  
 हृदय-वेदन राखिअ गोए  
 जे किछु करिअ भुजिअ सोए ॥ ४ ॥  
 सवहि साजनि धैरज सार  
 नीरसि कह कवि कण्ठहार ॥ ५ ॥

[ 29 ]

May the nasty accursed water of the ocean in which the cruel moon resides, be burnt away. I.

Who is there who does not believe in the saying that Cupid does not tolerate delay. II.

It is only in conversation that now the lady bereaved of her sweetheart is described to be a *ramaṇī*. III.

The period of appointment in over how has he not been able to keep his words IV.

Harsh is the course of love with a man: a young woman, however, traverses it at the cost of her life. V.

The motionless eyes are like *cakora* birds: they are steady; tears are incessantly dropping (from them). VII.

I remain gazing towards the path; the sweetheart has forgotten the (period of) appointment. VII.

The poet *Vidyāpati* says, a good man, what can he not get as a consequence of his virtuous actions? VIII.

[ 30 ]

Whatever, in former days was, extra-ordinary, in course of time, that also has disappeared. I

To whom shall I describe (my feelings when the) lord is following a bad course? Even though he is a great (personality) he has become very light when he indulges in another person's woman. II.

You, also, are a proud girl, he too is (extremely) proud. We, the attendants, also have much fear of loss (of prestige). III

One should keep feelings of the heart concealed; whatever one does, he reaps the consequences thereof. IV.

Having set aside (all the arguments to the contrary), the poet *Kaṇṭhahāra* says, O lady, in all (circumstances) patience in the best [quality]. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ३१—मालवरागे

झटक झाटल छाडल ठाम

कएल महातरुतर विसराम ॥ १ ॥

ते जानल जिव रहत हमार

सेष डार टुटि पलल<sup>१</sup> कपार ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

चल चल माधव कि कहब जानि

सागर अछल थाह भेल पानि ॥ ३ ॥

हम जे<sup>२</sup> अनओले की भेल काज

गुरुजन परिजने होएतउ हे लाज ॥ ४ ॥

हमरे वचने जे तोहहि विराम

फेकलओ चेप पाव पुनु ठाम ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ३२—मालवरागे

अवयव सबहि नयन पए भास अह्निसि झाषए पाओब पास ॥ १ ॥

लाजे न कहए हृदय अनुमान प्रेम अधिक लघु जानत आन ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

साजनि कि कहब तोर गञ्जान पानी पाए सीकर भेल काह ॥ ३ ॥

बहिर होइआ<sup>३</sup> नहि कहिअ समाद होएतौ<sup>४</sup> हे सुमुखि पेम परमाद ॥ ४ ॥

जञ्जो तन्हिके जीवने तोह काज गुरुजन-परिजन परिहर लाज ॥ ५ ॥

दण्ड दिवस दिवसहि हो मास मास पार गञ्जे वर्षक पास ॥ ६ ॥

तोहर युडाइ तोहरे मान गेल रुआए केओ आन परान ॥ ७ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 31 ]

Having been troubled by storms accompanied with rains I left my place and took resort under a big tree. I.

While doing so, I had hoped that my life thereby would be saved: but a heavy branch of the tree broke and fell upon my head. II.

O *Mādhava*, off you go, what shall I speak to you? I know that [ our love that ] was [ deep ] like an ocean, has [ its depth ] now become fathomable. III.

What purpose has been served by getting me brought to this place? I shall get ashamed before superiors and relatives. IV.

You become silent [ or indifferent ] on my saying [ this ]: even a stone that is thrown away reaches some place [ some where. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 32 ]

All the limbs of the body are reflected over his eyes. Day and night he wistfully remains lamenting for getting near [ you ]. I.

On account of bashfulness, he does not give expression to the feelings of his heart. His love [ for you ] is much, [ but if he will speak about it ] others will think it to be less. II.

O good lady, what shall I speak about your wisdom? Having obtained [ a contact with ] water *Kṛṣṇa* became like sprays. III.

One becomes deaf if he does not deliver the message [ entrusted to him ]: o friend, you will have calumny in matter of love. IV.

If you have the necessity of his remaining alive, give up your feeling of bashfulness [ before ] superiors and relatives. V.

The period of 24 minutes make a day, days make a month and months a year. VI.

It is a thing meant for your satisfaction and still you show anger: [ it seems as if ] somebody else has made your heart lament. VII.

## ३३-मालवरागे

† भागल कपोल अलके लेल साजि । सङ् कुचल नयन काजरे आंजि ॥१॥  
 पकला केश कुसुम कर वास । अधिक सिङ्गारे अधिक उपहास ॥२॥  
 आहा वएस कतए चलि गेल । बड़ उपताप देखि मोहि भेल ॥३॥  
 थोथळ थैआ थन दुइ भेल । गरुअ नितम्ब सेहओ दुर गेल ॥४॥  
 जीवन सेष सुखाएल अङ्ग । पछेहळि लुळए उमत अनङ्ग ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ३४-मालवरागे

तोहर हृदय कुलिस कठिन वचन अमिञ (केरि) धार ॥ १ ॥  
 पहिलहि नहि बुझए पारल कपट के (र) वेवहार ॥ २ ॥  
 जत जत मन (अ) छल मनोरथ विपरित सबे भेल ॥ ३ ॥  
 आखि देखइते कुपथ घसिलहु आरति गौरव गेल ॥ ४ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि हमे कि बोलब आओ ॥ ५ ॥  
 आगु गुनि जे काज न करए पाछे हो पचताओ ॥ ६ ॥  
 उत्तिम जन वेवथा (जञो) छाउए निज वेथा चुक ॥ ७ ॥  
 कैसे कए से मुह देषावए पंसि पतारल कूप ॥ ८ ॥  
 अवे हमे तुअ सिनेह जान(ल) कञोन उपमा देब ॥ ९ ॥  
 ए हरि चोचक खोन्धा अइसन किछु लबा लिषेब ॥ १० ॥  
 विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

Gupta reads.

† हवे घनि कुटिनि परिनति नारि बएस ओ बास न कहञो विचारि ॥१॥  
 ककरहु पान ककरहु दिअ सान कत व हकारि कएल अपमान ॥२॥  
 कए परमाद धिआ मीर भेल बाहा जीवन कतए चलि गेल ॥३॥  
 खने खस घोषट विघट समाज खने खने आब हकारलि लाज (क)  
 भनइ विद्या रस नहि छेओ हासिनि-देनि-पति सिव सिंह देबो (ख)  
 १-आंजि । २-दुहु । ३-आखि देखि । ४-माषव । ५-सहञो बेथा  
 निज चष ।

[ 33 ]

I have decorated my tottered cheeks with hairs and painted the contracted eyes with collyrium. I.

Flowers are there over the hairs that have become gray. The more the decoration, the more ridiculous it is. II.

Oh, where has gone away my youth? Seeing (this condition of mine) I have had much grief. III.

The two breasts have become loose and are hanging. The heavy hips, even they have disappeared. IV.

My youth has gone away and the limbs have become thinner. The mad Cupid is now rolling over that very ground. V.

[ 34 ]

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

Your heart is as hard as thunder: your voice is (like) a stream of nectar. I.

I could not know (your) deceitful behaviour beforehand. II.

Whatever you have done (in affairs of our love) all that has been contrary to the desires that were in my heart. III.

With my eyes open, I jumped over the evil path. In anxiety the feeling of self-respect vanished away. IV.

O friend, what more shall I say now? One who does not act after thinking (of the consequences) beforehand, has to repent subsequently. V-VI.

The good man, who dishonours the usual code of conduct, he who fails in his words, how does he venture to show his face after he has entered into a well covered with leaves? VII-VIII.

Now I have been able to know about your love: With what shall I compare it? IX.

O Hari, like the nest [ ] of the *coñcā* bird it is..... [ ? ] X.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

1. O lady, I am an old procuress: intentionally I do not disclose either my age or residence. To some I offer betels and to others I give encouragement. Due to carelessness I got a daughter and my youth has disappeared.

From time to time I cover my face with a veil, and that when I am with other people: sometimes I show invited bashfulness. *Vidyāpati* says "She has not the least of sentiment of love: master *Śivasimha* is the husband of *Hāsini Devī*."

The proper arrangement of the stanzas seems to be this--

- (1) The first 3 stanzas taken from G.
- (2) The 3rd. and the 4th stanzas from the N. Ms.
- (3) The 1st, the 2nd. and the 5th stanzas of N. Ms.
- (4) The last two stanzas of G.

## ३५-मालवरागे

एषने पाबजो ताहि विधाता  
 ताहि बान्धि मेलजो अन्ध-कूप ॥ १ ॥  
 जकर नाह सुचेतन नही  
 ताके कके दिअ रूप ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ई रूप हमर वैरी भए गेल  
 देह बहुति विसाल ॥ ३ ॥  
 आनका<sup>१</sup> ई रूप हिते पाप होअए  
 हमर ई भेल काल ॥ ४ ॥  
 साजनि अबे कि पुछह<sup>२</sup> सार  
 परदेस पर-रमनि-रतल  
 न आव कन्त हमार ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ३६-मालवरागे

हमरे वचने सखि सतत न जएबे  
 तहु परिहरिहह राति ॥ १ ॥  
 पढल गुनल सुग विराडे खाएब  
 सब दिस होएत अकान्ति<sup>३</sup> ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अनु<sup>४</sup> विवर (सखि) हमर उपदेस ॥ ३ ॥  
 विरडा नाम जते दुषे सूनज  
 हठे छाड़ब से देस ॥ ४ ॥  
 सारो आनि से चानके सोपलह  
 देषतहि अपनी आखि ॥ ५ ॥  
 सूध मासु हाडहिसजो खएलक  
 केवल पखिआ राखि ॥ ६ ॥  
 भमि भमि विरडी सवहि निहारए  
 डरे नहि करे उकासी ॥ ७ ॥  
 दही दूधहु सजो षएलक गिरिहय पढल उपासी ॥ ८ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 35 ]

If I find him now I shall fasten the Creator ( with a rope) and drop him down into a dark well. I.

Why does he give beauty to the woman who does not have a noble husband. II.

This beauty has become my enemy: the body has become very bulky. III.

To others this beauty is helpful, but for me it has become my destroyer. IV.

O good lady , now what do you inquire of the realities?

My sweetheart is attracted towards another lady in a foreign land, (and as such) he is not coming. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 36 ]

If you follow my advice, o friend, you will particularly avoid (going at) night. I.

The parrot when well trained will be eaten away by a cat and there will be calumny in all the quarters. II.

O friend, you will, please follow my instruction. III.

Wherever you hear the painful name of the cat you will at once leave that land. IV.

While you had your eyes open you surrendered to the moon your beauty. V.

He ate away the flesh along with the bones, leaving only the wings. VI.

The she-cat moves here and there; she looks at everybody; but on account of fear she does not (even) mew. VII.

(The he-cat) ate away even the curd and the milk: the house-holder remained without food. VIII

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ३७-मालवरागे

सुजन वचन हे जतने परिपालए कुलमति राषए गारि ॥ १ ॥  
 से पहु' बरिसे विदेस गमाओत जञ्जो की होइति वर-नारि ॥ २ ॥  
 कन्हाइ पुनु पुनु सुभ-धनि समदि पठाओल  
 अवधि समापलि आए ॥ ३ ॥  
 साहर मुकुलित (कर) कोलाहल पिक भमर करए मधु पान ॥ ४ ॥  
 ऋतु जामिनि हे कैसे कए गमाउति तोह विनु तेजति परान ॥ ५ ॥  
 कुच-रुचि दुर गेल देह अति खिन भेल नयने गरए जलधार ॥ ६ ॥  
 विरह पयोधि काम नाव तहि आस धरए कडहार ॥ ७ ॥

## ३८-मालवरागे

सून सङ्केत निकेतन आइलि सुमुखि' विमुखि भेलि ॥ १ ॥  
 मन मनोरथ वानो' लागलि रजनि निफले गेलि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सुन सुन (हे) हरि राही परिहरि की फल पाओल तोहे ॥ ३ ॥  
 उचित छाड़ि (कहु) अनुचित करसि गेले न करिअ कोहे ॥ ४ ॥  
 वारि सरसि-नरी सब धारा घरि जलधर कोपि' ॥ ५ ॥  
 तरुण' तिमिर दिग न जानए (पद) अहिसिर गए रोपि ॥ ६ ॥

विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-जञ्जो पहु बरिस विदेस गमाओत की । २-सुमुखी विमुखी ।  
 ३-रजनी । ४-वारिस घरनि नरी सब धारा बरिसए जलधर कोपि ।  
 ५-तिमिर तरुणाक्ष दिशा न जानए ।

[ 37 ]

A good man carefully keeps his word: a chaste woman protects her honour. I.

If the husband will spend years in a foreign land, what will become of the good woman ? II.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, the good lady has sent words again and again that the period of time fixed (for your return) is over. III.

The mangoes are blossoming, the cuckoos are making noise and the bees are sucking honey. IV.

How will she pass the night of the ( spring ) season ? Without you she will give up her life. V.

The beauty of the breasts has disappeared: her body has become extremely thin and she is shedding tears from her eyes. VI.

In the ocean of bereavement Cupid is the boat and the pilot is the only hope VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 38 ]

The beautiful-faced lady came to the apartment of meeting her lover, but the apartment, she found vacant: at this she became very much disappointed. I.

She had in her heart the longings for (hearing your) words: but the night passed off in vain. II.

Hear, o *Hari*, by discarding *Rādhā*, what have you gained ? III.

Having given up that what is proper, you do just what is improper. When she comes, please be not angry. IV.

The angry clouds have filled all the ponds, all the streams, and the whole of the earth with water. V.

There was very thick darkness; she could not differentiate between the directions, and for these reasons she trampled over the head of a snake. VI

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ३९-मालवरागे

रभसहितह बोललन्हि मुख कान्ति ।  
 पुलकित तनु मोर कत धर भान्ति ॥ १ ॥  
 आनन्द नारे नयन भरि गेल ।  
 पेम आकुर अङ्कुर मेल' ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 भेटल मधुर-पति सपने मो आज ।  
 तखनुक' कहिनी कहइते लाज ॥ ३ ॥  
 जखने हरल हरि आंचर' मोर ।  
 रस-भरे ससर कसनी भोर ॥ ४ ॥  
 करे कुच-मण्डल रहलिहुँ गोए ।  
 कमले कनक-गिरि झापि न होए ॥ ५ ॥  
 विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ४०-मालवरागे

बान्धल हीर अजरल' ए हेम ।  
 सागर तह हे गहिर छल पेम ॥ १ ॥  
 ओ डभकल ई गेल सुखाए ।  
 नाह-वलाह मेहे भरि जाए ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि एतबा मागजो तोहि ।  
 मोरेहुँ अएले रखिहिसि मोहि ॥ ३ ॥  
 आरति दरसहुँ बोलित (थि) राति ।  
 से सवे सुमरि जीवका साति ॥ ४ ॥  
 जल थल घर बाहर सम नेह ।  
 आरसि कए मो(f)रदेखितह देह ॥ ५ ॥  
 गत परान गेले होअ लाज ।  
 भल नहि अनुवद सुपहुँ समाज ॥ ६ ॥  
 मालति मधु मधुकर ले पोछि ।  
 मान ओ करति पहुँ अइसन ओछि ॥ ७ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति कवि कण्ठहार ।  
 कबहुँ न होअए जाति व्यभिचार ॥ ८ ॥

[ 39 ]

He would describe the beauty of my face of his own accord, and on account of horripilation my body would assume so many forms. I.

My eyes became full with tears of pleasure and there came out the sprouts of love. II.

To day, I met the king of *Mathurā* in my dream: I feel bashfulness in narrating the incidents that occurred then. III.

As soon as *Hari* caught hold of the upper parts of my cloth, the knots thereof became loose on account of sentiment. IV.

I hid the orbs of my breasts with my hands: the mountain of gold could not be concealed under lotuses. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 40 ]

Our love was more rigid than a diamond, firmer than gold and deeper than ocean. I.

That one (the ocean) has become full but this [ the love ] has become dry. May the cloud-like husband get it filled with love. II.

O friend, I demand this much from you: if I come, you will please accommodate me [ in your house ]. III.

Even at the sight of emotion of love he would say it was night : remembering all these I am pained at heart. IV.

Our love, in water, on earth, inside or outside the house [ everywhere ] it was equal. He would see my body in a mirror. V.

If this life, which is [ nearly ] exhausted passes off, it will be a subject of condemnation. In the society of noble men they will not speak well of my husband's conduct. VI.

The bee wipes off honey from the *mālatī* [ flower ], and still she becomes angry with her lord; she is so mean ! VII.

Poet *Vidyāpati*, the necklace of the neck of the poets says:—  
"No one has ever given up his genital characteristics." VIII.

## ४१-मालवरागे

पहिलहि सरस पयोधर कुम्भ ।  
 आरति कतन करए परिरम्भ ॥ १ ॥  
 अघर-सुधारस दरसए लोभ ।  
 राङ्कक हाथ रतन नहि सोभ ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि की कहब कहइते लाज ।  
 कान्हक आइति पललुह आज ॥ ३ ॥  
 नीवी ससरि कतए दहु गेलि ।  
 अपनाहु आग अनाइति भेलि ॥ ४ ॥  
 करतल तले (जाँति) धरिअ कुच गोए ।  
 पलले तलित ज्ञापि नहि होए ॥ ५ ॥  
 मनइ विद्याप(ति) न कर सन्देह ।  
 मधुत सुन्दरि मधुर सिनेह । ६ ॥

## ४२-मालवरागे

नयनक नीर चरण-तल गेल ।  
 थलहुक कमल अम्भोरुह भेल ॥ १ ॥  
 अघर अरुण निमिष (त) नहि होए ।  
 किसलय सिसिरे छाडि हलु घोए ॥ २ ॥  
 ससि-मुखि-नोरे ओल नहि होए ॥  
 तुअ अनुराग शिथिल सब कोए ॥ ३ ॥

मनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-संदेह । २-सखि जानि अरुलिह बिसरलि धनसिख ज्ञापि ।

[ 41 ]

On account of passion how much does he, first of all, embrace the delicate jars of my breasts. I.

He shows greed for the juice of nectar of the lips. A jewel has no splendour when it is in the hands of a poor man. II.

O lady, what shall I say ? I feel bashful in speaking all this: today I find myself under the dependency of *Kṛṣṇa*. III.

The knot in the lower garment got loose and vanished away: even my own limbs went out of my control. IV.

I held the breasts under the palms: but the lightening, when it has fallen, cannot be hidden. V.

*Vidyāpati* says:—"Entertain no doubt, the love of a damsel is sweeter than honey."

[ 42 ]

The tears of the eyes flew down the legs: even the lotus growing on earth turned into a lotus growing in water. I.

The lips, even for a moment do not remain red, it seems as if sprouts have been washed away by snow. II.

The tears of the eyes of the lotus-faced damsel do not cease: on account of her affection for you all [ that she has ] have become inactive. III.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ४३-मालवरागे

गगन मडल दुहुक भूखन एकसर उग चन्दा ॥ १ ॥  
 गए चकोरी अमिञ्जे पीबए कुमुदिनि सानन्दा ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मालति काजिञ्जे करिअ रोस ॥ ३ ॥  
 एकल भमर बहुत कुसुम (रम) कमन ताहेरि दोस ॥ ४ ॥  
 जातकि केतकि नवि पदुमिनि सब सम अनुराग ॥ ५ ॥  
 ताहि अवसर तोहि न विसर (ए) एहे तोर बड़ भाग ॥ ६ ॥  
 अभिनव रस रभस पओले कमन रह विवेक ॥ ७ ॥  
 भने विद्यापति परहित कर (जे) तैसन हरि पए एक ॥ ८ ॥

## ४४-मालवरागे

बड़ि जुड़ि ए कुतुकक छाहरि ठामे ठामे वस गाम ॥ १ ॥  
 हमे एकसरि पिआ देसान्तर' नही (रह) दुरजन नाम ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 पथिक एथा लेहे विसराम ॥ ३ ॥  
 जत वेसाहब कीछु न महघ सवे मिल एहि ठाम ॥ ४ ॥  
 सासु नही घर पर परिजन (नहि) ननद' सहज भोरि ॥ ५ ॥  
 एतहु अधिक बिमुख जाएब अबे अनाइति मोरि ॥ ६ ॥  
 भने विद्यापति सुन तञ्जे जुवति जे पुर परक' आस ॥ ७ ॥

[ 43 ]

The moon, the ornament of both the sky and the earth,  
has risen all alone. I.

The cock-*cakora* bird, as well as the lily is drinking  
nectar with delight. II.

O *mālālī*, why are you getting angry. III.

The bee is alone, there are so many flowers. What  
fault then is [ his ]? IV.

He bears equal affection for *jātakī*, *ketakī* and the new  
*padminī*. It is due to your good luck that even [ when he  
is with them ] he does not forget you. V—VI.

Who is there who retains his power of discrimination  
even after he has obtained the pleasure of new love. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says:—"He who does good to others, there  
is one [ person ] only, [ and he is ] Hari. VIII.

[ 44 ]

The shade, [ here during the ] mid-day is very cool.  
The villages are situated scatteredly. I.

I am all alone. My husband is in a foreign land. There  
is no wicked person living [ in this locality ]. II.

O traveller, please be comfortable here. III.

Every kind of article is available here and nothing  
costs dear. You can buy whatever you like. IV.

The mother-in-law and the other inmates are not in the  
house; the sister-in-law is stupid by nature. V.

Even in the present circumstance if you will go away  
[ from here ] dissatisfied, I cannot help. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says:—"O you, hear, the damsel who fulfils  
the desire of another person is in fact praiseworthy. VII.

## ४५-मालवरागे

उगमल<sup>१</sup> जग भम काहु न कुसुम रम  
 परिमल कर परिहार ॥ १ ॥  
 जकरि जतए रीति तेबिनु नहि<sup>२</sup> थिति  
 नेह न विषय विचार ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मालति तोहि विनु भमर सदन्द ॥ ३ ॥  
 बहुत कुसुम वन सबही विरत-मन  
 कतहु न पिव मकरन्द ॥ ४ ॥  
 विमल कमल-मधु सुधा-सरिस विधु  
 नेह न मधुप विदार ॥ ५ ॥  
 हृदय सरिस जन न देषिअ जति षन  
 ततिषन सयर अन्धार ॥ ६ ॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ४६-मालवरागे

वसन्त रजनि रङ्गे पलटि खेपलि<sup>३</sup> सङ्गे  
 परम रभस पिआ गेल कही ॥ १ ॥  
 कोकिल पञ्चम गाव तँअओ न सुबन्धु आव ।  
 उत्तिम वचन व्यभिचर नही ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साए साए उगलि वेवथा अवधि न अएले कन्ता ।  
 (नहि भल परजन्ता) ॥ ३ ॥  
 मो-पति पछिमे सुर उगि गेला  
 साहर मजरं दिसा चान्दे उजरि निसा  
 (तश्तर मधुकर पसरला) ॥ ४ ॥

विद्यापति भन इत्यादि ।

[ 45 ]

He goes about roaming in the world, he does not enjoy any flower: he avoids fragrance. I.

He who is accustomed [to enjoy a particular object] cannot remain patient without it: love does not follow the course of reasoning. II.

O *mālatī*, the bee, without you, is very much aggrieved. III

There are in the forest so many flowers, but his mind is indifferent to all of them: nowhere does he suck the pollens. IV.

The honey of a pure lotus is like the nector of the moon, but the bee does not cut down his love [with you]. V.

So long as one does not find a person suiting his heart, for him it is dark everywhere. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 46 ]

The husband, made the promise of his own accord that we would again spend together the night of the spring with delight and went away. I.

The cuckoo is singing at the highest pitch, even then my good friend is not coming. A good man does not dishonour his promise. II.

Though the time agreed upon [for his return] has come, my sweetheart has not come back even after the expiry of the fixed period : and my love has not come to a favourable end. ] III

For me the sun has risen in the west. The mangoes are blossoming, at night the quarters are bright with the [rays of the] moon, the bees [have spread under the trees]. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ४७-मालवरागे

गुण अगुण समकए मानए भेद न जानए पहु ॥ १ ॥  
 निज चतुरिम कत सिखाउनि हमहु भोलिहु लहु ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि हृदय कह्यो तोहि ॥ ३ ॥  
 जगत भरल नागर अछए विहि छललिहु मोहि ॥ ४ ॥  
 काम-कला-रस कत सिखाउनि पुब-पछिम न (हि) जान ॥ ५ ॥  
 रभस-वेरा निन्दे वेआकुल किछु न ताहि गेआन ॥ ६ ॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ४८-मालवरागे

सेओल सामि सब गुण आगर सदय सुदृढ़ नेह ॥ १ ॥  
 तहु सबे सबे रतन पावए निन्दहु मोहि सन्देह ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 पुरुष वचन हो अवधान ॥ ३ ॥  
 एसन नहि महि-मण्डल जे पर-वेदन जान ॥ ४ ॥  
 नहि हित-मित कोउ बुझावए लाख-कोटी तोहे सामी ॥ ५ ॥  
 सबक आसा तोहे पुरावह हम विसरह काजो ॥ ६ ॥

विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 47 ]

My husband considers merits and demerits equal: he does not differentiate [ between the two ]. I.

How much of my wisdom shall I teach him ? Even I have become light. II.

O good lady, I am disclosing my heart to you. III.

The earth is full of wise men; but I [ alone ] have been deceived by fate. IV.

How much, in the art of the amorous sports, shall I train him ? He does not distinguish even between the east and the west. V.

At the time of enjoyment he is overtaken by sleep; he does not know anything. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 48 ]

I entered into the service of the Master who is the repository of all good qualities, who is kind, and whose affection steady. I.

From him everybody is getting jewels, but I, [ on his account ] scarcely get any sleep. II.

Please be mindful of your promise, man as you are. III.

There is none on this earth who feels the feelings of another person. IV.

Is there no well-wisher or friend, who may make you know of my condition ? You are the Lord of lacs, of crores [ of beings ]: you fulfil the hopes of all others. Why do you forget me ? V-VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ४६-मालवरागे

सुखे न सुतलि<sup>१</sup> कुसुम सयन नयने मूञ्चसि बारि ॥ १ ॥  
 तहा की घरब पुरुष दूषण जहा अहसनि<sup>२</sup> नारि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 राही हठे न तोलिअ नेह ॥ ३ ॥  
 कान्ह सरीर दिने दिने दूबर तोराहु जीव सन्देह<sup>३</sup> ॥ ४ ॥  
 परक वचन हित न (हि) मानसि बृभसि न सुरत (क)तन्त ॥ ५ ॥  
 मने तज्जो जज्जो मौन करिअ चोरि आनए कन्त ॥ ६ ॥  
 किछु किछु पिआ आसा दीहह अति न करब कोप ॥ ७ ॥  
 अधिके जतने बचन दोलब सङ्गम करब गोप ॥ ८ ॥  
 नव अनुरागे किछु होएवा रह दिन दुइ तिनि चारि ॥ ९ ॥  
 प्रथम प्रेम ओल धरि राखए सेहे कलामति नारि ॥ १० ॥

विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ५०-मालवरागे

दिने दिने बाढ़ए सुपुरुष नेहा  
 अनुदिने जैसन चान्दक रेहा ॥ १ ॥  
 जे छल आदर त(क)रहुँ आधे  
 आओर होएत की पछिलाहुँ बाधे ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 विधि-बसे यदि होअ अनुगति-बाधे  
 तैअओ सुपहु नहि धर अपराधे ॥ ३ ॥  
 पुरत मनोरथ कत छल साधे  
 आबे कि पुछह सखि सब भल बाधे ॥ ४ ॥  
 सुरतरु सेओल अभि(मत)लागी  
 तसु दूषण नहि हमहि अभागी ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति सुनह सयानी  
 आओत मघर-पति तूअ गूण जानी ॥ ६ ॥

१-सुखे न सुतसि कुसुमहु सयने नयने मूञ्चसि बारि । २-अहां ।  
 ३-संदेह ।

[ 49 ]

You *did* [ do ] not sleep quietly over the bed made of flowers. You are [ simply ] shedding tears from your eyes. I.

If a woman is so intolerant [ such as you are ] there how can one find fault with a man ? II.

O *Rādhā*, one should not cut love all on a sudden. III.

The body of *Kṛṣṇa* is becoming thinner day by day, and you too have the fear of [ loss of ] life. IV.

You do not consider the advice of others as beneficial; you do not know the code of love. V.

If you, some how, just keep yourself silent, I shall stealthily bring your husband [ ? ]. VI.

You will give [ him ] some hope bit by bit: you will not exhibit excess of anger. VII.

After much efforts [ made by him ] you will utter a few words. You will keep this union [ of yours ] secret. VIII.

It takes a little time, say two or three or four days, to accomplish what remains, [ to make it complete ] in new love. IX.

The lady who maintains her first love to the last, she alone is a wise woman. X.

*Vidyāpati* etc.

[ 50 ]

The love of a good man grows day by day like the digit of the moon. I.

The honour [ that I received from him before ] has been [ reduced ] by half. [ I do not know ] if there shall be further deterioration [ in love ] that existed formerly. II.

Even if due to fate there be some sort of hindrance in following [ him ] the good husband will not mind the fault. III.

How much of desire I had that all my wishes would be fulfilled ? Now, o friend, what do you ask me ? Everything has been obstructed. IV.

I took resort under the divine tree for fulfilment of desires. There is no fault of his. I am unfortunate. V.

*Vidyāpati* says—"Hear, o wise lady, the lord of *Mathurā* will remember your qualities and will return back. VI.

## ५१-मालवरागे †

गुरुजन कहि दुरजन सज्जो वारि<sup>१</sup> कौतुके कुन्द करसि फुल घालि<sup>२</sup> ॥ १ ॥  
 कैतवे वारि सखी-जन-रङ्ग अह-अभिसार दूर रति-रङ्ग ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 एसखि वचन करहि अवधान रति<sup>३</sup> कि करति आरति समधान ॥ ३ ॥  
 अन्ध-कूप-सम रयनि विलास चोरक मन जनि वसए तरास ॥ ४ ॥  
 हरषित होए लङ्का के राए नागर की करत नागरि पाए ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ५२-मालवरागे

बालि बिलासिनि जतने आनलि रमन करब राषि ॥ १ ॥  
 जैसे मधुकर कुसुम न तोळ (ए) मधु पिव मुख माषि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव करब तैसनि मेरा ॥ ३ ॥  
 विनु<sup>४</sup> हकारेंओ सुनिकेतन आबए दोसरि वेळा ॥ ४ ॥  
 सिरिसि-कुसुम-कोमल ओ घनि तोहहु कोमल कान्ह ॥ ५ ॥  
 इङ्गित उपर केलि जे<sup>५</sup> करब जे न पराभव जान ॥ ६ ॥  
 दिने दिने दून पेम बढ़ाओब जैसे बाढ़ सिमु ससी ॥ ७ ॥  
 कौतुकहु किछु वाम न बोलब निडर जाउवि हसी ॥ ८ ॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-बालि । २-घालि । ३-रति । ४-हकरें तोहर बिकेतब ।

५-हरि ।

†Thakur has the following variations

Line I—फूटि करसि फुलबालि ।

III—सुखिवचन अनुमान रातुक रति आरति ।

IV—बज्जो जनि ।

V—नागरे कि करब ।

[ 51 ]

Having told the superiors and having avoided the wicked fellows you are amusingly putting on a garland of jasmine flowers. I.

Having avoided the company of your friends by some trick, you approach your lover during the day-time though far away lies the place fixed for the amorous sports. II.

O friend, please listen to my advice. [ I donot understand ] how will one arrange for sexual union at night [?] III

Dalliance at night seems as if it were taking place in a dark well. Then one has the fear like one that remains in the mind of a thief. IV.

Even the king of *Laṅkā*, [ a demon ] gets delighted: [ then ] what else will a wiseman do after he has got a wise lady. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 52 ]

I have brought the young damsel with great effort: you will kindly enjoy [ her ] sparingly. I.

[ You will please act ] like a bee who does not break the flower but sucks up honey by touching it with its mouth. II.

O *Mādhava*, you will please make this union such that she may come even for a second time and that without any further request. III-IV.

The girl is as delicate as the *śiṛṣa* flower; and, o *Kṛṣṇa*, you too are delicate. V.

So you will please enjoy her company according to my direction so that she may not know of any trouble. VI.

You should increase your love by doubling it every day just like the new moon. VII.

Even in joke you will not say anything harsh: then she will come to you fearlessly smiling.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ५३-मालवराग

जनम होअओ जनु जञो पुनु होई  
 जुवती भए जनमए जनु कोई ॥ १ ॥  
 होइह जुवति जनु हो रसमन्ती  
 रसओ बुझए जनु हो कुलमन्ती ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 निधन मागओ विहि एक पए तोही  
 थिरता दिहह अवसानहु मोही ॥ ३ ॥  
 मिलि (ह) सामि नागर रस-धारा  
 पर-वस जनु हो हमर पिआरा ॥ ४ ॥  
 होइह पर-वस बुझिह विचारि  
 पाए विचार हार कञोन नारि ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ ॥ विद्यापति अछ परकारे  
 दन्द समुद होएवं जीव दए पारे ॥ ६ ॥

## ५४-मालवराग

पञ्च-वदन हर भसमे धवला तीनि नयन एक बरए अनला ॥ १ ॥  
 दुखे बोलए भवानी जगत-भिषारि मिलल हम सामी ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 विसधर भूषण दिग परिधाना विनु वित्ते इसर नाम उगना ॥ ३ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति सुनह भवानी हर नहि निधन जगत (केर) सामी ॥ ४ ॥

[ 53 ]

Let none have a birth,; if however, one has it, let him or her not be born a young damsel. I.

If at all one becomes a young woman let her not have any knowledge of sentiments. Even if she has [this knowledge at all ], let her not be a woman of a high family. II.

O creator, I, a wretched woman, ask for one thing:-you will please confer steadyness on me even towards the end [ of my life ]. III.

Let me have a husband who may be wise and at the same time be full of sentiments. My sweetheart, may he not be subordinate [ to any one else ]. IV.

If he, however, be dependent [ on some body else ], he should [ be capable ] of knowing of [ a thing ] after [ due ] consideration. A woman is never defeated if one has the consideration. V.

*Vidyāpati* says:—There is one way out: one can cross the ocean of duplicity by means of one's [ own ] life. VI.

[ 54 ]

The five faces of Śiva are whitened with ashes. He has three eyes: one of them has fire burning in it. I.

*Bhavānī* utters with grief—"A beggar of the world, I have obtained as my husband". II.

The snakes are his ornaments and the directions his garment: he has no wealth. The another name of the God, on account of having no wealth, is *Uganā*. III.

*Vidyāpati* says:—"Hear. O *Bhavānī*,—*Hara* is not without wealth. He is the Lord of the universe" IV.

## ५५-मालवरागे

नदी (सतत) वह नयन क नीर पललि रहए (सखिसे) तहि तीरा ॥ १ ॥  
 सब खन (तकर) भरम गेजान आन पुछिअ (हमओ) कह आन ॥ २ ॥  
 माधव अनुदिने खिनि भेलि राही चौदिसि चान्दहु चाही ॥ ३ ॥  
 केओ सखि रहलि उपेखि केओ सिर धुन धनि दषि ॥ ४ ॥  
 केओ कर सामक आस मज्जो धउलिहु तुअ पास ॥ ५ ॥  
 विद्यापति कवि भान<sup>१</sup> एत सुनि सारङ्ग-पानि ॥ ६ ॥  
 हरषि चलल हरि गेह सुमरि ए पुरुष सिनेह ॥ ७ ॥

## ५६-मालवरागे

बुझहि न पारलि परिणति तोरि -  
 अधरेओ<sup>१</sup> लळए वाट टकटोरि ॥ १ ॥  
 फल पाओल कए तोह सनि सीट  
 कएलहु हाडी वासक बीट ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मज्जो जानलि अनुरागिनि मोरि  
 ओळ धरि रहति हृदय संग चोरि ॥ ३ ॥  
 निरजन जानि कएल<sup>२</sup> तुअ कान  
 गुपुत रहल नही<sup>३</sup> जानत आन ॥ ४ ॥  
 सबतहु भेटी कएलहु बोल  
 दुरजन-वचने बजओलहु ढोल ॥ ५ ॥  
 विद्यापति ता - जीवन - सार  
 जे पर-दोस लुकावए पार ॥ ६ ॥

[ 55 ]

The water of the eyes [incessantly] flow in form of a river: [my friend] remains lying on the bank of thereof. I.

Her mind is always whirling. We ask her one thing and she says the other. II.

O *Mādhava*, day by day, *Rādhā* has become thinner than even the moon of the [4th day of the dark fortnight]. III.

Some of her friends were indifferent to [her condition]: there were others who having seen her were beating their forehead. IV.

Some were waiting for the evening: but I have rushed up to you. V.

*Vidyāpati* says:—"The lord, who holds a bow in his hands, when he heard this, he having recollected his former love started gladly for his home" VI-VII.

[ 56 ]

I could not calculate the consequences of union with you: even a blind man, when he walks, first feels the path. I.

Having allowed myself to have a contact with you I have reaped the fruits thereof: you have made me [like] an earthen vessel thrown into the cluster of bamboos. II.

I considered myself to be full of love and, therefore, [I was under the impression] that our hearts would remain secretly united upto the last moment. III.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, knowing the place to be solitary, I put it into your ears but this has not remained a secret, now others *will* know of it. IV.

You talked to all whomsoever you met: having spoken to [some] wicked persons you have got it made known so to say, by a beat of drum. V.

*Vidyāpati* says:—"He who can hide the faults of others, has his life really worthy". IV.

## ५७-धनछीरागे†

वसन हरइते लाज दुर गेल पिआक कलेवर अम्बर भेल ॥ १ ॥  
 ज्ञाओधे मुहे निहारए दीब मुदला कमल भमर मधु पीब ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मनमथ-चातक नही लजाए बड़ उनमसिआ अवसर पाए ॥ ३ ॥  
 से सबे सुमरि मनहु की लाज जत सबे बिपरित तन्हिकर काज ॥ ४ ॥  
 हृदयक घाघस घसमसि मोहि आओर कहब की कहिनी तोहि ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ५८-धनछीरागे

परतह परदेस परहिक आस ।  
 विमुख न करिअ अवस दिअ वास ॥ १ ॥  
 एतहि जानिअ सखि पिअतम-कथा ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 भल-मन्द ननन्द हे मने अनुमानि  
 पथिकके न बोलिअ टूटलि वाणि' ॥ ३ ॥  
 चरण-पखालन (कए) आसन दान  
 मधुरहु बचने करिअ समधान ॥ ४ ॥  
 ए सखि अनुचित एते दुर जाइ'  
 आओर करिअ जत अधिक बड़ाई ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि

१-बानि । २-न एत दुर जाई ।

Thakur reads it as follows.

† वसन हरइते लाज दुरगेल पिआक कलेवर अम्बर भेल ।

अओधे नअने निझावए दीब ।

मुकुलहुँ कमलँ मधर मधुपीब ।

मनसिअ तन्त कह्यो मन लाए बड़ उनमसिआ अवसर पाए ।  
 हृदयक घाघसि घसमसि मोहि आओर कहिनी कि कहबि तोहि  
 सकउब ओरस नहि अदबुद बारि विद्यापति कवि कहए बिचारि ।

[ 57 ]

With the removal of the cloth bashfulness vanished away.  
The body of the husband became my garment. I.

He looked at the lamp with his face turned downwards.  
It seemed as if a bee was sucking honey from a closed  
lotus. II.

Cupid, [ like ] the *cātaka* bird, does not feel ashamed.  
As soon as he gets an opportunity he.....glitters forth  
greatly. III.

When I remember his all such perverse activities,  
even my own mind gets ashamed. IV.

On account of mental anxiety I am trembling: what  
more shall I speak to you ? V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 58 ]

In a foreign land one has to depend on others every  
day. [ So ] you must not disoblige anybody and must offer  
[ him ] accommodation. I.

O friend, I remember only this much of the counsel  
of my husband. II.

O sister-in-law, just having guessed [ anything ] good or  
bad in [ your own ] mind, [ please ] do not speak an  
impolite word to a traveller. III.

By offering [ him water ] for washing his feet and  
providing him a place for stay and even with sweet words  
we should receive [ our guest ]. IV.

O friend, it is improper not to do even up to this:  
the more you do, the better. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ५६-धनछीरागे

जलद वरिस घन दिवस अन्धार'  
 रयणि-भग्मे हमे साजु अभिसार ॥ १ ॥  
 आसुर-करमे सफल भेल काज  
 जलदहि राखल दुहु दिस लाज ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मञ्जो कि बोलब सखि अपन गेज्जान  
 हाथिक चोरि दिवस परमान ॥ ३ ॥  
 मञ्जो दूती मति मोर हरास  
 दिवसहु के जा निज-पिआ-पास ॥ ४ ॥  
 आरति तोरि कुसुम-रस-रङ्ग  
 अति जीवने देखिअ अतिसङ्ग ॥ ५ ॥  
 दूती-वचने सुमुखि भेल लाज  
 दिवस अएलाहु पर-पुरुष समाज ॥ ६ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६०-धनछीरागे

लहुं कए बोललह गुरु-तर भार  
 दुत्तर रजनि<sup>१</sup> दूर अभिसार ॥ १ ॥  
 बाट भुअङ्गम उपर पानि  
 दुहु कुल अपजस अङ्गिरल जानि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 तारे बोले दूती तेजल निजगेह  
 जिवसञ्जो तौलल गरुअ सिनेह ॥ ३ ॥  
 दसमि दसाहे बोलब की तोहि  
 अमिञ्ज बोलि विष देलए मोहि ॥ ४ ॥  
 पर-निधि हरलए साहस तोर  
 के जान कञ्जोन गति करबए मोर ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 59 ]

The clouds were raining heavily. It was dark [ even ] during the day. I had the impression of its bring night. [ Hence ] I arranged for union [ with my lover ]. I.

It was due to my demonic action that my effort became fruitful. It was the cloud that protected the honour of both the parties. III.

O friend, what shall I say, about my feelings ! It was like a theft of an elephant in [ broad ] day [ light ]. III.

Under the influence of the confidant I lost the power of consideration. I am a female procuress I have little knowledge: but who is there who meets her sweetheart during the day-time ! IV.

You had the anxiety for enjoying the flower-juice: if one has a longer life one has more of unions. V.

When the beautiful faced lady [ heard ] the words of the confidant she became bashful [ at the idea ] that she had gone to another person during the day-time. VI.

*Vidyāpati says etc.*

[ 60 ]

You described a burden that was very heavy as very light, The night [ is so dark ] that it is difficult to walk: the [place] of appointment is far off. I.

There are snakes on the path, and it is raining from above. Knowingly, I agreed to dishonour the two families. II.

On your advice, o procuress, I left my home: I considered love weightier than life. III.

In the tenth stage [of love] what shall I speak to you ? Under the pretext of offering me nectar you gave me poison [ to drink ]. IV.

You are bold enough: you have stolen away the treasure of another person. Who knows to what state you will lead me ? V.

*Vidyāpati says etc.*

## ६१-धनछीरागे

जहिआ कान्ह देल तोहि आनि मने पाओल भेल चौगुन वानि॥१॥  
आबे दिने दिने पेम भेल थोल कए अपराध बोलब<sup>१</sup> कत बोल

॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं॥

आबे तोहि सुन्दरि<sup>२</sup> मने नहि लाज हाथक काकन अरसी काज ॥३॥  
पुरुष (क) चञ्चल सहज स्वभाव<sup>३</sup> कए मधु पान दहओ<sup>४</sup> दिस धाब ॥४॥  
एकहि बेरि तज्जे दूर कर आस कूपन आवए पथिकक पास ॥५॥  
गेले मान अधिक होअ सङ्ग बड़ कए की उपजाओब रङ्ग ॥ ६ ॥

भनइ विद्या<sup>५</sup>पतीत्यादि ।

## ६२-धनछीरागे

प्रथमहि अलक तिलक लेब साजि काजरे चञ्चल लोचन आजि<sup>१</sup>॥१॥  
वसने जाएब ह्वे आग सवे गोए दुरहि बरते अरथित होए ॥२॥ ध्रु०॥  
सुन्दरि प्रथमहि रहब लजाए कुटिले नयने देब मदन जगाए ॥ ३ ॥  
झापब कुच दरसाओब आध खने खने सुदृढ़ करब निवि-<sup>२</sup>बान्ध ॥४॥  
मान कइए दरसाओब भाव रस राखब ते पुनु पुनु आव ॥ ५ ॥  
सुन्दरि मज्जे कि सिखओ<sup>३</sup> विसि आओर रङ्ग अपनहि गुरु भए कहत  
अनङ्ग ॥ ६ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-बोलह । २-साजनि । ३-सभाव । ४-दसओ । ५-अनइ  
विद्यापति एहु रस जानि सिवसिंह लखिमा देवि रमान । ६-आजि ।  
७-बाँध । ८-सिखाओब तुम रंग ।

[ 61 ]

The day, I brought to you *Kṛṣṇa*, I thought your worth had become four times [of what it was before]. I.

Now day by day love has become feeble. Having already committed an offence, what will you speak now ? III.

Now, o lady, [it is a wonder] that you do not feel ashamed in your mind. It is [not] necessary to have a mirror for looking into a bracelet worn [about one's own] wrist. III.

By nature man is fickle: after he has sucked up honey' he roams about in all the ten directions. IV.

You, please, give up your hope once for all. A well does not come near a traveller. V.

If you go you will have much honour and you will enjoy his company. By considering yourself to be a great personality what sort of delight will you ? VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 62 ]

First, you will decorate your hairs and besmear [sandal] paste [over your body]. Then you will paint your unsteady eyes with collyrium. I.

You will go with all your limbs covered with cloth. You will remain at a distance so that he may become [very much] desirous [of meeting] you. II.

O damsel, first you will manifest [signs of] bashfulness, and with your side-glances you will arouse Cupid. III.

You will cover [one half of] your breasts and expose the other half. Every moment you will make the knot in the lower garment tighter. IV.

You will show anger and then exhibit some love [for him]. You will preserve the sentiment so that he may come again and again. V

O damsel, what further instructions in the science of love shall I give to you ? Cupid himself will become the guide and will tell you everything.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ६३-धनछीरागे

सगर ससारक सारे अछए सुरत-रस हमर पसारे ॥ १ ॥  
 छुई जनु हलह कन्हाइ आरति मान न हलिअ नड़ाई ॥ २ ॥  
 दुरहि रहओ मोरि सेवा पहिल पढ़जोक उधारि न देबा ॥ ३ ॥  
 हृदय हार मोर देषी लोभे निकट नहि होएब विशेषी ॥ ४ ॥  
 मिलत उचित परिपाटी मधय मनोज घरहि घर साटी ॥ ५ ॥  
 विद्यापति कह नारि' सरिसजो कैसन रौक उधारी ॥ ६ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६४-धनछीरागे

सु-पुरुष भाषा चौमुख वेद एतदिन बुझल अछल नहि भेद ॥ १ ॥  
 से तहि अछ सब मन जाग तोह बोलि बिसरल हमर अभाग  
 ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 चल चल माधव कि कहब जानि समय दोसे आगि वम पानि ॥ ३ ॥  
 रयनिक (बन्ध) व दुर जा चन्द भलजन हृदय तेजए नहि मन्द ॥ ४ ॥  
 कलियुग गति के साधु मन भङ्ग सबे विपरीत करब आनङ्ग ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 63 ]

I have, in my show-room, the juice of delight, the most valuable thing in the whole world. I.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, do not touch it. In anxiety you should not shake off honour. II.

Please accept my service from some distance. I shall not have my first sale on credit. III.

Having seen the garland over my breasts, please do not come nearer, on account of greed. IV.

You will get so much as it is proper. This is the direction circulated by the god Cupid [himself] from house to house. V.

*Vidyāpati* says:—“O woman, what sort of term of credit or cash [can be contracted] with *Hari*. VI.

[ 64 ]

Upto this day the difference between the words of a good man and [in the language] of the four Vedas was not known. I.

Every body has in his mind that it is so. But you forget your words; this is [due to] my ill-luck II.

O *Mādhava*, you [please] go [along your way]. What shall I say? [You] know it. On account of adversity of fortune water emits fire III.

The moon, the friend of the lily, goes far away. A bad [idea] is never released from the mind of a good man. IV.

In the *Kaliyuga*, even the mind of a sage is perturbed—[this usually takes place] Cupid makes everything perverse. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ६५-धनछीरागे

अपनहि नागरि अपनहि दूत  
 से अभिसार न(हि)जान बहूत ॥ १ ॥  
 की फल तैसर कान जनाए  
 आनब नागर नयने बभाए ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि रखिहिसि अपनुक लाज  
 परक दुआरे करह जनु काज ॥ ३ ॥  
 परक दुआरे करिअ जञ्जो काज  
 अनुदिने अनुखने पाइअ लाज ॥ ४ ॥  
 दुहु दिस एक सञ्जो होइक विरोध  
 तकरा बजइते कतए निरोध ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६६-धनछीरागे

दरसने लोचन दीघर घाव दिनमणि तेजि कमल जनि जाव ॥ १ ॥  
 कुमुदिनि चान्द मिलल सहवास कपटे नुकाबिअ मदन विकाश  
 ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि माधव देखल आज महिमा छाड़ि पलाएल लाज ॥ ३ ॥  
 नीवी ससरि भूमि पल्लि गेलि देह नुकाविअ देहक सेरि ॥ ४ ॥  
 अपनेजो हृदय बुझावए आन एकसर सब दिस देखिअ कान्ह ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 65 ]

If a woman herself acts as her messenger [ in love affairs ], in that case, her meeting with her lover is not known to many persons. I.

What is the purpose of speaking into the ears of a third person [ about love affairs ] : you should yourself bring your lover having entrapped him with your glances. II.

O friend, you must protect your honour. You must not get your work done through some body else. III

If you get your work done through some other person, in course of time, you will be subjected to calumny. IV.

In case one has disagreement with one of the two parties, where will be the obstruction in divulgence [ of the secret ] by one of them ? V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 66 ]

After seeing him the eyes fled off [ the face ]: it seemed as if the lotus, having discarded the sun was running away. I.

The moon and the lily met each other. I could hide the expression of love with trick. II.

O lady, I saw *Mādhava* to-day. Having farsaken its gravity my bashfulness vanished away. III.

The knot in the lower garment became loose and fell on the ground. I was hiding my body under my body. IV.

Even my own heart seemed to be of another person. In all the directions I saw *Kṛṣṇa* and *Kṛṣṇa* alone. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ६७-धनछीरागे

सरूप कथा कामिनि सुनु<sup>१</sup> परेरि आगे कहह जनु<sup>२</sup> ॥ १ ॥  
 तज्जे अति नीठुरि<sup>३</sup> ओ अनुरागी सगरि निसि गमावए जागी  
 ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

एरे राधे जानि न जान तोरे विरहे विमुख कान्ह ॥ ३ ॥  
 तोरिए चिन्ता तोरिए नाम तोरि (ए) कहिनी कहए सब ठाम ॥ ४ ॥  
 आओर<sup>४</sup> की कहब सिनेह तोर सुमरि सुमरि नयन (भर) नोर ॥ ५ ॥  
 निते से आबए नीते<sup>५</sup> से जाए हेरइते हसइते से न लजाए ॥ ६ ॥  
 न पिन्ध कुसुम न बान्ध केस सबहि सुनाव तोर उपदेस ॥ ७ ॥

विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६८-धनछीरागे

अपना मन्दिर बैसलि अछलिहु घर नहि दोसर केरा ॥ १ ॥  
 तहिखने पहिआ पाहोन आएल वरिसए लागल देवा ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 के जान कि बोलति पिसुन परोसिनि वचनक भेल अवकासे ॥ ३ ॥  
 घर अन्धारा निरन्तर धारा दिवसहि रजनी भाने ॥ ४ ॥  
 कज्जेनक कहब हम के पतिआएत जगत विदित पचवाने ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

१-सुनू । २-जनु । ३-नीठुरि । ४-आओर सिनेह कहब कि तोर ।  
 ५-नित से आबए नित से जाए हेरइत हसइत से न लजाए ।

[ 67 ]

O damsel, please hear the truth: donot speak this in the presence of other persons. I.

You are very cruel, he, is inspired with love : awaking he passes the whole night. II

O *Rādhā*, you know this, [ and still you pretend to be ignorant [ of the fact that ] *Kṛṣṇa* is very much aggrieved on account of his separation from you. III.

He thinks about you alone, he [ utters ] your name alone and everywhere he talks about you alone. IV.

What more shall I say about [ his ] affection for you ? Remembering you again again he fills his eyes with tears. V. He comes daily, he goes daily: he does not get ashamed even [ when others ] stare and laugh [ at him ]. VI.

He does not put on flowers, nor does he dress his hairs. He makes everybody hear about you.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 68 ]

I was sitting in my own house, it did not belong to any body else. I.

That very moment a guest came from a distant place and it began to rain. II.

Who knows what my wicked neighbour would say ? [ they ] got an opportunity [ for propagating ] a scandal. III.

The house was dark, it was raining incessantly: then it seemed to be a night during the night. IV.

To whom shall I speak and who will believe me ? Cupid is well known all over the world. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ६९-धनछीरागे

दुरजन-वचन लहए † सब ठाम  
 बुझल न रहए जाबे परिनाम ॥१॥  
 ततहि दुर जा जतहि विचार  
 दीप<sup>१</sup> देले नहि रह घर अन्धार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मधुर<sup>२</sup> वचने सखि कहब मुरारि  
 सुपहु रोस कर दोस विचारि ॥३॥  
 से<sup>३</sup> नागरि तोहे गुण (क) निधान  
 अलपहि माने बहुत अभिमान ॥४॥  
 कके विसरलि हे पुरुष परिपाटी  
 लागलि लतिका की फल काटी ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ७०-धनछीरागे

कूपक पानि अधिक होअ काढ़ी नागर गुणे नागरि रति बाढ़ी ॥१॥  
 कोकिल कानन आनिअ<sup>१</sup> सार वर्षा दादुर करए विहार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अह-निसि साजनि परिहर रोस तज्जे नहि जानसि तोहरे दोस ॥३॥  
 छव ओ बारह मासक मेलि नागर चाहए रङ्गहि केलि ॥ ४ ॥  
 ते परि तकर ओ परि (नाम) केव सुबोल जनु होए विर(ाम) ॥५॥  
 मोरे बोले (सखि) दूर कर रोस हृदय फुजी कर हरि परितोस ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

† The text has लहए हए ।

१-दिप देले नहि घर अन्धार । २-मधुरे । ३-से नहि नागरि तुहु गुण  
 क निधान । ४-आनए ।

## The Songs of Vidyāpati

[ 69 ]

Everywhere the words of a wicked person prevails so long as their consequence is not known. I.

One should go so far as he finds a place where the people are considerate; when there is a lamp there is not dark in the house. II.

O friend, you will kindly speak to *Murāri* in a sweet tone: a good master shows anger after he has taken into consideration the fault. III.

She is a young wise lady and you are a repository of qualities. [ She pretended ] to be just a little angry and [ at this ] you became very much annoyed ]. IV.

Why have you forgotten the old ways of life ? What profit will accrue by cutting a creeper that has been reared up ? V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 70 ]

The more you draw water from a well the more it increases: affection of a lady grows in accordance with the amount of noble qualities of her lover. I.

The cuckoo brings into the forest the best [ time ]: the frog enjoys during the rains. II.

O lady, give up your anger, day and night: you do not realise that the fault is yours. III.

Whether the union lasts for six months or even for twelve months, still a man always wants enjoyment. IV.

Let the consequence thereof be such that all this may not come to an end just in talk. V.

Follow my advice and act accordingly; give up your anger : please open your heart and satisfy *Kṛṣṇa* VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ७१-धनछीरागे

ओपर-बालभु तञ्जे पर-नारि  
 हमे पए दुहु दिस भेलिहु आरि ॥१॥  
 तोह-हुनि-दरसन इ' हम लाग  
 तत कए सुमुखि जैसन तोर भाग ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अभिसारिनि तञ्जे सुभ-कर साज  
 ततमत करइते न होअए काज ॥३॥  
 काजके कारणे आगुके आह  
 अपन अपन भल सब केओ चाह ॥४॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति दूती से  
 इम नारी मेलि करावए जे ॥५॥

## ७२-धनछीरागे

उचित वएस मरे' मनमथ चोर चेलिआ बुढ़िआ करए अगोर ॥१॥  
 बारह वरष अवधि कए गेल चारि वर्ष तन्हि गेला भेल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 वास चाहइते पथिकहु लाज सासु ननन्द नहि अछए समाज ॥३॥  
 सात पाच घर तन्हि सजि देल पिआ देसान्तर' आतर भेल ॥ ४ ॥  
 पळैओस-वास जोएन-सत भेल थाने थाने अवयव सवे गेल ॥५॥  
 साछ नुकाविअ तिमिरक सीन्धि पळैउसिन देअए फलकी बान्धि ॥६॥  
 मोरा मन हे खनहि खन भाग गमन गोपब कत मनमथ जाग ॥७॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 71 ]

He is the husband of another woman and you are the wife of another person: I have become the embankment linking the two sides. I,

I shall try my best to arrange for a meeting between you and him: o beautiful-faced lady, thereafter you have to depend upon your luck. II

O lady, you decorate yourself for the auspicious meeting: if one hesitates [ he is not able ] to accomplish any task. III,

For serving one's own purpose one thinks of future: everybody wants his own welfare. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says:—"Verily she is the real procuress who unites [ with her lover ] a woman in this way. V.

[ 72 ]

I am of proper age. Cupid is the thief. The old maid-servant watches [ the house ]. I.

He [ my husband ] went away having fixed the limit [ for his return ] at twelve years: four years have passed off since he went away. II.

I have no mother-in-law or sister-in-law in my house: Hence even a traveller feels delicacy in asking for accommodation here. III.

He [ decorated the seven and the five houses and the sweet-heart went off into a different country. IV.

Even a neighbourly residence has become as if it were at a distance of thousands of miles: one by one all the articles [?] that belong to him have been sent [ there ]. V.

I hide my articles in the dark corners of the house. A neighbour woman closes the door that is made of grass by hanging it. VI.

My mind gets terrified every moment : your departure will be described by the cowherds and Cupid will rise up. VII.

*Viāyāpati* says etc.

## ७३-धनछीरागे

ततहि धाओल दुहु लोचन रे जेहि पथे गेलि वरनारि ।  
 आसा-लुबुधल न तेजए रे कृपणक पाछु भिषारि ॥१॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 सहजहि आनन सुन्दर रे भौह निवित<sup>१</sup> आखि ।  
 पङ्कज मधुकर मधु पिबि रे उड़ए पसारलि पाखि ॥२॥  
 आजे देखलि घनि जाइते रे रूप रहल मन लागि ।  
 रूप लागल मन धाओल रे कुच कञ्चन गिरि सान्धि ॥३॥  
 ते अपराधे मनोभव रे ततए धएल जनि वान्धि ॥४॥  
 विद्यापति कवि गाविह रे गुण बुझ रसिक सुजान ॥५॥  
 राजाहुँ रूप नराएण रे लखिमा देवि रमान ॥६॥

## ७४-धनछीरागे

दरसन लागि पुजए निते काम  
 अनुषन जपए तोहरि पए नाम ॥१॥  
 अवधि समापल<sup>२</sup> मास अषाढ़  
 अबे<sup>३</sup> दिने दिने हे जीवन भेल गाढ़ ॥२॥  
 कहब समाद बालभु सखि मोर  
 सबतह समय जलद बड़ घोर ॥३॥  
 एके<sup>४</sup> अबला हे कुपुत पञ्चवान  
 मरम लखिए कर सर-सन्धान ॥४॥  
 तुअ गुण बान्धल<sup>५</sup> अछए परान  
 पर वेदन<sup>५</sup> देखि पर नहि जान ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-निमीलित । २-समापल । ३-Read ए in अबे दिने दिने  
 जीवन काँ गाढ़ as short ३-हमे अबला हे गुपुत पञ्चवान । मरम लखि  
 कर सर सन्धान । ४-बाँधल । ५-परक वेदन दुख पर नहि जान I would  
 read it as परक वेदन सखि पर नहि जान ।

[ 73 ]

My two eyes ran in the direction towards which the beautiful woman went. Allured on account of expectations the beggar does not abstain from following the miser. I-II.

The naturally beautiful face with eye, brows and twinkling eyes looks like a lotus with [ a pair of ] bees that having drunk honey have stretched their wings in order to fly. III.

Today I saw the lady while she was going : my mind got fastened with her beauty : so my mind along with her beauty ran up to the junction of the [ two ] golden mountains of [ her breasts ]. III.

On account of this crime it seems as if Cupid arrested and detained it [ the mind ]. IV.

The poet *Vidyāpati* sings:—"King. *Sivasinha*, *Rūpnārayaṇā*, husband of *Lakṣmī*, is a wise man and knows sentiments and appreciates qualities" V.

[ 74 ]

"So that she may have the good fortune of seeing you she daily worships Cupid: every moment she utters your name. I.

"The time limit is over: It is the month of *Āṣāḍha*: now day by day life is becoming excessively painful". II.

O friend, you will please deliver my message to my sweetheart: above all the rainy season is extremely horrible. III

"I am, [ after all ] a weak woman: Cupid marks the vulnerable points and hits at there. IV.

"My soul is fastened up with your qualities. One does not realise the trouble of another person even though he sees him. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ७५-धनछीरागे

गगन भरल मेघ<sup>१</sup> उठलि घरनि थेधे<sup>२</sup> पचसरे<sup>३</sup> हिअ गेल सालि<sup>४</sup>  
जैअओ से देह खिन जिउति आजुक दिन के जान की होइति कालि<sup>५</sup>

॥१॥ ध्रुवं ॥

कन्हाइ<sup>६</sup> अबहु विसर सवे रोस पुरुष लाख एक लखबा पारिअ

नारिक चारिम दोस ॥२॥

कोपे \* कुगुति सवे समदि पठावथि दूती कहि से गेली ।

तेँ असित तिथि सामर पख ससि तइसनि दसा मोरि भेली ॥३॥

की हमे साँझ क एकसरि तारा भादव चौठिक चन्दा ।

अइसन कए पिआञ्छे मुख मालल मोपति जीवन मन्दा ॥४॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ७६-धनछीरागे

बोललि बोल उत्तिम पए राख नीच-सबद जन की नहि भाख ॥१॥

हमे उत्तिम-कुल गुणमति नारि एतबा निञ्ज-मने हलब विचारि ॥२॥

ध्रुवं ॥

सिनेह बड़ाओल सुपुरुष जानि (दिने) दिने कएलह आसा हानि ॥३॥

कतन जगत अछि रसमति फूल मालति मधु मधुकर पए भूल ॥४॥

गेल दिन पुनु प(ल) टि न आब अवसर बहला रह पचताव ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-मेघा । २-थेघा । ३-Read ए in रे as short ।

४-साली । ५-कि होइति काली । ६-In रागतरङ्गिणी R the 2nd stanza is read as

माघव मन दए सुन तसु बानी

कुजन निरूपि सुजन-सखि संगति जे किछु कहए सजानी

७-R has वामहु गति जत समदि पठओलन्हि से सवे कहि कहि गेली ।

८-I would read in the first part कोपहु गति जत समदि पठाओलि । ८-I would read with R तेरसि तिथि ससि सामर पख निसि दसमि दशा मोरि भेली । ९-मोळल ।

[ 75 ]

The sky was full of clouds: she stood up with the support of the earth: Cupid peared her heart and went away. Even though her body is emaciated she will remain alive to day: but no body knows as to what will become of her tomorrow. I.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, even now forget all your anger. A man [ of your type ] is to be found among a lac of persons. O, *Kṛṣṇa*, this is only the fourth offence of the woman. II.

On account of anger whatever she has sent forth all that has been delivered by the messenger: my condition has become comparable to that of the moon of the night when there is complete darkness in the dark fortnight. III.

Am I like lonely star of the evening or the moon of the fourth night of the bright fortnight of the month of *Bhādrapada* ? My sweetheart has turned aside his face in a manner that my life has become devoid of any interest. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 76 ]

A good man keeps his words; a bad-tongued person, what does he not speak ? I.

I am a woman born in a high family: I possess good qualities: you will just think this much in your mind. II.

I let our love grow because I knew you to be a good man; but you, in course of time, have disappointed me. III.

There are so many flowers, full of juice, in this world, but it is honey of *mālātī* by which the bee falls into ecstasy of joy. IV.

A day that passes off does not return back: when an occasion is missed it is only repentance that remains. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ७७-धनछीरागे

त्रिवली अछ (लि) तरङ्गिणि भेलि जनि बढिहाए उपटि चलि गेलि ॥१॥  
 नेआसजो' हे उ (प) र चल घाए कनक भूधर गेल दहाए ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव सुन्दरि नयन क बारि पीन पयोधर (चलु) वन झारि ॥३॥  
 सहजहि सङ्कट पर-वस पेम पातक भीत परापति जेम ॥४॥  
 तोहरि पिरिति रीति दुर गेलि कुलसजो कुलमति कुलटा भेलि ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ७८-धनछीरागे

आध नयन दए तहुकर आध  
 कत रे सहब मनसिज अपराध ॥ १ ॥  
 का लागि सुन्दरि दरसन भेल  
 जेओ छल जीवन सेओ दुर गेल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं  
 हरि हरि कजोन कएल हमे पाप  
 जे सबे सुखद ताहि तह ताप ॥३॥  
 सबदिस कामिनि दरसन जाए  
 तइअओ बेआधि विरह अधिकाए ॥४॥  
 कजोनक कहब मेदिनि से थोळ  
 सिव सिव एहि जनम भेल ओल ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 77 ]†

The wrinkles of the skin above her naval cavity have now become a river: this river, it seems as if it is overflowed and has rushed over to the bank. I.

Currents of water began to flow from below upwards: the mountain of gold was washed away by the flood. II.

O *Mādhava*, the water of the eyes of the damsel flew over the grove and the orchard of her fully grown up breasts. III.

Love depending on a person other than one's own husband is beset with difficulties: in it, as in ill-begotten wealth, there is the fear of sin. IV.

Her amorous transactions with you have come to an end; but she who was born in a high family has been excommunicated and has her status reduced to that of a harlot. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 78 ]

I glanced with only a half of the half of my eyes: how much of the offences committed by Cupid shall I tolerate? I.

O lady, why did I see him? Whatever life I had, even that got exhausted. II.

O God, what sin did I commit? Whatever was pleasant has begun to cause pain. III.

O lady, I see him in all the directions, still the malady of bereavement is becoming more and more acute. IV.

The person to whom I may tell this are few in this world. O Lord, this life has come to its end. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

---

† Note. I think the proper arrangement of the stanzas would be, 3, 2, 1, 4, 5.

## ७६-धनछीरागे

एके मधु-यामिनि सुपुरुष-सङ्ग आइति न करिअ आसा-भङ्ग ॥१॥  
 मञ्जो कि सिखाउबि तोहहि अबोध अपन काज होअ पर-अनुरोध ॥२॥ ध्रुवं  
 चल चल सुन्दरि चल अभिसार अवसर लाख लहए उपकार ॥३॥  
 तरतमे नहि किछु सम्भव काज आसा दए तोह मने नहि लाज ॥४॥  
 पिआ गुण-गाहक तञ्जे गुण-गेह सुपुरुष-वचन पषानक रेह ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ८०-धनछीरागे

प्रथम समागम भुषल अनङ्ग  
 धनि रस राषि करब रति-रङ्ग ॥१॥  
 लोभ न करबे आइति पाए  
 बडेओ भुषल नहि दुइ करे खाए ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 चेतन कान्ह तोहहि जदि आथि  
 के नहि जान महते नव हाथि ॥३॥  
 आनलि जतने अधिके अनुरोधि  
 पहिलहि सबहि हलबि परबोधि ॥४॥  
 हठे न क(रिअ र)-ति परिपाटी  
 कोमल कामिनि विघटति साटी ॥५॥  
 जाबै रभस रह ताबे विलास  
 विमति बुझिअ जने न जाएब पास ॥६॥  
 परिहरि कबहु घरबि नहि बाहु  
 उगिलि चान्द तम गीलए राहु ॥७॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

G has १-भनइ विद्यापति कोमल कौति । कौशल सिरिस सुम अलि भौति ॥  
 २-पुन गोलए न राहु ।

[ 79 ]

Firstly it is the month of the spring: over and above, the question is of union with a good man: you should not frustrate his hopes if it be under your control. I.

When you do not understand this how shall I make you know it? Does one do his work on the instigation of another person? II.

O lady, start for meeting your [lover]: timely action accrues a ten-fold profit. III.

A work is not possible in case one hesitates to do it: you gave hopes and now, [how is it] that you are not ashamed [in not acting up to it]? IV.

Your lover is an appreciator of qualities and you are a repository of qualities: words of a good man are [like] engravings over a stone. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 80 ]

At the time of the first union Cupid is very hungry: you will enjoy the amorous sports with the girl rather sparingly. I.

Do not become greedy when she comes under your control: howsoever hungry one may be, he does not devour with both of his hands.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, if you are wise [you must be knowing] what everybody knows that an elephant becomes timid before his driver. III.

I have brought her after great effort and persuasion: therefore, you should, first of all, fully make her agreeable. IV.

You should not enjoy her forcibly: she is a delicate young girl and her garment will get torn. V.

You should enjoy her only till she is inclined favourably: you should not approach her when you find her disagreeable. VI.

When she has been once released by you you shall not catch hold of her arms again; having once vomited the moon, *Rāhu* devours the dark. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ८१-घनछीरागे

हमे युवती पति गेला हे विदेश ।

लग नहि वसए पलउसिहु लेश ॥१॥

सामु ननद किछुअओ ननि जान

आँखि रतै(१) धी सुनए न कान ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

जागह पथिक जाह जनु भोर

राति अन्धार<sup>१</sup> गाम बड़ चोर ॥३॥

सपनेहु<sup>१</sup> भाओर न दे(अ) कोटवार

पओलहु लोते न करए विचार ॥४॥

नृप इथि काहु करए नहि साति

पुरुष महते रह सरब सजाति ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ८२-घनछीरागे

पछा सुनिअ भेलि महादेइ कनके<sup>१</sup> नाबे ओ कान ॥१॥

गान परसि रह समीरन सूपभरि के आन ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

सुन्दरि अबे की देखह देह ॥३॥

विनु हटबइ अरथ-विहुन जैसन हाटक गेह ॥४॥

अपथ पथ परिचय भेले वसि दिन दुइ चारि ॥५॥

सुरत-रस खन एके पाविअ जाव जीव रह गारि ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-अंधार ।

२ G reads भरमहु भाउरि न देख कोटवार काहुक केओ नहि करए विचार  
अधिप न कर अपराधहुँ साति पुरुष महते सब हमर सजाति

३-G has कनके नाबे दोकान He takes the stanza to mean:-O chief queen, it was lately heard that in the past people would bring loads (of jewels) from boats full of gold.

[ 81 ]

I am a young woman; my husband has gone to a foreign land : there is not a single neighbour living close by. I.

The mother-in-law and the sister-in-law know nothing : they suffer from night-blindness and do not hear with their ears. II.

O traveller, remain awake and do not go away early in the morning : the night is very dark and there are too many thieves in the village. III

The watchman does not even in dream go over a rounding: even when a stolen property is detected nobody is put to trial. IV.

The king, here, does not torture anybody: all the noble men are my kinsfolk. V

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 82 ]

Lately it was heard that she [ I ] had become the chief queen and that she [ I ] was decorating the ears with [ ornaments ] of gold. I.

The wind pervades the sky, but who is there who brings it in sieves full of it ? II.

O lady, why do you now look at my body ? It is just like a market hut without its master and devoid of any valuable. III-IV.

After having stayed there for a few days, I could know that the path [ I was traversing ] was very bad. V.

One rejoices the sentiment of love for a moment: but the calumny lasts as long as life VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ८३-धनछीरागे

सिनेह बड़ाओब हम छल भान  
 तोहर सोआधीन करब परान ॥१॥  
 बहुल ब्रह्मओलह निज वेवहार  
 मोहि पति सबे परजन्तक खार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 भल भेल मालति तोहहि उदास'  
 पुनु मधुकरे न आओब तुअ पास ॥३॥  
 जत अनुराग भेल सबे राग  
 तोहरा की बोलब हमर अभाग ॥४॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ८४-धनछीरागे

टाट टुटले आङ्गन वेकत सबे परदा राष ॥१॥  
 टुना चटक बाज सजो रेसल' दूती अइसन भाष ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि तेजसि वचन-रोध ॥३॥  
 टाकु सन हिय सोझे करसि मानसि वाङ्क विरोध ॥४॥  
 टेना चढ़ल बकहुल देशल अँघेअ पोसल आनि ॥५॥  
 आबे दिने दिने तैसन कएलह बाध-महिसा-कानि ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१ भल भेलि मालति भेलि हे उदास । After this G has

एतबा हम अनुतापरु भेल गिरि सम गौरव अपदहि गेल ।

२- G has भनइ विद्यापति मन दए सेव हासिनि देवि-पति गजसिंह देव ॥

३-बंसल ।

[ 83 ]

My impression was that our love would grow. [ I had decided ] that I shall put my soul under your control. I.

You made me know much about your manners: to me they appear to be detasteful in consequence. II

It is good, o *mālatī*, that you have become indifferent : the bee will not come to you again. III.

Whatever love there was all that has become anger. What shall I speak to you ? It was my misfortune. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 84 ]

If the fence is damaged the yard becomes exposed [ to public view ]: everybody, therefore, preserves the enclosing wall. I.

The confidante says that the sparrow has got itself united with the kite. II.

O lady, please give up your words of obstruction. III.

You are making your heart completely straight like a needle and think that there is disagreement with *Kṛṣṇa*. IV.

I saw a *ṭenā* [ ? ] mounting a *bakahula* [ ? ]: a blind man brought and began to rear them up. V.

But you have, in course of time, grown an enmity like that of a tiger and a she-buffalo. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

विद्यापति-गीत-संग्रह

८५-धनछीरागे

हिम सम चान्दन आनी उपर पौरि उपचरिअ राज्ञानी ॥१॥  
तैअओ न जा(ए) तसु आधि बाहर औषध भितर बेअधि ॥२॥  
अबहु हेरह (ह) रि मोहे जीउति जुवति जस पाओव तोहे ॥३॥  
अवधि अधिक दिन लेखी मुद(ल)नयन मुख-वचन-उपेखी ॥४॥  
कण्ठ ठमाएल जीवें राति न वसि मिझाएल दीवे ॥ ५ ॥  
भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

८६-धनछीरागे

बाट भुअङ्गम उपर पानि  
दुहु कुल अपजस अङ्गिरल आनि ॥ १ ॥  
परनिधि हरलए साहस तोर  
के जान कञ्जोन गति करबए मोर ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
तोरे बोले दुती' तेजल निज-गेह  
जीव सञ्जो तौलल गरुअ सिनेह ॥ ३ ॥  
लहु कए कहलह गुरु बड़भा'(ग)  
सुदभर रजनी दुर अभिसार ॥४॥  
दसमि दसाहे बोलब की तोहि  
अमिञ्ज बोलि विष देलए मोहि ॥५॥  
भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 85 ]

Having brought sandal paste as cool as snow, I made it very thick and applied it over [ the body of the ] lady. I.

Even then her malady is not cured: the remedy is external but the disease is internal. II.

Even now, O Hari, look at me : the young woman will remain alive and you will receive praise. III.

Having known that the time-limit was still very long, she closed her eyes and became unmindful of my talk. IV.

Her soul is stopping at her neck : no sooner it is night the lamp [ of her life ] will be extinguished. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 86 ]

There are snakes over the path : it is raining above: I agreed to suffer the calumny to the two families. I.

It is your boldness that you stole the property of another person. Who knows to what condition you will lead me ? II.

O confidante., I left my house according to your advice : in my estimation love weighed heavier than life. III.

You described a very heavy burden to be light. It is midnight and the place of appointment is far away. IV.

What shall I speak to you in my tenth stage [of love] ? You gave me poison, having said that [ you were giving me ] nector. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ८७-धनछीरागे

कण्टक-माझ कुसुम परगास भमर विकल नहि पावए पास ॥१॥  
 रसमति मालति पुनु पुनु देषि पिबए चाह मधु जीव डोषि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ओ मधु-जीवी तञ्जे मधु-रासि साँचि धरसि मधु तञ्जे न लजासि ॥३॥  
 भमरा भमए कतहु ठाम' तोह विनु मालति नहि विसराम ॥४॥  
 अपने मने घनि बुझ अवगाहि तोहर दुषण' वध लागत काहि ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ८८-धनछीरागे

हृदयक कपट भेल नहि जानि  
 पर-पेअसि हे देल' हमे आनि ॥ १ ॥  
 सुपुरुष-वचन समय वेवहार  
 खत खरिआ दए सीचसि खार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 आबे हमे कान्ह बोलव की बोल  
 हाथक रतन हराएल मोर ॥ ३ ॥  
 कके परतारलि नागरि नारि  
 वचन-कौसल-छले देव मुरारि ॥ ४ ॥  
 पलटि पठावह तन्हिके ठाम  
 केओ जनु माधव वसए कुगाम ॥ ५ ॥  
 हरि अनुरागी तठमा जाह  
 से आबे अपन मनोरथ चाह ॥ ६ ॥  
 लघु कहिनी भल कहइते अन  
 देले पाइअ के नहि जान ॥ ७ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 87 ]

Flowers are blossoming in the midst of thorns : the bee is anxious but cannot get near. I.

He sees again and again the *mālatī* flower that is full of juice and wants to suck up honey even to the neglect of his life. II.

He lives on honey and you are repository of honey : [ still ] you secretly hold back [ honey ] and do not get ashamed ? III.

The bee roams about in so many places, but, o *mālatī*, he has no rest without you. IV.

O lady, you please think deeply in your mind as to the position that when the offence is yours who will be held responsible for the murder ? V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 88 ]

I could not know the trickeries of [ your ] heart and brought to you the darling of another man. I.

A good man acts upto his words in time : but you, having cut a deep wound [ on her body ] and put salt there-over, are sprinkling it with saline water. II.

*Kṛṣṇa*, what shall I speak now ? I have lost the jewel of my hand. III.

O divine *Murāri*, why did you cajole the nice lady with your verbal tricks ? IV.

Please do send her back to her own place: o *Mādhava*, [ here ] nobody is living in a village of uncultured people. V.

O *Hari*, if you are really sincere in love, please go to her place. Now she wants to have her this desire fulfilled. VI.

Who does not know the simple proverb that can be well referred to others "one gets by giving" ? VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ८६-धनछीरागे

वचन अमिञ्ज-सम मने अनुमानि  
 निरव<sup>१</sup> अएलाहु<sup>२</sup> तुअ सुपुरुष जानि ॥१॥  
 तसु परिणति किछु कहहि न जाए  
 सूति रहल पहु दोष मिझाए ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि पहु अवलेख सही  
 कुलिस अइसन हिअ फाट नही ॥ ३ ॥  
 करे<sup>३</sup>-जुगे परसि जगःओल भाव  
 तइअओ न तेज पहु नीन्द सभाव ॥ ४ ॥  
 हाथ भगाए रहल मुह लाए  
 जगइते निन्द गेल न होअ जगाए ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ८७-धनछीरागे

सुजन वचन हे धोटि न लाग  
 जनि दिढ़ा कठु आलक दाग ॥१॥  
 झुठा<sup>४</sup> बोल चक्रमक आभ  
 देखिअ सुनिअ एते लाभ ॥३॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मानिनि मने न गुणहि आन  
 गुण बुझ जञो हो गुणमान ॥३॥  
 सुपुरुष सञो की कए कोप  
 ओहओ कान्ह जदु-कुल-गोप ॥४॥  
 अति पवितर अति<sup>५</sup> थिक गाए  
 सेहओ पुनु (थिक) बरदक माए ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-G नियर । २-अइलिहु तन्हि । ३-कर-जुगे । ४-झूठा ।

५--I cannot explain the use of अति in two places in the line.

[ 89 ]

Having conjectured in my mind that your words were [ as sweet ] as nectar and considering you a noble personality I came to [ meet ] you in a solitary place. I.

I am unable to describe the consequences thereof : my husband extinguished the lamp and fell asleep. II.

O friend, I tolerate the insolence of my husband : [ I wonder ] my thunderbolt-like heart does not crack. III.

I tried to arouse in him a feeling of love by touching him with my two hands : still my husband would not give up his habitual sleep. IV.

He covered his face with his hands, awoke [a bit] and again slept. I could not dare arouse him again when he was asleep.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 90 ]

The words of a noble man do not taste unpleasant : they are as steady as a mark made with *āla*. I.

The words of a liar seem to be extremely brilliant : the only advantage that one can have therefrom is that they can be heard and enjoyed. II.

O angry lady, do not think otherwise in your mind. If a person be himself possessing qualities he can appreciate the qualities [ of another person ]. III.

What benefit can one derive by getting angry with a noble man ? After all even *Kṛṣṇa* is a cowherd of the family of the *Rādas*. IV.

Indeed a cow is a very sacred [ animal ], but even she, [ after all ], is the mother of an ox. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ६१-धनछीरागे

अह्निसि बचने जुड़ओलह कान अचिरें<sup>१</sup> रहत सुख ई भेल भान॥१॥  
 अबे दिने दिने हे बुझल विपरीत लाज गमाए विकल भेल चीत॥२॥ ध्रुवं  
 विहिक विरोधे मन्दा सज्जो भेट भाँड़ो छुइल नहि भरले पेट॥३॥  
 लोभे करिअ हे मन्द जत काम से न सफल होअ जज्जो विहि वाम॥४॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६२-धनछीरागे❀

आकुल चिकुर<sup>१</sup> बेढल मुख-सोभ  
 राहु कएल ससि-मण्डल लोभ ॥१॥  
 उभरल चिकुर-माल कर रङ्ग  
 जनि जमुना<sup>२</sup>-जल गाङ्ग-तरङ्ग ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 बड़<sup>३</sup> अपरुब दुहु चेतन-मेलि  
 विपरित रति कामिनि कर केलि ॥३॥  
 वदन सोहाज्जोन सम<sup>४</sup>-जल-विन्दु  
 मदने मोति दए<sup>५</sup> पूजल इन्दु ॥४॥  
 पिआ-मुख सुमुखि चुम्ब तेजि ओज  
 चान्द अधोमुख पिबए सरोज ॥५॥  
 कुच विपरीत विलम्बित हार  
 कनक कलस जनि दूधक धार ॥६॥  
 किङ्किनि<sup>६</sup> रणित नितम्बहि छाज  
 मदन-महासिधि बाजन बाज ॥७॥  
 भनइ<sup>७</sup> विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१ G changes it to सुचिरे. For intensive use of अ-cf. the colloquial word अपर्याप्त "more than enough."

\* See also song no. 159. and R. p. 102-103

१-चिकुरे । २-जमुना मिलुंग तरंग । ३ The stanza is not found in राग० । ४-सम । ५-लए । ६-पिग्रमुख । ७-किङ्किन । ८-भनइ विद्यापति मने जानुमानि । कामिनि रस पिआ अनुमत जानि ।

[ 91 ]

Day and night you made my ears happy with your sweet words. I got the impression that this pleasure would last long. I.

But now in course of time I have found it to be just otherwise. I have lost my prestige and thereby my mind has become agitated. II.

One has the company of an evil fellow due to adversity of fortune. got polluted by touching the hearth still I did not have a sufficient meal. III.

If one does an evil work, on account of greed, it does not succeed if the luck is adverse. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 92 ]

Dishevelled hairs have concealed the beauty of her face. It seems as if *Rāhu* has become greedy of the orb of the moon. I.

The loose garland put on the hair is wearing [an exquisite] spectacle and it looks as if the tides of the *Yamunā* have got united with those of *Gaṅgā*. II.

Excellent is the union of a young couple. The damsel is enjoying an inverse sexual intercourse. III

The face [of the lady] has become charming with the drops of sweat. It appears as if Cupid had worshipped the moon by offering him jewels. IV.

The damsel kisses the face of her husband recklessly: it seems as if the moon with his face turned downwards is sucking up a lotus. V.

The garland hanging over the breasts that are turned downwards. looks like a stream of milk oozing from a jar of gold. VI.

The little bells worn about the waist are jingling : it seems as if musical instruments are being played to celebrate the great victory of Cupid.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

---

1 Gupta translates *भट्ट* as cooking utensils of an untouchable. But he is wrong. The word, nay the entire expression, is still current in Maithili. *भट्ट* means the hearth as well as cooking utensils.

## ६३-धनछीरागे

बदन भूपावए घन वत<sup>१</sup> भार

चान्द-मडल जनि मिलए अन्धार ॥१॥

लग्बित सोभए हार विलोल

मुदित मनोभव खेल हिडोल ॥२॥ध्रुवं ॥

पिअतम अभिमत मने अवधारि

रति विपरीत रतलि वरनारि ॥३॥

मालकिङ्किनि कर मधुर विराव

जनि जएतुङ्ग मनोभव राज<sup>२</sup> ॥४॥

रभसे निहारि अघर-मधु पीव

नाञ्जी कुसुम-सर आकठ जीव ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६४-धनछीरागे

घटक विहि विधाता जानि

काचे काञ्चने छाडलि हानि<sup>३</sup> ॥ १ ॥

कुच सिरिफल सञ्चा पूरि

कुन्दि बेसाओल (कनक कटोरि<sup>४</sup> ॥२॥ध्रुवं ।

रूप कि कहव मञ्जे विसेषि

गए निरूपि(अ) झटिति देषि ॥ ३ ॥

नयन नलिन सम विकास

चान्दहु तेजल विरह-भःस ॥ ४ ॥

दिने<sup>५</sup> रजनो हेरए बाट

जनि हरिणी विछुरलि वाट<sup>६</sup> ॥५॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

---

१-अलकक भार । २-गाव । ३-जानि । ४-Suggested by G. ५-दिन-रजनी । ६-घाट ।

[ 93 ]

She covers her face under the thickly grown ones [hairs]: it seems as if the moon is meeting the dark. I.

The hanging and tossing garland looks very beautiful: it appears as if gladdened Cupid is sporting over a swing. II

The noble lady having ascertained that it was the desire of her sweet-heart enjoys the inverse sexual intercourse. III.

The little bells of the garland produce very sweet sound: it appears as if it is the sound made on the occasion of victory of god Cupid. IV.

At her sweet will she looks at the lips [ of her husband ] and sucks honey therefrom. The flower-arrowed god makes even a cruel creature soft. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 94 ]

The creator having learnt the art of making a jar made [ the jars of her breasts ] with glass and gold and did not mind the loss. I.

He put them under a frame of *bilva* fruit. Then he placed these jars<sup>1</sup> [ of her breasts ] in a cup of gold. II.

It is not possible for me to describe her beauty in detail. Go there soon and see it yourself. III.

The eyes are blossoming like lotuses; [it seems as if] even the moon has given up the gloomy appearance of bereavement. IV.

Day and night she casts her glances along the path; it seems as if she were a roe that has gone astray. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

---

1 कुन्दि is of obscure meaning. Its translation by jar is not appropriate. Has it some connection with कुण्डी = an earthen cup ?

## ६५-धनछीरागे

आसा खण्डह दए विसवास  
 के जग जीवए तीनि पचास ॥ १॥  
 आनक बोलिअ गोप गमार  
 तोहरा सहजक कुल वेवहार ॥ २॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 तोह यदुनन्दन कि बोलिबो जानि  
 घन्धहि सङ्ग सरूप सञ्जो कानि ॥ ३॥  
 सुपुरुष पेम हेम अनुमानि  
 मन्दा कालहि मन्दे हानि ॥ ४॥  
 आओर बोलब कत बोलइते लाज  
 फल उपभोगीअ<sup>१</sup> जैसन काज ॥ ५॥  
 सुन्दरि बचने कान्ह<sup>२</sup> उताप<sup>३</sup> ॥ ६॥  
 मनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ६६-धनछीरागे

के बोल पेम अमिञ्जके धार  
 अनुमवे बुझिअ गवउ अङ्गार ॥ १॥  
 खएले विष सखि हो परकार  
 बड़ मारष ओ दषितहि मार ॥ २॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 एत सबे सजलह हमरा लागि  
 तूरे बेढि घर खोसलि आगि ॥ ३॥  
 तञ्जे ओठ-पातरि कि बोलिबो तोहि  
 बड़ कए अपथ चलओलए मोहि ॥ ४॥  
 तोरा करम धरम पए साखि  
 मन्दिउ खाए पलउसिनि राखि ॥ ५॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 95 ]

Having aroused confidence you frustrate her hope : who, in this world, remains alive for three fifties ? I.

In the language of others a fool is called a cowherd : but in your case this [being a cowherd] is simply natural. II.

O *Yadunandan*, what shall I speak to you ? I know that though I am endowed with beauty I have to bewail on account of bereavement. III.

I had thought that love with a good man was like gold ; but [ now when I have fallen on ] evil days I have to suffer the worst anguish. IV.

What more shall I say ? I feel ashamed in saying. One enjoys the consequences of his actions. V.

*Kṛṣṇa* was very much aggrieved at the words of the damsel. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 96 ]

Who says that love is a stream of nectar ? From my experience, I have found that it is like fire in a cake of cowdung. I.

O friend, I shall get relief if I eat poison. He is extremely hurtful and hurts the moment he sees [ me ]. II.

You did all this for me: you covered fire with cotton and pressed it under [ the thatched roof of ] the house. III.

You cannot keep anything secret. What shall I speak to you ? You caused me to go along a very bad path. IV.

O friend, your actions and virtues are witnesses. Even a wicked woman hurts after she has spared her neighbour. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ९७-धनछीरागे

हरि-रव सुनि हरि गो-भय गोभरि  
गोतम गोरि लोटाई रे ॥ १ ॥

हरि-रिपु -रिपु मुख विदिस बसन देय  
गो-दिसे विदेसे बै (१) राइ' रे ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

ए हरि जदि तोहे पर-वस  
पेमे विरत-रस  
वचन दए राखिअ राही रे ॥ ३ ॥

कुम्भ-तनय-भोजन-मुत सुन्दरि  
मुख वसि अवनत भेला रे ॥ ४ ॥

सास समीर बाज जनि भुजगी  
हरि विनु मुहहहु न बोल रे ॥ ५ ॥

समन्दल ससि-मुखि  
सात वरन लेखि  
तेसरा पद दिढ़ जानि रे ॥ ६ ॥

राजा सिर्वसिह रूपनराएण  
विद्यापति कवि वाणि रे ॥ ७ ॥

## ९८-धनछीरागे

इन्दु से इन्दु इन्दु हर इन्दुत आओर इन्दु जन परगासे ॥ १ ॥  
एक इन्दु हमे हम गगनहि देषल तोनि इन्दु तुअ पासे ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
कालि देषल हम अदबुद रङ्गे मझु मन लागल दन्दा ॥ ३ ॥  
कञ्जोनके कहव हमे क पतिआएत एक ठाम अछ' चन्दा ॥ ४ ॥  
कञ्जोनजो इन्दु तारा कञ्जोनेजो इन्दु तरुणी

कञ्जोने इन्दु चक्र-समाजे ॥ ५ ॥  
एक से इन्दु माधव सजो खेलए एक इन्दु गगनेरिमाझे ॥ ६ ॥  
भनइ विद्यापतित्यादि ।

[ 97 ]

When she hears the voice of the cuckoo and is terrified by the moon, O Hari, the damsel has her eyes filled [ with tears ] and she begins to roll along the path. I.

Indecently she covers her face that is like the enemy of the enemy of Hari. She [ wanders ] like a mad woman in the track of cow in a foreign land. II.

O Hari, even if you are dependent on somebody else and your mind is no more interested in love affairs, still save *Rādā* by sending her a message. III.

The son of the food of the son of the jar who remains over her face has also got turned downwards. IV.

The breeze emitted from her breath is like hissing of a female snake. She does not utter [ a word ] from her mouth as she is without you. V.

The moon-faced lady has sent a written message consisting of seven letters [ of the alphabet ] : know the third word to be true. VI.

The poet *Vidyāpati's* words are that *Rājā Śivasimha* is *Nārāyaṇa* himself in form. VII.

[ 98 ]

There is the moon, known as the moon; then there is another moon [ over the forehead ] of *Śiva* : then there are persons who are known by the same name, that is *Indu*. I.

I have seen one moon in the sky; [ but I find ] three moons by you. II.

I saw a wonderful sight yesterday. [ Since then ] my mind is agitated. III.

To whom shall I say, and who will believe me ? There are [ many moons ] at one place. IV.

Which of the moons is with the stars, which of the moons is among young women, and which of the moons is in the flock of *cakravāka* birds ? V.

One of the moons is playing with *Mādhava*, and there is one moon in the sky. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ९६-धनछीरागे

कर-तल-लीन सोभए मुख-चन्द  
 किसलय मिलु अभिनव अरविन्द ॥ १ ॥  
 कि कहति ससि-मुखि कि पुछसि आन  
 विनु अपराधे विमुख भेल कान्ह ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अह-निसि नयने गलए जल-धार  
 खञ्जने गिलिडलल मोतिम,हार ॥ ३ ॥  
 विरहे विखिन तनु भेल हरास  
 कुसुम सुखाए रहल अछ वास ॥ ४ ॥  
 भणइते संसय पळल परान  
 अबहु न उपसम कर पच्चवान ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति दूती गोए  
 ि (वनु प) रसे परहित नहि होए ॥ ६ ॥

## १००-धनछीरागे

जावे न मालति क(र) (पर)गास तावे न ताहि मधु(कर)विलास ॥ १ ॥  
 लोभ परिहरि सूनहि राँक धके कि कतहु (केओ) डूबविपाक ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 तेज मधुकर ए अनुबन्ध कोमल-कमल-लीन मकरन्द ॥ ३ ॥  
 एखने ईछसि अहेन सङ्ग ओ अति सैसवे न बुझ(ए) रङ्ग ॥ ४ ॥  
 कर(ह)मधुकर दिढ़ गेआँन अपने आरति न मिल आन ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 99 ]

The moon of the face [ of the girl ] is shining over the palm her hand: it seems as if a lotus has got united with a newly sprung sprout. I.

What will the lotus-faced girl say ? Why do you ask another thing ? *Kṛṣṇa*, has become indifferent without any fault [ of hers ]. II.

Day and night stream of water flows down her eyes : it seems as if a *khañjana* bird were vomiting the garland of pearls that it had devoured. III.

The body [ of the girl ] has grown thinner, aggrieved as she is on account of bereavement. The flower has dried up; now only the fragrance has remained. III.

She has had so much of anguish that her life seems to be in danger: but even now Cupid does not stop. V.

*Vidyāpati* speaks to the procuress confidentially "you cannot do good to others without.....". VI.

[ 100 ]

So long as *mālatī* has not fully blossomed, the bee does not enjoy her. I.

Having given up greed, hear, o poor man, does anybody plunge himself into difficulties all on a sudden ? II.

O bee, give up your this obstinacy: pollens are absorbed in the delicate lotus. III.

Now you desire such a union ! She is in her early childhood [ still ], and does not know [ about ] [ the pleasures ] [ of amorous sport ]. IV.

O bee, let your mind become firm: on account of one's own anxiety nobody gets another person. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १०१-धनछीरागे

जञ्जो डिठिका ओल एइ मति तोरि  
 पुनु हरेसि हो खा' परि गोरि । १ ॥  
 (जाति-सभाव)<sup>१</sup> हठए पर-नाह  
 बाघ मिता न जीवे पए आह ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अइसना सुमुखि करिअ कके रोस  
 मञ्जो कि बोलिबो सखि तो(ह)रे दोस ॥ ३ ॥  
 अहेने अवयवे ई वेवहार  
 पर-पीडाए जीवन थिक छार ॥ ४ ॥  
 भल कए सिषलसि' घुरि संसार  
 तर सूते गढ़ि काट कुम्भार ॥ ५ ॥  
 गुण जञ्जो रह गुण-निधिसञ्जो संग  
 विद्यापति कह ई बड़ रङ्ग ॥ ६ ॥

## १०२-धनछीरागे

चान्द गगन रह आओर तारागण सुर उगए परचारि ॥ १ ॥  
 निचल सुमेरु अधिक कनकाचल आनब कञ्जोने परचारि ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कन्हाइ नयनहुँ हलब निवारि ॥ ३ ॥  
 जे अनुपम (फल) उपभोगे न आओत की फल ताहि निहारि ॥ ४ ॥  
 जे चुर कए साएर सोषए जीवए सुरासुर मारि ॥ ५ ॥  
 जल-थल पाए समहि सम पेलए (की फल ताहि) परचारि ॥ ६ ॥  
 दूती व्याज जाहि जे फावए पाहन हीरा लाग ॥ ७ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-G has किए for हो खा । २-The words that occur in the ms. before हठए are not legible. ३--May also be read as पुछलए । ४-ई ।

[ 101 ]

If your intention becomes such when you are out of sight, why do you look at the lady ? I.

By nature, the husband of another woman is obstinate: a tiger—friend does not have pity for an animal. II.

Why are you displeased with such a beautiful-faced damsel ? Shall I tell [ her ], “O friend, the fault is yours”. III.

Such is your behaviour with [ the person ] who has such a [ beautiful ] form. In case [ you ] trouble another person [ your ] life is [ as worthless as ] ashes. IV.

You have learnt well by going over the world: it is the potter who after he has made [ a pot ] cuts it with a thread placed under its bottom. V.

If one has noble qualities, he gets the company of the noble: *Vidyāpati* says:—“It is very interesting”. VI.

[ 102 ]

The moon remains in the sky: then there are the stars: then there rises the sun publicly. I,

The *sumeru* is a mountain of gold, but it is motionless: Who is there who can bring any one of them ? II.

O *Kṛṣṇa*, you will please avoid even my sight. III

The incomparable [ fruit ] that cannot be obtained for enjoyment, what is the benefit of looking thereat. IV.

The person, who in the cavity of his palm, sucks up the ocean, survives after killing gods and demons, goes over water and earth in one and the same manner, what benefit can there be by talking about him ? V-VI.

If the trick of a procurer succeeds, even a slab of stone has the worth of a diamond. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १०३-धनछीरागे

अपनेहि पेम तरुअर बाढ़ल कारण किछ नहि भेला ॥ १ ॥  
 साखा पल्लव कुसुमे वेआपल सौरभ दह दिस गेला ॥ १ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सखि हे दुरजन दुरनय पाए ॥ ३ ॥  
 मूरा जञा<sup>१</sup> मूडहि सञा<sup>१</sup> भागल<sup>१</sup> अपदहि गेल सुखाए ॥ ४ ॥  
 कुलक धरम पहिलहि अलिआतल कञा<sup>१</sup>ने देव पलटाए ॥ ५ ॥  
 चोर-जननि जञा<sup>१</sup> मने मने<sup>१</sup> भाखञा<sup>१</sup> रोजा<sup>१</sup> वदन भपाए ॥ ६ ॥  
 अइसना देह-गेह न सोहावए बाहर बम जनि आगि ॥ ७ ॥  
 विद्यापति कह अपनहि आउति सिरिसिबसिह लागि ॥ ८ ॥

## १०४-धनछीरागे

पहिलहि परसए करे कुचकुम्भ  
 अघर पिबए के कर आरम्भ ॥ १ ॥  
 तखनुक मदन पुलके भरि पूज  
 नीवी-बन्ध विनु फोएले फूज ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि लाजे कहव की तोहि  
 काहक कथा पुछह जनु मोहि ॥ ३ ॥  
 धम्मिल भार हार अरुझाव  
 पीन पयोधर नख कत<sup>१</sup> लाव ॥ ४ ॥  
 बाहु-वलय आकम भरे भाग<sup>१</sup>  
 अपनि आइति नहि अपना आङ्ग<sup>१</sup> ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 103 ]

The tree of love grew spontaneously: [ there had been ] no external cause. I.

Its branches and leaves became covered with flowers [ whose ] fragrance spread in all the directions. II.

O friend, [ that tree ], having come into contact with an evil design of some wicked person became dry without any reason; it seems as if its roots broke at their top. III-IV.

The honour of the family had been scared away already before. Who is there who can again get it returned? V.

I lament like the mother of a thief within my heart: having covered my face, I weep. VI.

In such a state of things the body, the house, [ etc. ] are no more pleasant [ to me ]: it seems as if it vomits fire outside. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says, "She will come of her own accord for the sake of *Śrī Śiva Simha*. VIII.

[ 104 ]

First he touches the jars of the breasts with his hands and [ then ] he begins to suck the lips. I.

Cupid of that moment is worshipped with offerings of horripilations; the knot in the lower garment becomes loose without being unfastened. II.

O friend, I on account of bashfulness, what shall I speak to you? Please donot ask me about *Kṛṣṇa*. III.

He gets his garland intermixed with locks of my hair: he scratches my fully grown breasts with his nails. IV.

The bracelets of the arms drop with the force of the embress: my own body does not remain under my control. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १०५-धनछीरागे

ताके निवेदिअ मतिमान  
 जलहि गुण-फल के नहि जान ॥ १ ॥  
 तोरे वचने कएल परिछेद  
 कौआ मूह न भनिअए बेद ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 तोहे बहुबल्लभ हमहि अजानि  
 तकराहु कुलक घरम भेलि हानि ॥ ३ ॥  
 कएल गतागत तोहरा लागि  
 सहजहि रयणि गमाउलि जागि ॥ ४ ॥  
 धन्ध बन्ध सफल भेल काज  
 मोहि आबे तन्हिकी कहिनी लाज ॥ ५ ॥  
 दूती-वचन सवहि भेल सार  
 विद्यापति कह कवि-कठहार ॥ ६ ॥

## १०६-धनछीरागे

आलसे अरुण लोचन तोर  
 अमिअे मातल चन्द चकोर ॥ १ ॥  
 निचल भौं हें न ले(अ) विसराम  
 रण जीनि धनु तेजल(जनि) काम ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 एरे राधे न कर लथा  
 उकुति गुपुत बेकत कथा ॥ ३ ॥  
 कुच सिरीफल सहज सिरी  
 केसु विकशित कनक गिरी ॥ ४ ॥  
 अलक बहल उधसु केस  
 हसि पलिछल कामे सन्देस ॥ ५ ॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 105 ]

One should speak to the person who is wise: who does not know the qualities and advantages of water ? I.

Following your advice I arrived at [ such a ] decision: the Veda should not be got recited through the mouth of a crow. II.

You have several beloved women, and I am an ignorant girl: still the honour of the family of [ such a girl ] has suffered. III.

I began to come and go on your account: as a matter of course I passed the night awaking IV.

His plan, full of tricks, has succeeded: now I feel ashamed at his words. V.

"The words of the procuress, all have proved to be true"—*Kavi-kañṭhahāra-Vidyāpati* says [this]. VI.

[ 106 ]

Your eyes are red with fatigue: they are like *cakora* birds intoxicated with nectar received from the moon. I.

The motionless eye—brows do not rest: [ they look as if ] Cupid, after having won the battle, has laid aside his bows. II.

*Rādhā*, please make no pretext: your words are concealed but the facts are revealed. III.

Your breasts, that are by nature as beautiful as *bilva* fruits, now look like mountains of gold covered with *kesu* flowers blossoming over them. IV.

The curls of the hairs on the forehead have disappeared and the hairs are dishevelled: smiling Cupid has tasted the present [ made over to him ]. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## विद्यापति-गीत-संग्रह]

### १०७-धनछीरागे

जति जति घमिअ अनल  
अधिक विमल हेम ॥ १ ॥  
रभस कोप कए कहु नागर  
अधिक करए पेस ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
साजनि मने न करिअ रोस ॥ ३ ॥  
आरति जे किछ बोलए  
वालभु ते तहि तन्हिक दोस ॥ ४ ॥  
कतन नुअ अनाइति दरसि  
कत कएल नहि दीव ॥ ५ ॥  
ओ नहि अनंग अधिक भुजङ्ग  
पवन पीबि जे जीव ॥ ६ ॥  
सरस कवि विद्यापति गाओल  
रस नहि अवसान ॥ ७ ॥  
राजा सिवसिंह रूपनाराएन  
लखिमादेवि रमान ॥ ८ ॥

### १०८-धनछीरागे

से अति-नागर गोकुल कान्ह  
नगरहु नागरि तोहि सवे जान ॥ १ ॥  
कत बेरि साजनि की कहव बुझाए  
कएले धन्धे घरम दुर जाए ॥ २ ॥  
सुन्दरि रूप गुणहु सज्जो सार  
आदि अन्त नहि महघ पसार ॥ ३ ॥  
सरूप निरूपि बुझउलिसि तोहि  
जनु परतारि पठावसि मोहि ॥ ४ ॥  
विद्यापति कह बुझ रसमन्त  
सिरिसिवसिंह लखिमा-देवि-कन्त ॥ ५ ॥

[ 107 ]

The more you heat gold the more brilliant it becomes. I.

A lover, the more angry he becomes, the more he loves. II.

O good lady, have no anger in your mind. III.

Whatever your sweetheart says in his anxiety for that he is not to be blamed. IV.

[ Do you remember ] the extent of helplessness he showed and the number of times he did swear ? V.

He is neither bodiless nor a snake that lives on air. VI.

The poet *Vidyāpati* who is full of sentiments has sung: their is no end of sentiment of king *Śiva Śimha Rūpanārayaṇā* the husband of *Lakṣmīdevī* VII-VIII.

[ 108 ]

That *Kṛṣṇa* of *Gokula* is a very wise lover: everybody in the city knows you to be a loving lady. I.

O good lady, how many times shall I make you understand ? If I think [ like this ] I shall be committing a sin. II.

O damsel, beauty is superior even to quality: there is no beginning or end to the market [ value of beauty ]. III.

I have explained to you the truth: please do not send me with your deceitful persuasions. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says:—*Śrī Śivasimha*, the husband of *Lakṣmīdevī*, who has sentiments, knows it. V.

## १०६-धनछीरागे

कोटि कोटि देल तुलना हेम  
 हीरा सञ्जा हे हरदि भेल पेम ॥ १ ॥  
 अति परिमसने पिअर (भेल) रङ्ग  
 मुख-मण्डल केवल रह सङ्ग ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि की कहब कहहि न जाए  
 भलेओ मन्द होअ अवसर पाए ॥ ३ ॥  
 नवल बात छल पहिलुक मोह  
 किछु दिन गेल भेल पनिसोह ॥ ४ ॥  
 अबे नहि रहले निछछेओ पानि  
 कारि न सहे कि करब जानि ॥ ५ ॥  
 कपट बुझाए बढ़ओलन्हि दन्द  
 बडाक हृदय बडेओ हो मन्द ॥ ६ ॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ११०-धनछीरागे

से अतिनागर तञ्जे सवसार'  
 पसरओ मल्ली पेम पसार ॥ १ ॥  
 जीवन-नगरि' वेसाहव रूप  
 तते मुलइहह जते सरूप ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि रे हरि रस-वनिजार  
 गोप-भरमे जनु बोलह गमार ॥ ३ ॥  
 विधि-वसे अधिक करह जन मान  
 सोरह-सहस-गोपी-पति कान्ह ॥ ४ ॥  
 तोहि'-हुनि उचित रहत' नहि भेद  
 मनमथ मघथे करब परिछेद ॥ ५ ॥  
 विद्यापतीत्यादि' ।

१-रस-सार । २-S. नगर' । ३-S. तहि तोंह । ४-रहब ।  
 ५-S. भवइ विद्यापति एहु रस जान जाए सिवसिंह लखिमा देवि रमाव ।

[ 109 ]

Millions of times you compared love with gold: but from diamond this love has been reduced to turmeric. I.

On account of excessive rolling on the ground my colour has become yellow: I have only the orb of my face with me. II.

O lady, what shall I say? I am unable to say anything: even what is good has become bad according to circumstances. III.

[Love lasted for sometime because] formerly my delusion was new: after expiry of a few days it has become watery. IV.

Now it has not remained even pure water: I am unable to tolerate that which is black. What will you do by knowing this? V.

Having persuaded me with his trickries, he has caused my anxiety to become more: the heart of a greatman is also very bad. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 110 ]

He is a great lover and you are full of love: let the creeper of love grow and spread. I.

In the town they will purchase youth: you will please demand the real price. II.

O lady, *Hari* is a trader of love: do not call him a fool under [your] wrong notion that he is a cowherd, III.

Due to ill luck, do not show much anger. *Kṛṣṇa* is the husband of sixteen thousand cowherdesses. V.

The difference between you and him is not proper—nor shall it remain; Cupid will decide and settle it. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १११-धनछीरागे

मालति-मधु मधुकर कर पान  
 सुपुरुष जज्जो हो गुणक निधान ॥ १ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अबुझ न बुझए भलाहु बोल मन्द  
 मे'भ न पिबए कुसुम मकरन्द ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि कि कहब अपनुक दन्द  
 सपनेहु जनु हो कुपुरुष-सङ्ग ॥ ३ ॥  
 दूधे पटाइअ सीचीअ नीत  
 सहज न तेज करइला तीत ॥ ४ ॥  
 कते' जतने उपजाइअ गून  
 कह' न बुझए हृदयक सून ॥ ५ ॥  
 मन्दा रतन-भेद नहि जान  
 बान्दर मू'ह' न सोभए पान ॥ ६ ॥

विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ११२-धनछीरागे

आसा दइए उपेखह आज  
 हृदय विचारह कज्जोनक लाज ॥ १ ॥  
 हमे अबला थिक अलप-गे'आन  
 तोहर छैलपन निन्दत आन ॥ २ ॥ ध्रु०  
 सुपहु जानि हमे सेओल पाओ  
 आबे' मोर प्राण रहओ कि जाओ ॥ ३ ॥  
 कएल विचारि अमिज के पान  
 होएत हलाहल ई के जान ॥ ४ ॥  
 कतहु न सुनले अइसन बात  
 साङ्कर' खाइते भाङ्गए दात ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 111 ]

The bee is sucking honey from the *mālātī* flower, it seems as if it were a noble man, repository of excellent qualities. I.

An ignorant person does not appreciate anything; he would describe even what is good to be bad: a black-wasp does not suck the pollens of flowers. II.

O friend, what shall I speak about my own anxieties? Let us, not even in dream, have the company of an evil person. III.

Though one may water a *kāravella* plant daily even with milk it will not give its natural bitter taste. IV.

With whatever effort you may try to generate noble qualities [ in his heart ] a person who is devoid of brain will not follow what he is told. V.

An idiot cannot distinguish jewels of one variety from those of another: betel-leaves do not look well on the face of a monkey. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 112 ]

Havin given hopes you are neglecting me today: please tell me for the sake of whose honour do you hesitate in your heart? I.

I am a woman and possess little knowledge: but others will condemn your wisdom. II.

Having known you to be a good master I have taken resort under your feet: it does not now matter whether my life remains or goes. III.

Having considered [ love ] to be nector, I drank it. Who knows that it would become poison? IV.

Nowhere has been heard of such an occurrence: that one breaks his teeth while eating sugar. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ११३-धनछीरागे

प्रथमहि कएलह नयनक मेलि  
 आसा देलह हसि कहु हेरि ॥ १ ॥  
 ते हमे आज अएलाहु तुअ पास  
 वचने तोहे अति भेलिहे उदास ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि तोहर सिनेह भल भेल  
 पहिला चुम्बन कि (अए) दुर गेल ॥ ३ ॥  
 आबहु करिअ रस परिहरि लाज  
 अङ्गिरल<sup>१</sup> ऋण (तह) छड़ावह आज ॥ ४ ॥  
 अपना वचन नही परकार  
 जे अगिरिअ<sup>२</sup> से देलहि नितार ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ११४-धनछीरागे

तोरा अघर अमिञ्जे लेल वास  
 भल जन नेञ्जोतल दिअ विसवास ॥ १ ॥  
 अमर होइअ यदि कएले पान  
 की जीवन जञ्जे ख (ि) ण्डत मान ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 नागरि करब एकर गए झाट  
 दिवसक भोजने वर्ष न आट ॥ ३ ॥  
 वथु उपजाए करिअ जे काज  
 जे नहि जेमञ्जे तकरा लाज ॥ ४ ॥  
 तञ्जे नहि करबए पर-मुह सून  
 पर-उपकारे परम हो पून ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 113 ]

You made our glances meet: then you gave [ me ] hopes by looking at [ me ] with a smile. I.

It was because of this that today I have come to you; but [I now find] you extremely indifferent to your promise. II.

O good lady, your love was excellent: why has the former [ manner of ] kissing disappeared off? III.

Even now having given up bashfulness, please [ come and ] rejoice: please get yourself relieved of the debt that you had acknowledged. IV.

There is no remedy against one's own confession: one has the relief only when he has paid off a promised [amount]. V.

*Vidyāpati says etc.*

[ 114 ]

Nector has come to stay over your lips: you have invited a noble man, please express your consent. I.

I shall become immortal if I drink it: if honour is lost of what value is the life itself? II.

O wise lady, you will go and do it quickly. Food that is sufficient for one day cannot be sufficient for a year. III.

The person, who works for growing articles of food but does not consume them, has to be ashamed on account of this. One ought to make use [ of the thing he has ]. IV.

You should not disappoint others. Help to others begets much merit. V.

*Vidyāpati says etc.*

## ११५-धनछीरागे

जलधि मागए रतन भँडार

चान्द अमिञ्ज दे सब रस-सार<sup>१</sup> ॥१॥

नागर जे होअ कि करत चाहि

जकरा जे रह से दे (अ) ताहि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥

साजनि कि कहब अपन गैआन

पर-अनुरोधे कतए रह मान ॥ ३ ॥

विनु पओले तकराहु दुर जाए

दहु दिस पाए अनुताप जनाए ॥ ४ ॥

पओले अमर होए दहु कोए

काठ-कठिन कुलिसहु सत होए ॥ ५ ॥ ।

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## ११६-धनछीरागे

कुच-कोरी-फल नख-खत-रेह

नव-ससि छन्दे अङ्कुरल<sup>२</sup> नव-नेह ॥१॥

जिव जञ्जो जनि<sup>३</sup> निरधने निधि पाए

षने हेरए षने राष झपाए ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं॥

नवि अभिसारिणि प्रथमक सङ्ग

पुलकित होए सुमरि रति-रङ्ग ॥३॥

गुरुजन-परिजन-नयन निवारि

हाथ रतन धरि वदन निहारि ॥ ४ ॥

अवनत मुख कर पर जनु देख<sup>४</sup>

अधर दरस<sup>५</sup> खत निबरि निरेखि ॥ ५ ॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यदि ।

१-सवर ससार २-अङ्कुरल नव नेह ३-जानि ४-दरस = आदर्श ५-निरेख ।

[ 115 ]

One demands jewels from the ocean: the moon emits nectar, the most valuable juice. I.

Although a man may be wise, what will he gain simply by searching [ for a thing ] ? Whatever one has, that the people demand of him. II.

I lady, what shall I speak of my feeling ? Where has one his honour maintained through solicitation of another person ? III.

If he does not get it, further he goes off, and this causes repentance in both the parties. IV.

Even if one gets it, does he become immortal ? Nay his [ heart ] becomes harder than wood, it rather becomes a hundred times as hard as a stone. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 116 ]

Over her unripe-fruit-like breasts there are scratches made with the nails: these scratches look like sprouts of new love, that have sprung up and are as beautiful as the moon. I.

She sometimes casts her glances at them, sometimes she conceals them like an indignant person his wealth that he has found and values as much as his life. II.

The young damsel has had the first union with her lover: she remembers the delights of the amorous sport and becomes excessively joyous. III.

Having avoided the sight of the superiors and the relatives she looks at her face in the jewel that she keeps on her palm. IV.

She keeps her face turned downwards so that others may not notice it: in the mirror she minutely looks at the marks made over her lips . V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ११७-धनछीरागे

तोहे कुल-ठाकुर हमे कुल-नारि  
 अधिपक अनुचिते किछु न गोहारि ॥१॥  
 पिसुने हसब पुनु माथ डोलाए  
 बड़ाक कहिनी बड़ि दुर जाए ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सुन सुन साजनि<sup>१</sup> वचन हमार  
 अपद न अगिरिअ अपजस भार ॥३॥  
 परतह परतिति आबिअ पास  
 बड़ बोलि हमहु कएल विसवास ॥४॥  
 से आवे मने गुनि<sup>२</sup> भल नहि काज  
 बाजू राषए आंखिक लाज ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतित्यादि

## ११८-धनछीरागे

सबे सबतहु कह सहले लहिअ  
 जिव जञो जतने जोगओले रहिअ ॥१॥  
 परसि हलह जनु पिसुनक बोल  
 सुपुरुष पेम जीव रह ओल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मञ्जे सपनेहु नहि सुम(र)ञो देओ  
 अइसन पेम तोळि हल जनु केओ ॥ ३ ॥  
 रहिअ लुकओले अपना गेह  
 खडकौसले टुटि जाएत सिनेह ॥ ४ ॥  
 विमुख बुझाए न करिअए बोल  
 मुख-मुखे धेङ्गर काट पटोर ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 117 ]

You are the chief of a noble family and I am a woman of high birth: if the master himself does a wrong there is no relief. I.

[ There is ] again [ the fear ] that wicked persons will laugh [ at us ] by nodding their head: rumour concerning high personalities gets circulated widely. II.

O noble lady [man], please hear my advice: you should not make yourself responsible for some calumny without any reason. III.

I come to you daily, because I believe you: I reposed confidence in you as you were considered to be a noble man. IV.

In my mind, now I no more consider that to be a laudable action; the *bājū* [ ? ] saves the modesty of the eyes. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 118 ]

Everybody tells everybody that one profits by tolerating: one should carefully preserve [ love ] like life [ itself ]. I.

Please donot be influenced by words of wicked persons: love of a noble man lasts till life itself. II.

Even in dream I donot think of a god: let none cause a breach in such a love. III.

I keep it secretly in my house: love will break if I indulge in some conspiracy. IV.

One should not talk with his face exhibiting indifference: a moth cuts a woollen cloth because of the pleasure of its taste. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## ११६-धनछीरागे

प्रथम सिरीफल गरब गमओलह ।

जे गुण-गाहक आवे ॥ १ ॥

गेल जीवन पुनु पलटि न आवए

किछु दिन जा पचतावे ॥ ध्रुवं ॥ २ ॥

सुन्दरि मोरे बोलब करब अवधाने ॥ ३ ॥

तोह सनि नारि दोसरि हमे अछलिहुं

अइसन उपजु हम भाने ॥ ४ ॥

जीवन-सिरी ताबे रह सुन्दरि

जाबे मदन अधिकारी ॥ ५ ॥

दिन दस गेले छाड़ि पलाएत

सकल जगत परचारी ॥ ६ ॥

विद्यापति कह जुबति-लाख लह

पल न पयोधर तूले ॥ ७ ॥

दिने दिने आवे तैसनि होएबह

घोसिनी-घोरक मूले ॥ ८ ॥

## १२०-धनछीरागे

जाबे सरस पिआ बोलए हसी ताबे से बालभु तज्जे पेअसी ॥ १ ॥

जञ्जो पए बोलए बोल निठूर तज्जो पुनु सकल पेम जा दूर ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ।

एसखि (कि कहबि) अपुरुब रीती कबहु न देखिअ अइसनि पिरीती ॥

जे पिआ मानए दोसरि परान तकराहु वचन अइसन अभिमान ॥ ४ ॥

तैसन सिनेह जे थिर उपताप के नहि वस हो मधुर अलाप ॥ ५ ॥

हठे परिहर निज दोसहि जानि हसि न बोलह मधुरिम दुइ बानि ॥ ६ ॥

सुरत निठुर मिलि भजसि न नाह का लागि बढ़ावसि पिसुन उछह ॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 119 ]

Thy pride due to your beautiful [ breasts looking like *bilva* fruits you whiled away the first stage [ of your youth ] that could attract admirers of quality. I.

Youth, that has passed away, does not come back: after a few days it causes repentance. II.

O beautiful lady, you should become attentive according to my advice. III.

I, also, was a woman as you are now: such has been my impression. IV.

Beauty of youth, o damsel, remains only so long as it is under the control of Cupid. V.

After a few days he will leave it and go away publicly. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says even [ the beauty of ] a lac of young women does not balance the [ beauty of your ] breasts. VII.

In course of time, now, you will become as worthless as the whay of a cowherdess. VIII.

[ 120 ]

So long as the ardent lover talks smilingly he is your lover and you are his beloved. I.

But if he utters a harsh word all love disappears away. II.

O friend, [ what shall I speak ] ? This is an extraordinary course: never have I seen such a love. III.

She who loves her sweet-heart as if he were her second self—so much of temper even in her talk ! IV.

Love is such as it can keep temper at a stand still: who cannot be brought under control by talking politely ? V.

Having known your own fault, please give up your obstinancy: [ how is it ] that you do not utter a few sweet words with a smile ? VI.

Even when you meet your master you do not attend on him by offering him sensual pleasure. Why do you let the joy of wicked persons increase ? VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १२१-धनछीरागे

अबधि बहिए हे अधिक दिन भेल  
 बालभु पर-रत परदेश भेल ॥ १ ॥  
 कञाँने परि खेपब<sup>१</sup> बसन्तक राति  
 जानल पुरुष निठुर थी (क) जाति ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि आबे मोर अइसन गे<sup>२</sup> आन  
 जीवन चाहि मरण भेल भान ॥ ३ ॥  
 कलिजुग एहे अधिक परमाद  
 दुरजन दुरनए बोल अपवाद ॥ ४ ॥  
 ते हमे एहे हलल अवधारि  
 पुरुष विहुनि जीवए जनु नारि ॥ ५ ॥  
 सुन्दर कह सब धैरज सार  
 तेज (ह) उपताप होएत परकार ॥ ६ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १२२-धनछीरागे

सोळह सहस गोपि महरावि<sup>३</sup>  
 पाट महादेवि करबि हे आनि ॥ १ ॥  
 बोलि पठओलन्हि जत अतिरेक  
 उचितहुँ न रहल तन्हिक विवेक ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि की कहब कान्ह परोष  
 बोलि न करिअ बड़ाकाँ दोष ॥ ३ ॥  
 अब नित-मति यदि हरलन्हि मोरि  
 जनला चोरे करब की चोरि ॥ ४ ॥  
 पुरबापरे नागर का बोल  
 दूती-मति पाओल गए ओल ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 121 ]

The appointed time [ for his return ] expired long ago; the husband has remained associated with some other [ woman ] in a foreign land. I.

How shall I pass the night of the spring ? I have learnt [ now ] that man, as a class, knows no pity. II.

O good lady, now such is my impression—it is rather death than life [ that I have ]. III.

This is the calumny to which one is subjected in the *kali* age; that wicked persons with evil designs spread evil rumours concerning others. IV.

Therefore, I have come to the decision that no woman, who does not have her husband with her, should remain alive. V.

Everybody says that patience is always most helpful. If one gives up his grief he has some relief. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 122 ]

“When you will go [ to my place ], I will make you the chief queen among [ my ] sixteen thousand [ wives]”. I.

He had sent the [ aforesaid ] message, which is full of excellences: but he has [ not by now ] retained the consideration even to the extent it is due. II.

O good lady, what shall say at the back of *Kṛṣṇa* ? One should not offend a great personality in his talk. III.

Now when he has deprived me of my wisdom and faculty of judgment what is the remedy ? ]. A thief, when he is known, what sort of theft will he commit ? IV.

In all times the wisdom of a lover comes to an end at the words of a procuress. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १२३-धनछीरागे

गाए' चराबए गोकुल-बास गोपक सङ्गम' कर परिहास ॥ १ ॥  
 अपनहु' गोप गरुअ की काज गुप्तहु' बोलसि मोहि बड़ि लाज ॥ २ ॥  
 सान्नि' बोलहु कान्ह सञ्जो मेळि' गोपवधू सञ्जो जन्हिका केलि ॥ ३ ॥  
 गामक' बसले बोलिअ गमार नगरहु नागर बोलिअ असार' ॥ ४ ॥  
 बस' वथान भाळि दुह गाएतन्हि' की विलसब नागरि पाए ॥ ५ ॥

भनइ' विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १२४-धनछीरागे

चरित-चातुर चिते वेआकुल मोर मोर अनुबन्धे ॥ १ ॥  
 पूत-कलत्त-सहोदर-बन्धव सेष दसा सब धन्धे' ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए हर गोसाञ्जे नाह मो जुनु देह उपेधि' ॥ ३ ॥  
 जम आगा मूह' उत्तर डर छाडत जबे बुझाओत लेखी ॥ ४ ॥  
 अपथ पथ (हम) चरण चलाओल भगति (हि) मति न देल ॥ ५ ॥  
 पर-धन-धनि' मानस लाओल मिथ्या जनम दुर गेला ॥ ६ ॥  
 कपट पळ कलेवर गोडल मदन-गोहे ॥ ७ ॥

भल-मन्द हमे किछु न गूनल समय बहल मोहे ॥ ८ ॥  
 कएल मञ्जे उचित भेल अनुचित आबे मन पचतावे ॥ ९ ॥  
 आबे की करब सीर पए धूनब गेल दीन नहि आबे ॥ १० ॥  
 भने विद्यापति सून महेशर तैलोक आन न देवा ॥ ११ ॥  
 ज्ञानदेवि-गति वैद्यनाथ गति चरण सरण मोहि देवा ॥ १२ ॥

१-गाए चराबह । २-गोपक संगे जान्हिक । ३-अपनेहु । ४-गुप्त ।  
 ५-दूती बोलसि । ६-केलि । ७-मेलि । ८-गामहि । ९-बसयि ।  
 १०-सँ । ११-आदि अन्त दुह देलक नागरि विद्यापति भन बुझयि मुरारि ।  
 १२-संसार । १३-There is ला after धन्धे in the ms. ।  
 १४-उपेखी । १५-मूह । १६-परधनी-धन । १७-निफल जवम ।

[ 123 ]

He tends cows and resides in *Gokula*: besides, he cracks jokes with cowherds. I.

He himself is a cowherd; it is not a difficult task for him: even though you tell me secretly I feel ashamed very much at this. II.

O lady, why do you speak for [ my ] union with *Kṛṣṇa*, with him., who has his sports with cowherdresses? III.

If one resides in a village, he is said to be a fool: the wise men of the town, too, consider them unsound. IV.

He remains in a stable and milks cows in a pale: what will he enjoy when he gets a wise girl? V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 124 ]

My mind, which [ had played enough ] of tricks, is now agitated at its conduct: my sorrow is continuous. I.

The son, the wife, the brother, the friend, in the last stage of life, all these cause troubles and anxieties. II.

O my master *Hara*, please do not neglect me. III.

Before *Yama*, on account of fear my mouth will not be able to reply at the time when he will explain his records [ relative to my conduct ]. IV.

I made my feet walk along a very bad path: I did not engage my mind in devotion. V.

I concentrated my mind in affairs concerning property and women of other [ persons ]: uselessly [ my ] life has been whiled away. VI.

I fell in trap and, therefore, the crocodile of Cupid has swallowed my body. VII.

Good or bad, I did not think of any: my time passed off in ignorance. VIII.

I did the proper thing; but it has become improper: now my mind repents. IX.

Now what shall I do except nodding my head? Time that is over does not return back. X.

*Vidyāpati* says:—hear, o great Lord, *Śiva*, there is no other god in the three worlds. XI.

*Vaidyanātha*, the husband of *Candanadevī*, him and me, please give protection under your feet in the last stage [ of life ]. XII.

## १२५-धनछीरागे

लुबुधल नयन निरलि रहु ठाम  
 भरमहु कबहु लेब नहि नाम ॥ १ ॥  
 अपने अग्न करब अवधान ।  
 जञाओ परिचारिअ तञाओ पर जान ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 एरे नागरि मन दए सून  
 जे रस जान तकर बड़ पून ॥ ३ ॥  
 जइअओ हृदय रह मिलिए समाज  
 अधिकैओ रह रञाधि भए लाज ॥ ४ ॥  
 कठे<sup>१</sup> घटो अनुगत केम  
 नागर नखत<sup>२</sup> हृदय गत पेम ॥ ५ ॥  
 मनइ<sup>३</sup> विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १२६-धनछीरागे

तुलित लागि फुलल अरविन्द  
 भुषल भमरा पिब मकरन्द ॥ २ ॥  
 अविरल<sup>४</sup> खत नख-मण्डल भास  
 से सुनि कोकिल भने भउ हास ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं  
 ए रे मानिनि पलटि निहार  
 अरुण पिबए लागल अन्धकार ॥ ३ ॥  
 मानिनि मान महघ धन तोर  
 चोगवए अएलाहु अनुचित मोर ॥ ४ ॥  
 ते<sup>५</sup> अपराधे मोर पँचवान  
 धनि घर हरि कए राष परान ॥ ५ ॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-से रस जानए जकर बड़पून ।

२-कावे घटो अनुगत जल जेम । नागर लखत—

३-विद्यापति भन सुन बरनारि कठे<sup>३</sup> रङ्ग सुरङ्ग मुरारि ।

४-अविरल नख-खत फुल मण्डल भास ।

[ 125 ]

The greedy eyes remain fixedly gazing at the very place: even by mistake I shall never utter a word about it. I.

I shall take care of myself: if I make it public others will know. II.

O wise lady, hear attentively: he who appreciates love has much merit. III.

If one has [love in his] heart, he finds a society: even much of modesty remains having become night-blindness. [?] IV.

Like an object kept in a jar of glass, the love that is inside the heart of a lover becomes visible from outside. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 126 ]

The lotus has blossomed for the purpose of being compared: the hungry bee is sucking up its honey. I.

The closely scratched marks made with the nails are visible over the disc [of her breasts]: hearing this the cuckoo has begun to smile within its heart. II.

O angry lady, just turn back and see: the rays of the sun have begun to drink the dark. III.

O angry lady, the wealth of honour that you have, is very costly: it is improper that I have come to steal [it]. IV.

For this fault, the five-arrowed god has deprived me of my soul and is holding it with him, o lady. V.

*Vidyāpati* says, etc.

## १२७-धनछीरागे

कत-खन वचन-विलासे

सुपुरुष राखिअ आसा-पासे ॥ १ ॥

आबे हमे गेलिहु फेदाई'

अथिरक आतर मधथ लजाई ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

बोलि विसरलहु रामा

सखि असबोलिहे कह कत ठामा ॥ ३ ॥

पर'-विपते न रह रङ्गे

कुसुमित कानन मधुकर-सङ्गे ॥४॥

समय खेपसि (निफले) कति भाँति

बड़ि छोटि भेलि मधुमासक राति ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १२८-धनछीरागे

तोर साजनि पहिल पसार

हमरे वचने करिअ वेवहार ॥ १ ॥

अमिञ्जक सागर अघरक पास

पओले नागरे करब गरास ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

लहु लहु कहिनी कहब बुझाए

पिउत कुगञ्जा गोमुख लाए ॥३॥

पहिल पढ़ञ्जोक भलाके' हाथ

ते उपहस नहि गोपी-साथ ॥४॥

मन्दा काज मन्दे कर रोस

भल पओलेहि अलपहि कर तोस ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 127 ]

How long by verbal coquetry can one keep a nobleman in suspense, by holding him fastened with the noose of hope. I.

Now I have got tired: if an unsteady fellow is a party, the arbitrator gets ashamed. II.

O damsel, you have forgotten your words: [you just say] in how many places have I, o friend, cajoled you? III.

Pleasure of a person is not lasting when another one is in trouble: it is only in a fully blossomed grove that a bee remains joyous. IV.

In so many ways, you are whiling your away the time: the night of the spring has become very short. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 128 ]

O lady, this is for the first time that you have a shop: you should trade in accordance with my advice. I.

You have the ocean of nectar near your lips: if the wise man finds, you he will swallow it up. II

Little by little you will speak elaborately to him: the rustic will drink with his face bent like that of a cow. III.

The first sale should be executed into the hands [of a noble person]: [if you do] so, you will not be ridiculed in the society of the cowherdresses. IV.

A bad man feels annoyed in a bad work: a good man gets satisfied if he gets even a little. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १२९-घनछीरागे

अवधि बढ़ाओलन्हि<sup>१</sup> पुछिहह कान्ह<sup>२</sup> जीबहु तह हे गरुड छल मान ॥१॥  
 भलाहुक वचन मन्द आबे लाग कुम्भी-जल हे भेल अनुराग ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि कि कहब टुटल समाद परक दरब हो पर सजो बाद ॥३॥  
 ओहि धन्व<sup>३</sup> भेलि आसा-हानि कत पतिआएब झूठी बाणि<sup>४</sup> ॥४॥  
 बहलि पैन्द टेढ़ सम बोल कत एक नागर आबो चौछोल ॥५॥  
 बिरह क बोलए नागरि बोल विद्यापति (कवि) कहए अमोल ॥६॥

## १३०-घनछीरागे

खेत कएल रषवारे लूटल  
 ठाकुर-सेवा भोर ॥१॥  
 बनिजा कएल(हु) लाभ नहि पबोले  
 अलप निकट<sup>१</sup> भेल थोळ ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 रामघन बनिजहु बेज अछ(ए) लाभ अनेक ॥३॥  
 मोति-मजीठ -कनक हमे बनिजल  
 पोसल मनमथ चोर ॥४॥  
 जोषि-परेषि मनहि हमे निरसल  
 धन्व लागल मन मोर ॥५॥  
 ई संसार हाटकए मानह  
 सबो नेक<sup>२</sup> बनिजए बार ॥६॥  
 जो<sup>३</sup> अस बनिजए लाभ तस पावए  
 मु ष मरहि गमार ॥७॥  
 विद्यापति कह सुनह महाजन  
 राम-भगति अछि लाभ ॥८॥

१-बढ़ाओलन्हि । २-कान । ३-धन्वे । ४-बाणि । ५-मूल ।  
 ६-सबहु बधिक बनिजए बार । ७-षे ।

[ 129 ]

You will ask *Kṛṣṇa*, if he has extended the time-limit: my anger weighed heavier than life itself. I.

Now even the words of a noble person tastes unpleasant: love has become like water under the water-reeds. II.

O lady, how shall I deliver the message of broken [negotiation] ? The property is of another person, and for this I have to quarrel with another. III.

Due to that anxiety my hopes have become frustrated: how long shall I make him believe false utterances ? IV.

When the base has become leaky she talks like an arrogant person: there is great difference between her and the lover, who is a well-skilled persona. V.

The words, the lady utters in her bereavement, *Vidyāpati* says, are precious. VI.

[ 130 ]

I cultivated land, but the watchman, negligent in his duty to his master, looted away [ the corn ]. I.

I carried on trade and got no profit: even the small capital that I had has become less. II.

In the trade of *Rāma*-merchandise one has much profit even on account of interest. III.

I purchased pearls, madder, and gold, but [ at the same time ] I brought up Cupid, the thief. IV.

Having weighed and examined [ the articles ] I lost my hopes: now my mind has become anxious. V.

Consider this world to be a market: everybody here is a good trader. VI.

The profit that one gets is in accordance with the manner of his trade: a foolish rustic suffers loss. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says "Hear, o trader, there is profit in devotion to *Rāma*." VIII.

## १३१-आसावरीरागे

जलघर-अम्बर-रुचि परिहाउलि  
 सेत-सारङ्ग कर वामा ॥१॥  
 सारङ्ग-वदन दाहिन कर मण्डित  
 सारङ्ग-गति चलू रामा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव तोरे बोले आनलि राही ॥३॥  
 सारङ्ग-भास-पास सञ्जो आनलि  
 तुरित पठावह ताही ॥४॥  
 शम्भु-घरणि-वेरि आनि मेराउलि  
 हरि-सुत-सुत-धुनि भेला ॥५॥  
 अरुण क जोति तिमिर पिडि उगल'  
 चान्द मलिन भए गेला ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १३२-आसावरीरागे

जौवन-रतन अछल दिन-चारि  
 ताबे से आदर कएल मुरारि ॥१॥  
 आबे भेल झाल कुसुम-रस छूछ '  
 वारि-विह्वन सर केओ नहि पूछ ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 हमरिओ विनति कहब सखि गोए  
 सुपुरुष-सिनेह अन्त नहि होए ॥३॥  
 जाबे से घन रह अपना हाथ  
 ताबे से आदर कर सङ्ग साथ ॥४॥  
 धनिकक आदर सबका होए  
 निरघन बापुळ पुछ नहि कोए ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 131 ]

I made her put on a cloth that had the colour of the cloud: she had a white lotus in her left hand. I.

In the right hand she had an umbrella that was decorating her face: the damsel started with the gait of an elephant. II.

O Mādhava, it is on account of your words that I have brought *Rādhā*. III.

I brought, her when she was near...[*Sāraṅgabhāsa*<sup>1</sup>]: please send her back soon. IV.

I got you united with her by bringing her here in the evening: but now the crows [the sons of the son of *Indra*] are making noise. V.

The rays of the sun, having vanquished the dark have appeared: the moon has faded. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 132 ]

The jewel of youth remained for a few days: *Murāri* honoured me so long [as I had it]. I.

Now the flower has become devoid of fragrance: nobody cares for a tank that has no water in it. II.

O friend, you will please convey my prayer to him secretly: the love with a good man does not come to an end. III.

So long as one has his property in his own hands, he is honoured by his companions and mates. IV.

Every person who is rich is honoured: nobody cares for the unfortunate poor. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

1 Gupta translates it by "mother". I do not understand this.

## १३३-आसावरीरागे

जाबे रहिय तुअ लोचन-आगे  
 ताबे बुझावह दिठ अनुरागे ॥१॥  
 नयन-ओत भेले सबे किछु आन  
 कंठ हेम घर कति षन बान ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 बुझल मधुर-पति भलि तुअ रीति  
 हृदय कण्ठ मुखे करह पिरीति ॥३॥  
 बिनय-वचन यत रस-परिहास  
 अनुभवे बुझल हमे सेओ परिहास ॥४॥  
 हसि हसि करह कि सब परिहार  
 मधु विषे माषल सर परहार ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १३४-आसावरीरागे

वारिस निसा मञ्जो चलि अइलहु सुन्दर मन्दिर तोर ॥ १ ॥  
 कत अहि मही देहे' दमसल चरणे तिमिर घोर ॥ २ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 निज-सखि-मुख सुनि सुनि कहु बसि पेम तोहार ॥ ३ ॥  
 हमे अबला सहए न पारल पचसर-परहार ॥ ४ ॥

नागर मोहि मने अनुताप ॥ ५ ॥

कएलाहु साहस सिद्धि न पाबिअ अइसन हमर(भेल)पाप ॥६॥  
 तोहसन पहु गुन(क) निकेतन कएल मोर निकार ॥७॥  
 हमहुँ नागरि सबे सिषाउबि जनि कर (केओ) अभिसार ॥८॥  
 केलि कुतुहल दुरहि' रहओ दरसनहुँ (भेल)सन्देह ॥९॥  
 जामिनि चारिम पहर पाओल वरु जाज्जो निज गेह १०॥  
 मोरिओ स(१)हस सहचरि जानति होइति ई बसि साति ॥११॥  
 बिहि निकारुण परम दारुण मरजो हृदय फाटी' ॥१२॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-दूरहि । १-फाटि ।

[ 133 ]

So long as I remain before your eyes, you pretend deep love. I.

When I am out of sight everything becomes different: how long will the imitation gold maintain its lustre ? II.

O lord of *mathurā*, I have known about your manners very well: you entertain fraud in your heart but manifest feeling of love in words only. III.

Whatever courtesy [ you showed ], whatever words [ you uttered ], whatever love-jokes [ you cracked ], by experience, I have found that all these were indulged in [ by you ] in mock. IV.

Do you desert all in jokes? You strike with an arrow coated with honey and poison. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 134 ]

I have come to your beautiful house at a night when it is raining on the ground: [ I donot know ] how many snakes bit me on my leg in the deep dark. I-II.

I have heard again and again from my friend about your overpowering love: weak as I am, I could not tolerate the blows of Cupid. III.-IV.

O wise man, in my mind I have had the repentance that I took the risk, still I did not obtain the desired object: such is my sin that a husband like you, who is a repository of quality, has ignored me. V-VI-VII.

I too will now advise all the girls that they should not have sexual union: amorous sport is beyond question; even meeting you has become doubtful. VIII-IX.

The night has come to its fourth quarter: I should now rather return back home: my friends will come to know of my adventure: this will bring a great torment. X-XI.

The creator has no pity, he is very harsh: I am dying of breakage of heart. XII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १३५-आसावरीरागे

दहए बुल्लिए बुलि भमरि करुणा कर आहा दइ आई की भेल ॥१॥  
कोर सुतल पिआ, आन्तरो न देअ हिआ, केँ जानैँ कज्जो न दिग गेल ॥  
॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

अबे कैसे जीउब<sup>१</sup> मज्जोरे सुमरि वालभ नव-नेह ॥३॥  
एकहि मन्दिर बसि, पिआ न पुछए हसि, मोरे लेखे समुदक पार ॥४॥  
इ दुई जीवना तरुण-लाख लहू से आबे परस गमार ॥ ५ ॥  
पट सुति बूनि बूनि, मोति-सरि किनि किनि, मोरे पिआज्जे गायल हार ॥  
लाख लिखि तन्हि हम (ह) रवा गायल से आबे तोलत<sup>२</sup> गमार ॥७॥  
अरे रे पथिक भइआ समाद लए जइहह जाहि देस बस मोर नाह ॥८॥  
हमर से दुख-सुख तन्हि पिआ कहिहह मुन्दरि समाइलि वाह ॥९॥  
भनइ विद्यापति अरे रे जुवति अबे चिते करह उछाह ॥१०॥  
राजासिवसिंह रूपनराएन लखिमादेवि-वरनाह ॥११॥

१३६-मलारीरागे<sup>†</sup>

सरोवर-घाट विकट<sup>१</sup> संकट तह हेरहि न पारले<sup>२</sup> आगु ॥१॥  
साङ्कलि<sup>३</sup> बाट उबटि चलि भेलिहु ते<sup>४</sup> कुच कण्टक लागु ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
ननन्द हे मरुण निरूपिअ रोस ॥३॥  
विनु विचारे विहुवार<sup>५</sup> ब्रजओलह सामु करओलह<sup>६</sup> रोस ॥४॥  
कोतुके कमल नाल सज्जो तोळल करए चाहल अवतंस<sup>७</sup> ॥५॥  
रोषे कोषसज्जो मधुकर धाओल तेहि<sup>८</sup> अधर कर दंस<sup>९</sup> ॥६॥  
गरुअ कुम्भ मिर थिर नहि थाकए ते<sup>१०</sup> उधसल केस-पास<sup>११</sup> ॥७॥  
आतप<sup>१२</sup> दोसे रोसे चलि अइलिहु खरतर भेल निसास ॥८॥  
बेकत<sup>१३</sup> विलास कज्जोने तव छापव विद्यापति कवि भान ॥९॥  
राजा सिवसिंह रूप नराएन लखिमा देवि रमान ॥१०॥

† G has it from N Ms. and his Palm leaf Ms.

१-जीउबि । २-तोळत । ३-बाट कण्टक तर । ४-पारल । ५-सांकरि  
बाट उबटि कए चललाहु । ६-ते<sup>४</sup> । ७-वेभिचार । ८-कर ओह ।  
९-अवतंस । १०-तेहि । ११-दंस । १२-ते<sup>१२</sup> । १३-पासे । १४-सखिजन  
सज्जो पाछु हमे पड़लिहु ते<sup>१४</sup> भेल दीव निसासे । १५-अमरख चाहि ।  
घोरज नहि रहले ते<sup>१५</sup> गदगद सर भेला । भनइ विद्यापति सुन-वर जउवति  
इछावे राखह गौड । ननबी सज्जो दस-रीति बङ्गजीव गुप्त बेकत नहि होइ ।

The queen bee is roaming in all the directions: she is bewailing: o god, what has happened today ? I.

My sweet-heart would sleep in my lap, he would not allow any space to remain vacant between us: who knows in which direction has his heart gone ? II.

How shall I now remain alive remembering the new love of my husband ? III.

The husband remains in the same house, still he does not speak smilingly to me: for me he is on the other side of the ocean. IV.

These two breasts [ that ] attract lacs of young men, now, a rustic will touch ! V.

I purchased good pearls: I strung them in silken threads: I wrote to him a lac times, and strung the garland; will that now the broken by a rustic ? VI-VII.

O traveller, you will convey the message to the country in which my master resides. VIII.

You will describe my condition to my sweetheart: you tell him that the damsel has entered into fire. IX.

*Vidyāpati* says:— O young lady, have courage in your heart now: King *Śivasinha*, *Nārāyaṇa* in form, is the good husband of *Lakṣmīdevī*. X-XI.

On the dreadful bathing place in the tank, on account of agony, I could not look ahead. I

The passage was narrow, so I went out of the way: hence the thorns pricked into my breasts. II.

Without [taking this into] consideration you reported adultery: you made my mother-in-law angry; o sister-in-law, you should ascertain the truth first and then be angry. III-IV.

Out of curiosity I plucked a lotus from its filament: I wanted to wear it as an ear-ring. V.

The bee, out of anger, rushed forth from the bud: it stung me over my lips. VI.

The heavy jar could not remain fixed over the head; therefore, the lock of hairs got dishevelled. VII.

It was very hot, and on account of this I have come in great speed, my breathing has becoming heavy. VIII.

When enjoyment is exposed who will conceal that: *Vidyāpati*, the poet says. IX.

King *Śivasinha* is *Nārāyaṇa* in form: he is the husband of *Lakṣmī*. X.

## १३७—मलारीरागे

सुरत परिश्रम सरोवर तीर  
 सुरु अरुणोदय सिसिर समीर ॥१॥  
 मधुनिसा' बेर ए धनि भेलि नोन्द  
 पुछिओ न गेले मोहि निठुर गोविन्द ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥  
 जाए खने दितहु आलिङ्गन गाढ  
 जनि जुआर पर से खेल पाढ ॥३॥  
 जत जत करितहु तत मन जाग  
 अनुसए-हीन भेल अनुराग ॥४॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १३८—मालवीरागे

सहजहि आनन अछल अमूल  
 अलके' तिलके' ससघर-तूल ॥१॥  
 कालागि अइसन पसाहन देल  
 जे छल रूप सेहओ दुर गेल ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥  
 अछल सोहीजोन की भए गेल  
 भूषण कएले दूषण भेल  
 दरसि जगावए मुनि-जन-आधि  
 नागरका ओ सहज बेआधि ॥४॥  
 लिहले उखलल अओछा भार  
 भेटले भेटत अछ परकार ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

! May be read also as मधु निसारे बए धनि ।

[ 137 ]

[ I have had ] fatigue on account of the amorous sport that we enjoyed over the bank of the tank: the sun's rays had appeared: the breeze was cool. I.

O lady, it was the night of the spring; I fell asleep: the unkind *Govinda* went away without even bidding me a farewell. II.

At the time of departure I would have given a close embrace; like a.....III.

Whatever I would have done, the idea thereof is coming over to my mind: on account of repentance love has become feeble. IV.

*Vidyāpati says etc.*

[ 138 ]

The face was invaluable by nature: with hairs and the sandal mark it has become similar to the moon. I.

Why have I had such a decoration? Even the beauty that was there has vanished away. II.

It was charming. What has become of it on account of ornaments having been worn? III.

[ My beauty ] on being seen causes anguish even in [ the mind of ] a sage: for a young lover such weakness is natural. IV.

The pictures printed [on the face] have become burden some; if I meet [ my sweet-heart ], it will be unloaded: that is the only remedy. V.

*Vidyāpati says etc.*

## १३९-धनछीरागे

केस कुसुम छिलिआएल फु जि<sup>१</sup> ताराएँ तिमिर छाडि हलु पूजि॥१॥  
 हेरि पयोधर मनसिज आधि सम्भु अधोगति धएल समाधि॥२॥ध्रुवां॥  
 विपरित रमण रमण रमए धरनारि रति-रस-लालसे मुगुध मुरारि॥३॥  
 चुम्बने करए कलामति केलि लोचन नाह निमिलित हेरि॥४॥  
 ता दुहु रूप ताहि पर थाव । उदय बान दुहु जैसन सभाव॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १४०-मलारीरागे

नागर हो से हेरितहि जान चौसठि कलाक जाहि गेजान॥१॥  
 सरूप निरूपिअ कए अनुबन्ध काठेओ रस दे नाना बंध॥२॥ध्रुवां॥  
 केओ बोल माधव केओ बोल कान्ह मञ्जे अनुमापल निछछ पखान॥३॥  
 वर्ष द्वादस तुअ अनुराग दुती<sup>३</sup> तह तकरा मन जाग॥४॥  
 कत<sup>४</sup> एक हमे धनि कतए गोआला<sup>५</sup> जलथल<sup>६</sup> कुसुम कैसन<sup>७</sup> होअ माला  
 पवन न सहए दीपके<sup>८</sup> जोति छुइले (हु) काच मलिन<sup>९</sup> होअ मोति॥६॥  
 इ<sup>९</sup> सबे कहि कहु कहिहह सेवा अवसर पाए उत्तर हमे देवा॥७॥  
 परधन<sup>१०</sup> लोभ करए सब कोइ करिअ पेम जज्जे आइति होइ॥८॥  
 नागरि जनकेर बहुल विलास<sup>११</sup> काखेहु<sup>१२</sup> वचने राखि गेलि आस॥९॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-फूजि । २-दूती । ३-The following stanzas are shown to constitute the song no. 73 in Thakur's edition. ४-Thakur. गोआड़ा । ५-थर । ६-N Ms. कैसनि । ७-दीपक जोती । ८-मलिन हो गती । ९-The stanza is not found in Thakur. Thakur has कि बोलिओ अरे सखि कि बोलिबो (लाजें) अब आवहु पुनि ऐसना काये ।

काजि निवदसि कुमति सआनी सब भन मधुन नीन्ति बडि पावी ।  
 १०-परधन न मोह । ११-वचहु विनासा । १२-सखहु ।

[ 139 ]

The [ garland of ] flowers put over the hairs has become loose and its flowers have got scattered: it seems as if the dark after its prayer is over has released the stars. I.

The sight of the breasts arouses passion; [ they look like ] Śiva, engaged in profound meditation, with his body going downwards. II.

The good lady is enjoying an inverted sexual intercourse: *Murāri*, on account of his yearning for pleasure of dalliance is dumfounded. III.

The ardently loving girl, noticing the eyes of her husband closed, begins to rejoice the delight of kissing. IV.

As is the beauty of the two, so is their union: and their form and their dress are befitting their nature. V.

[ 140 ]

The lover, who has a knowledge of the sixty-four kinds of arts, comes to know [ a thing ] the moment he sees it. I.

One ought to ascertain the truth by making efforts for it: even a log of wood is made emit juice after much endeavour. II.

Some one call him *Mādhava*, others call him *Kāṇha*: I have found him to be a pure and simple slab of stone. III.

"Your love is of twelve years standing: [ during this period ] her mind has been being moved on account of the confidant". IV.

"Where am I, a girl, where is he, a cowherd ? [ Great is the difference between us ]: what sort of garland can one have with lotuses, grown on the earth and those in water, jumbled together". V.

The light of a lamp cannot survive the blow of the wind: a pearl becomes dirty if touched even with a glass. VI.

Having said all these you will tell him [ that I am at his ] service, and request him that when the occasion may come, he should send me a reply. VII.

Everybody becomes greedy of another man's property: one should make love if he has the independence [ or the leisure ] to do so. VIII.

A girl in love offers diversion of various sorts: even by her critical remarks she has maintained the hope [ of her lover ]. IX.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १४१-मलारीरागे

हृदय कुसुम सम मधुरिम बानी  
 निअर अएलाहु<sup>१</sup> तुअ सुपुरुष जानी ॥१॥  
 अबे कके जतन करह इथि लागी  
 कञ्जोन मुगुघि आलिङ्गति आगी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 चल चल दूती कि बोलिबो लाजे  
 पुनु पुनु जनु आवह अइसना काजे ॥३॥  
 नयन-तरङ्गे अनङ्ग जगाइ  
 अबला मारन जान उपाई ॥४॥  
 दिढ़ आसा दए मन विघटावे  
 गेले अचिरहि लाघव प.वे ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति सुनह सयानी  
 नागर लाघव करिअ जानी ॥६॥

## १४२-मलारीरागे

तोहे कुलमति रति कुलमति नारि  
 बाङ्के दरसने भुलल मुरारि ॥१॥  
 उचितहु बोलइते अबे अवधान  
 संसय मेललह तन्हिक परान ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 सुन्दरि की कहब कहइते लाज  
 (तोरे विलासे<sup>१</sup>) परहु सञ्जो बाज ॥३॥  
 थावर-जङ्गम मन(न)हि अनुमान  
 सबहिक विषय तोहर होअ भान ॥४॥  
 आओर कहि की बुझओबिसि तोहि  
 जनि उधमति उमतावे मोहि ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-अइलिहु would be proper. ५ These letters, in the NMs., are not distinct. Gupta reads these as ओर मेलासे ।

[ 141 ]

Your heart is like a flower: your words are sweet: I have come to you as I consider you to be a good man. I.

Now why do you try for this? Who will be such a fool'sh girl as will embrace fire? II.

O procuress, go along your way. What shall I speak on account of bashfulness? Donot come again and again for this type of work. III.

A woman arouses Cupid by the movement of her eyes: she thus knows the method of killing [a man]. IV.

After having aroused a strong hope [she frustrates them] by making her mind indifferent: by approaching [her] one is dishonoured the very moment. V.

*Vidyāpati* says—"Hear, o wise lady, you should rebuke your lover after knowing [all the circumstances] quite thoroughly. VI.

[ 142 ]

O lady, you are born in a noble family; your enjoyments, as well, are befitting such a noble family: *Murāri* has got enchanted at your crooked glance. I.

I am now careful even in speaking what is proper: you have cast his life into danger. II.

O beautiful damsel, what shall I say? I feel ashamed to say [this]: he talks [about your enjoyments] even to others. III.

His mind cannot distinguish between a movable object and an immovable one: everywhere he has the impression that you are there. IV.

What more shall I speak and make you understand? He has himself become mad and it seems as if he is causing me go mad. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १४३-मलारीरागे

सयन ठवा<sup>१</sup> रहि पावे दुर कर सँसव सकल सभावे ॥१॥  
 मुख अवनत तेज लाजे कत महि लिखसि चरण महि के आगे<sup>२</sup> ॥  
 २॥ध्रुवं॥

रामा रह पिआ पासे अभिनव सङ्गम तेजहि तरासे ॥३॥  
 पिआ सञ्जो पहिलुकि मेली होउ कमल-कोक<sup>३</sup>-अलि-केली ॥४॥  
 तरतम तञ्जे कर दूरे छैल इछहि छोड़हि मोर चीरे ॥५॥  
 विद्यापति कवि भासा अभिनव सङ्गम तेज तरासा ॥६॥

## १४४-मलारीरागे

कानन कोटि कुसुम परिमल  
 भमर भोगए जान ॥१॥  
 सहस गोपी मधु मधु-मुख  
 मधुप एके पए कान्ह ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥  
 चम्पक चीन्हि भमर न आवए  
 मो सञ्जो कान्हक कोप ॥३॥  
 आन्तरकार गमार मधुकर  
 गमले गोविन्द गोप ॥४॥  
 साजनि अबहु कान्ह बुझाओ ॥५॥  
 विरहि-वध वेआधि पचसर  
 जानि न जम जुड़ाओ ॥६॥  
 कञ्जोन कुलबहु बाल हो<sup>१</sup>  
 अनङ्ग जावे से बालभु बाम ॥७॥

भन विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-The Ms. seems to have चरावहि । २-G. has बेआजे  
 for महिके आगे । ३-G कमल के अलि । ४-कुल बहु बाँधत हो जावे  
 अनङ्ग से बाम ।

[ 143 ]

Please remain over the bed and give up your this attitude. I.

Your face is turned downwards; cast off your bashfulness. Why are you drawing lines upon the earth in front of your legs? II.

O girl, remain near your husband: this is [ your ] first union: away with fears. III.

This is [ your ] first union with your husband: let there be the union of the lotus and the bee. IV.

Shake off this hesitation: the lover wants you: please leave my clothes. V.

The poet *Vidyāpati* says:—"Away with the fear of the new union." VI.

[ 144 ]

The bee knows how to enjoy the smell of the millions of flowers of the forest. I.

There are thousands of cowherdresses; they have honey on their sweet face: but *Kṛṣṇa* is the only bee. II.

Having known *Campā* the bee does not come: *Kṛṣṇa* is angry with me. III.

Internally the bee is a fool: I have found *Govinda* to be a cowherd. IV.

O lady, even now I want to make *Kṛṣṇa* feel that Cupid is the fatal disease, and that he should not knowingly let *yama* become joyous. V-VI.

I do not know of a woman of a noble family who may be able to protect her [ chastity ] so long as Cupid is there, and the husband is adversely disposed. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १४५—मलारीरागे

दारुण कन्त निठुर हिअ सखि रहल बिदेस ॥१॥  
 केओ नहि हित मभु सञ्चरए जे कह उपदेस ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि हरि परिहरि गेल निज न बुझीअ<sup>१</sup> दोस ॥३॥  
 करम विगत गति माइ हे काहि करबो रोस ॥४॥  
 मोहि छल दिने दिने बाढ़त देष<sup>२</sup> हरि सजो नेह ॥५॥  
 आबे निज-मने अवधारल पहु कपटक गेह ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १४६—मलारीरागे

प्रथमहि सिनेह बढओल  
 जे विधि (हरि) उपजाए ॥१॥  
 से आबे हठे विषटाञ्जोल  
 दुषण<sup>३</sup> कञ्जोन मोर पाए ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि हरि समुझाओब  
 कए मोर परथाव ॥३॥  
 तन्हिके विरहे मरि जाएब  
 तिरि-बध कञ्जोन आब ॥४॥  
 जीवन थिर नहि अधिकए  
 जीवन तहु थोल ॥५॥  
 वचन अप(न अवस)निरवाहिअ  
 नहि<sup>४</sup> करिअए ओल ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 145 ]

O friend, the heart of the cruel husband is hard; so he is staying in a foreign land. I.

I do not find any well-wisher of mine moving about who may tender him proper advice. II.

O friend, *Hari* went away leaving me [ here all alone ]: I do not know [if it is due to] my own fault. III.

This has been so on account of adversity of fortune. With whom shall I grow angry? IV.

My [impression] was that day by day my love with *Kṛṣṇa* would grow<sup>1</sup>; see [this]. V.

Now I have come to this decision in my mind: that [my] husband is a store-house of deceit. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc,

[ 146 ]

I do not know my fault, finding which [*Hari*], all on a sudden, set asunder the love that he had planted and fostered in such an excellent manner. I-II.

O friend, you will please bring in my talk and appease *Hari* kindly. III.

I shall die on account of separation from him. Who will [then] have to shoulder the responsibility for death of a woman? IV.

[ This ] life is not steady: in it youth is still shorter. V.

One should [necessarily] carry out his words: he should not bring [love] to an end. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

---

1. I would like to translate it as "my [impression] was that in the days to come, gradually love with God *Kṛṣṇa*...."

## १४७-सामरीरागे

तोहे जल-धर संभ<sup>१</sup> जल-धर-राज  
 हमे चातक जल-विन्दुक काज ॥१॥  
 धरजो<sup>२</sup> परान आस कए तोर  
 समय न वरिससि असमय मोर ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 जल दए जलद जीव मोर राख  
 देले सहस अवस(र) हो लाष ॥३॥  
 जषने क(ला)निधि निञ्ज-तनु पाब  
 तहिषने राहु पिआसल आब ॥४॥  
 ओहओ<sup>३</sup> देअ तनु से कर पान  
 तँअओ सराहिअ न होअ मलान ॥५॥  
 वैभव गेला<sup>४</sup> रहत विवेक  
 तसन पुरुष लाखमह<sup>५</sup> एक ॥६॥  
 भन विद्यापतीत्यादि<sup>६</sup>।

## १४८-अहिरानीरागे

आजे मञ्जो हरि-समागम जाएव कथ मनोरथ भेल ॥१॥  
 धर गुरु-जन नीन्द निरुपैते चन्दाजो उदय देल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 चन्दा कठिन<sup>१</sup> तोहरि रीति ॥३॥  
 ओहि-मति तोहि कलङ्क लागल तँअओ न मानसि भीति ॥४॥  
 जगत-नागरि<sup>२</sup>-मुह जिनइते गेलाहे गगन हारि ॥५॥  
 ततहु राहु-गरास पल्लाह देब तोहि की गारि ॥६॥  
 एके मासे तोहि विहि सिरजए कतन-जतन-बले ॥७॥  
 दोसर दिना रहए<sup>३</sup> न पारह ओही पापक फले ॥८॥  
 भनइ<sup>४</sup> विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-सहजहि । २-Stanzas II and IV are not found in G.- ३-तनु देअ चाँद राहु कर पान कबहु कला नहि होअ मलान । ४-गेले । ५-थिक । ६-भनइ विद्यापति द्विती से दुइ मन मेल करावए जे । ७-भलि नहि तुअ रीति । ८-नागरी मुखें । ९-पूर न रहसि । १०-G. adds भन विद्यापति सुनतोञ्ज जुवति चाँदक न कर साति दिना सोइह चाँदका आइति ताहि तर भलिदाति ।

[ 147 ]

O cloud, you are the king of all those who hold water: I am a *cātaka*: I have the necessity of [ a few ] drops of water. I.

I remain alive depending on you: but you do not shower rain even in [ proper ] time: [so] I have fallen on evil days. II.

By giving [ me ] water, o cloud, save my life: if a gift is made in time, a thousand becomes worth a lac. III.

The moment the moon gets his body, *Rāhu* comes thirsty. IV.

He also offers him his body, and he drinks that: the credit is that even then he [ the moon ] does not fade. V.

Only one in a lac is found to maintain his judicious faculty even after he has been deprived of his fortune. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 148 ]

Today I shall go for a union with *Hari*: how much of cravings did I have ? I.

As soon as the superiors in the house were noticed to have fallen asleep the moon appeared [ in the horizon ]. II.

O moon, your ways are cruel. III.

You got calumny on account such a behaviour; still you are not afraid ! IV.

The moment the face of a girl of the earth surpassed you [in beauty], vanquished, you went over to the sky. V.

Even there you fell victim [to the wrath] of *Rāhu*. What shall I abuse you ? VI.

The creator with much efforts and great zeal creates you in a month, but you are not allowed to live a second day as a consequence of that sin. VII-VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १४९-अहिरानीरागे

जमुना-तीर युवति केलि कर  
 उठि उगल सानन्दा ॥१॥  
 चिकुर<sup>१</sup> सेमार हार अरुझाएल  
 जूथे जूथे उग चन्दा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मानिनि अपुरुष तुअ निरमाने ॥३॥  
 पांचे बाने जनि सेना साजलि  
 अइसन उपजु मोहि भाने ॥४॥  
 आनि पुनिम-ससि कनक थोए कसि  
 सिरिजल तुअ मुख-सारा ॥५॥  
 जे सबे उबरल काटि नडाओल  
 से सबे उपजल तारा ॥६॥  
 उबरल कनक ओटि बटुराओल  
 सिरिजल दुइ आरम्भा ॥७॥  
 सीतल छाह छैलि छुइ छाडल  
 छाडि गेल सबे दम्भा ॥८॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १५०-अहिरानीरागे

मधु-रजन। सङ्गहि खेपबि कत कति<sup>१</sup> छल आस ॥१॥  
 विहि विपरिते सबे विघटल बहु रिपु-जन हास ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 हे सुन्दरि कान्हू न बुझ(ए) विसेष ॥३॥  
 पिसुन-वचने उचित विसरि अपदहि<sup>२</sup> निरपेक्ष ॥४॥  
 कत गुरुजन कत परिजन कत पहरी जाग ॥५॥  
 एतहु साहसे मज्जे चलि अइलिहु हेन छल अनुराग ॥६॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

---

१-चिकुर हार सेमार अरुझाएल । २-कत बड़ि ३-The ms. has अपदहो ।

[ 149 ]

On the bank of the *Yamunā*, the young girl was playing, and then she rose up with pleasure. I.

The garland of her hair got entangled with the water reeds; now there the moons rose up in groups. II.

O girl, your build is extraordinary.

Cupid has arrayed his army ready—such is the impression that I have. IV.

Having brought the full-moon, and having rubbed the clump of gold on a touch-stone he created the central part of your face: whatever little particles remained thereafter, they became the stars. V-VI.

The gold that still remained was heated, liquidified and again solidified together: from that were made the two [ breasts ]. VIII.

The cold shade, o girl, touched and then left them: all pride vanished away. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 150 ]

The night of the spring, we shall spend together: how great had been our longing ? I.

On account of adversity of fortune all that has been frustrated: the enemies are mocking too much. II.

O lady, *Kṛṣṇa* does not appreciate much. III.

Having believed in the words of the wicked persons, unmindful of the propriety, he becomes indifferent even without any reason. IV.

How many of relations, how many of the watchmen were awake ? Still I took up so much of courage that I have come [ here ]; such was [ my ] love. VI-VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc,

## १५१-अहिरानीरागे

विधि-वसे तुअ सङ्गम तेजल  
 दरसन भेल साध ॥१॥  
 समय-वसे मधु न मिलए  
 सौरभ के कर बाध ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव कठिन तोहर नेह ॥३॥  
 तुअ विरह-वेआधि-मुरुछलि  
 जीवन तामु सन्देह ॥४॥  
 जगत-नागरि कत न आगरि  
 तथुहु गुपुत पेम ॥५॥  
 से रस वएस पुनु(न) पाबिअ  
 देलहु सहस<sup>१</sup> हेम ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १५२-अहिरानीरागे

द्विज-आहर-आहर-सुत (नन्दन)  
 न पुन आरम्भ-कामा ॥१॥  
 वनज-बन्धु-सुत-सुत दए सुन्दरि  
 चललि सकेतक ठाभा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव बुझह विसेषी  
 मा-धव आइलि उपेष्ठी ॥३॥  
 हरि-हरि-अरि-अरि-पति-तातक बाहन  
 जुवति नामे से होइ ॥४॥  
 गो-पति-अरि-बाहन दस मिलि  
 विरमति कवहु न सोई ॥५॥  
 सायक-योगे नाम तसु नायक  
 हरि-अरि-अरि-पति जाने ॥६॥  
 नवओ कला एक-पुर-वासी  
 सकवि विद्यापति भाने ॥७॥

[ 151 ]

Due to luck she had to forego her company with you: now the objective is just to catch your sight. I.

Due to influence of time honey may not be available, but who can check the fragrance ? II.

O *Mādhava*, your love is cruel. III.

On account of malady of her separation from you she has fallen into swoon: her very existence is now doubtful. IV.

There are not a few excellent girls in the world: they too are in secret love [ with so many persons ]: the pleasures of youth one can [ not ] enjoy even on payment of a thousand gold [ coins ]. V-VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 152 ]

The beautiful lady, not desirous of beginning again the son of the food of the food of the twice-born, having covered with threads [ cloth ] the son of the friend of the forest-born, started for the place fixed for meeting her lover. I-II.

O *Mādhava*, please make a particular note of the fact that she has come to you, having disregarded her mother and husband. III.

The moment the young lady hears your name, she becomes the vehicle of the father of the master of the enemy of the *Hari*. The ten vehicles of the enemy of the master of *go* have united together: she has never a relaxation. IV-V.

On account of association with a weapon he who is designated a commander, the master of the enemy of the enemy of *Hari* knows this: *Vidyāpati*, the excellent poet, says that the nine *kalās* have come to live in a single city. VI-VI.

## १५३-अहिरानीरागे

हरि-रिपु-रिपु-प्रभु-तनय से धरिनी-तुलना-रूप रमनी ॥१॥  
 विबुधासन-सम वचन सोहाजो न कमलासन सम गमनी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 साए साए देशलि जाइते मग जिनए आइलि जग

विबुधाधिप-पुर गोरी ॥३॥

घटज-असन-सुत देषिअ तंसन मुख चञ्चल नयन चकोरा ॥४॥  
 हेरितहि सुन्दरि हरि जनि लए गेलि हर-रिपु-वाहन मोरा ॥५॥  
 उदधि-तनय-सुत सिन्दुर लोटाओल हासे देशलि रज'-कान्ती ॥६॥  
 षट-पद-वाहन कोष वइसाओल विहिलुहु सिखरक पान्ती ॥७॥  
 रवि-सुत-तनय दइ गेलि सन्दरि विद्यापति कवि भाने ॥८॥

## १५४-अहिरानीरागे

पहिलुकि परिचय पेमक संसय रजनी अधिक समाजे ॥१॥  
 सकल-कला-रस सभालि न हलबे<sup>१</sup> बैरिनि भेलि मोरि लाजे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 (साए साए अनुसय रहल बहूते ।)  
 हुनिहि सुबन्धु के लिखिए पठाओब भमरा जजो हो(अ) दूते ॥३॥  
 कबहु हार<sup>२</sup> कर कबहु चिकुर गह कबहु हृदय कुच-सङ्गे ॥४॥  
 एकलि नारि हमे कत अनुरञ्जब एकहि बेरि सबे रङ्गे ॥५॥  
 आतुर<sup>३</sup>-विनय जत से सबे कहब कत बोलए चाहिअ कर जोली ॥६॥  
 नवए रङ्ग सब भङ्ग भए गेल ओल धरि न भेले बोली ॥७॥  
 ओ नव-नागर सुपहु सुचेत (न) विद्यापति कवि भाने ॥८॥  
 (राजा सिर्वासिह रूपनरायन लखिमा-देवि रमाने ॥९॥)

१-रद । २-भेले । ३-खनहि चीर धर खनहि चिकुर गह करए चाह  
 कुच-भङ्गे । ४-जखने विनय ।

[ 153 ]

That lady is comparable to the wife of the son of the master of the enemy of the enemy of *Hari*: her voice is as sweet as the food of the god, and her movement is like that of the bird whose food is lotus. I-II.

Lo, I saw the beautiful girl of the city of the lord of the gods going along the road; [ it seemed as if ] she had come to conquer the world. III.

Her face looked like the son of the food of the jar-born [ sage ] and her moving eyes were like *cakora* birds. The moment I saw the beautiful girl it seemed as if she deprived me of the vehicle of the enemy of *Hara* and carried it away. IV-V.

The beauty of her teeth, I saw, when she smiled; it seemed that they were made roll on the vermilion of the son of the son of the ocean.....VI-VII.

The beautiful girl gave the son of the son of the sun and went away: *Vidyāpati*, the poet, says. VIII.

[ 154 ]

This was our first acquaintance, there was suspicion in love, we had the union when the night had very much advanced. I.

I could not hold all the delights of the amorous sport: my bashfulness become my enemy. II.

( Lo, the feeling of repentance was very strong: ) if the bee could be my messenger I would have sent a written message to my that good friend. III.

Sometimes he would have my garland in his hands, sometimes he would catch hold of my hairs, sometimes he would press his [ breasts ] against those of mine. IV.

I was all alone, a woman. How much of delight could I offer him ? All sorts of enjoyments [ he would have ] at one and the same time. V.

How much of humility, in my agony shall I describe ? I wanted to speak by clutching my palms together. VI.

Love was new: everything was spoiled: I could not be able to utter a word upto the end. VII.

He is a young lover, a good master, and a wise one—the poet *Vidyāpati* says. VIII.

१५५—कलहान्तरितः॥ केदाररागे ॥

छलिहु<sup>१</sup> पुरुब भोरे, जाएब पिआ मोरे  
पालक सुतलि कलहई ॥१॥

खने एके जागलि रोअए लागलि  
पिआ गेल निज—कर मुदली दई। ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥

दिने दिने तनु-सेष, दिवस वरिस लेष  
सुन दान्ह तोह विनु जैसनि रमनी ॥३॥

परक वेदन दुख न बुझए मुख  
पुरुष निरापन चपल—मती ॥४॥

रभस—पललि बोल, सत कए तन्हि लेल  
कि करति अनाइति पललि जुवती ॥५॥  
भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१५६—केदाररागे

छलि भरमे राहि,<sup>१</sup> पिआजो जाएब कहि  
कोप कहए निन्द गेली ॥१॥  
जागि उठलि घनि, देखि सेज सुनि  
हरि बोलइते निन्द गेली ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

माधव ई तोर कज्जोन गेज्जाने  
सबे सबतहु बोल, जे सह से बड़  
परे बुभावह अगेज्जाने ॥३॥  
भल न कएल तोहे, पेअसि अलप कोहे  
दुर कर<sup>१</sup> छैलक रीति ॥५॥

ओछा सज्जो, हरि, न करिअ सरिपरि  
ते करब रमनि (हु) साति ॥  
भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 155 ]

Formerly I [she] was [ under the impression ] that my [ her ] husband would not go in the early morning—lying over a coach she was bewailing. I.

She awoke, for a moment and began to bewail—the husband has gone away after having given her the ring of his own finger. II.

Day by day her body is becoming thinner: [ for her ] a day is like a year; hear, o *Kṛṣṇa*, the condition of the girl when she is without you. III.

The feelings of grief of another person is not felt by an idiot; a man, unsteady by nature, is never to be depended upon. IV.

Of her own accord she speaks while she remains lying: "He had taken the vow". What will the young girl do when she has fallen into dependency ? V.

[ 156 ]

*Rādhā* was under the impression that her husband would go after speaking to her, so she showed artificial anger and slept. I.

When she rose up she saw the bed vacant, uttering *Hari*, she fell asleep. II.

O *Mādhava*, what sort of wisdom, do you show in this ? III.

Everyone speaks to everybody, "He who tolerates is great:" so you appear to be unwise. IV.

You did not do well: even on account of a little anger you have deserted your wife, you have forsaken the ways of a lover. V.

O *Hāri*, you should not get attached with a mean minded girl: she will cause trouble at night. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १५७—कैदाररागे

नयनक ओत होइते<sup>१</sup> होएत<sup>२</sup> भाने  
 विरह होएत<sup>३</sup> नहि रहत पराने ॥१॥  
 से आबे देसान्तर आन्तर भेला  
 मनमथ—मदन रसातल गेला ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 कञ्जोन देस बसल रतल कञ्जोन नारी  
 सपने<sup>४</sup> न देखए निठुर मुरारी ॥३॥  
 अमृत—सिचलि सनि बोललन्हि वानी  
 मन पतिआएल मधुर-पति जानी ॥४॥  
 हम छल टुटत न जाएत नेहा  
 दिने दिने बुझलक<sup>५</sup> कपट सिनेहा ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १५८—कानलराग

अरुण लोचन घूमि घुमाओल जनि रतोपले पवन<sup>१</sup> पालोल ॥१॥  
 आकुल चिकुर<sup>२</sup> आनन झापल जनि तम-ठाञ्जे<sup>३</sup> चान्द चापल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव कैसे जाइति वासा देखि सखी—जन हो उपहासा ॥३॥  
 नख-दोष<sup>४</sup> देषल कुच कर—तल कमले भापि कि हो कनकाचल ॥४॥  
 फूजलि नीवी आनि मेराउलि जनि सुरसरि उतरे घाउलि ॥५॥  
 सुकवि भने विद्यापति गाओल ई रस रूपनराएणे पाओल ॥६॥

१-होइत भाने । २-होइत । ३-सपनहुँ । ४-बुझल हम । ५-  
 पवने । ६-चिकुरे । ७-तमचये । ८-नख-खत कुच ।

[ 157 ]

As soon as he would go out of sight, I would have the impression, that life would not continue the moment there would be separation. I.

Now he is at a great distance in another land: Cupid, the god, that troubled the mind, has gone to the nether-world. II.

In which country has he begun to live? Who is the woman who has captivated his mind? The cruel *Murāri*, he does not see [ me even ] in dream! III.

He spoke words that were as sweet as nectar, my mind believed them, having known him to be the lord of *Mathurā*. IV.

I was [ under the impression ] that love would neither break nor it would ever vanish: but now in course of time I have found that it was a sham love. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 158 ]

Her red eyes have been roaming about: they look as if red lotuses have received blows from the wind. I.

The scattered hairs have covered her face, it seems as if a volume of the dark has enveloped the moon. II.

O *Mādhava*, how will she go to her residence? If her friends will see her she will be laughed at. III.

On<sup>1</sup> account of the bruises caused with the nails the palms are visible over her breasts. Can a mountain of gold be covered under a lotus? IV.

She fastened together the loose knots of her lower garment: it seemed as if the *Gaṅgā* began to flow towards the north. V.

The good poet *Vidyāpati* has sung—this sentiment, *Rūpanārāyaṇa* has got. VI.

---

1. On her breasts I saw scratches made with [ your ] nails as well, as her own palm.

१५६-<sup>१</sup>कानलरांगे

आकुल चिकुर वेढल मुख-सोभ

राहु कएल ससि-मण्डल-लोभ ॥१॥

उभरल चिकुर माल कर रङ्ग

जनि जमुना-जल गाङ्ग-तरङ्ग ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

बड अपुरुब दुहु चेतन-मेलि

विपरित रति कामिनि कर केलि ॥३॥

हास-सोहाजोन सम-जल-विन्दु

मदन मोति दए पूजल इन्दु ॥४॥

पिआ-मुख सुमुखि चूम्ब<sup>२</sup> तैजि ओज

चान्द अधोमुख पिबए सरोज ॥५॥

कुच विपरीत विलम्बित हार

कनक-कलशा जनि दूधक धार ॥६॥

किङ्किणि रनित नितम्बहि छाज

मदन-महासिधि-बाजन बाज ॥७॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १६०-कानलरांगे

नारङ्गि छोलङ्गि कोरिकि बेली कामे पसाहलि आचर फेली ॥१॥

आबे भेलि ताल-फल-तूले कहलए जाइति अलप (हु) मूले ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

से कान्ह से हमे से धनि राधा पुरुब पेम न करिअ (ए) बाधा ॥३॥

जातकि-केतकि-सरसि (ज) -माला तुअ गुन गहि गाथए हारा ॥४॥

सरस निरसि तोह के बुझाबे<sup>३</sup> कहा लए बलति भेलि विभाने ॥५॥सरस कवि विद्यापति गाबे नागर-नेह पुनमत<sup>४</sup> पाबे ॥६॥

१-See also the song no 12. २-चूम्ब। ३-G. has सरस निरस तोह के बुझ आने । ४-पुनमति ।

[ 159 ]

Dishevelled hairs have concealed the beauty of her face: [ it seems as if ] *Rāhu* has become greedy of the orb of the moon. I.

The beauty of the broken garland worn over the hairs is like that of the wave of the *Gaṅgā* in the water of the *Yamunā*. II.

Excellent is the union of the young couple; the girl is enjoying the inverse sexual intercourse. III.

Her smile shines forth beautifully with the drops of perspiration: [ it seems as if ] Cupid has worshipped the moon with an offering of pearls. IV.

The damsel having a beautiful face is unsparingly kissing the face of her husband: [ it seems as if ] the moon with his face turned downwards is sucking up a lotus. V.

The garland is hanging over her inverted breasts: it seems like a stream of milk [ flowing from a ] gold jar. VI.

The small tinkling bells look beautiful over her hips: this is the noise of the trumpet beaten to mark the grand victory of Cupid. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 160 ]

Cupid decorated [ her breasts ] having thrown over her upper cloth the oranges, the *cholaṅgis* [ the biggest variety of lemon ] the *koriki* [?] and small *bilva* fruits. I.

Now they have assumed the size of the palm-fruits. Where will she carry them for a low price? II.

You are that very *Kṛṣṇa*, I am that very [ confidante ], and *Rādhā* is the same girl: please cause no hindrance in your former love. III.

Remembering your qualities she makes a garland of *Jātakī*, *ketakī* and lotus flowers. IV.

You have neglected [ her ] who is full of love. Who can make you understand? With her mind anguished where will she go on roaming? V.

The poet *Vidyāpati*, who is full of sentiments sings: a meritorious girl obtains love of a lover. VI.

## १६१—कानलारागे†

निसि निसिअर<sup>१</sup> भम भीम भुअङ्गम जलघरे<sup>२</sup> विजुरि उजोर ॥१॥

तरुण तिमिर राति<sup>३</sup> तैअओ च(ल) लि जासि बड़ सखि साहस

तोर ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥

साजनि<sup>४</sup> कमन पुरुष धन जे तोर हरल मन

जाहेरि<sup>५</sup> उदेसे अभिसार ॥३॥

आंगतजो<sup>६</sup> जञ्जुन-नरि से कइसे जएबह तरि आरति देबह<sup>७</sup> आपे ॥४॥

तोरा अछि पचसर<sup>८</sup> ते<sup>९</sup> तोहि नहि डर मोर हृदय वर<sup>१०</sup> कापे<sup>११</sup> ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि<sup>१२</sup> ।

## १६२—कानलारागे

चरण नूपुर उपर सारो मुखर मेखल करे निवारी ॥१॥

अम्बरे समरि<sup>१</sup> देह झपाई चलहि तिमिर पथ (हि) समाई ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥

समुद-कुमुद-रभस-रसी अबहि उगत कुगत ससी ॥३॥

आएल चाहिअ सुमुखि तोरा पिसुन-लोचन भम (ए) चकोरा ॥४॥

अलक-तिलक न करब राबे<sup>५</sup> आङ्ग-विलेपन करहि बाधे ॥५॥

तजो अनुरागिणि ओ अनुरागी दूषण लागत भूषण लागी ॥६॥

भने विद्यापति सरस-कवि नृपति-कुल-सरोह-रवि ॥७॥

† See below under no. 186. १-निसिअरे। २-जलघर बीजु।

३-निसि तइअओ। ४-सुन्दरि। ५-ताहेरि। ६-आगें तजो जौन।

७-न करिअ झाप। ८-पंचसर। ९-बड़। १०-काप। ११-पति अरे

वर जउवति साहस कहहि न जाए। अछए जुवति गति कमला-देवि-पति मन

बस अरजुन राए। १२-सामरि। १३-The Ms. has बाधे।

[ 161 . ]

It is night: the night-rangers are roaming: there are terrible snakes: it becomes bright [ only ] when there is discharge of lightening in the cloud. I.

It is an extremely dark night, still you keep on going: o friend, great is your courage. II.

O good girl, who is the fortunate man, who has captivated your heart and for whom you are going to have his union ? III.

The river *Yamunā* is not known. How will you go across that all by yourself and then offer amorous pleasures [ to him ] ? IV.

You have with you the five-arrowed [ god ], hence you have no fear: but my heart is very much trembling. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 162 ]

Pushing up your anklets, stopping the sounding girdle with your hands and covering your body with a black wrapper, you please walk along the dark path, having [ made your body ] indistinguishable [ from it ]. I-II.

Just now, the moon, the devil, rejoicing at the delights of the blossomed lily, will rise. III.

O beautiful girl, you ought to start [ now ]: the *cakora*-like eyes of wicked persons are wandering about. IV.

O *Rādhā*, you should not have any decoration of the hairs: besmearing of the body with fragrant paste will present obstacles. V.

You are [ a girl ] full of love: he [ too ] is full of love: you will be blamed on account of the ornaments. VI.

The poet *Vidyāpati*, who is full of sentiments, says this to the sun of the lotus of the family of the kings. VII.

## १६३-कोलाररागे

हिमकर हेरि अवनत कर आनन कए करुणा पथ हेरी ॥१॥  
 नयन काजर लए लिखए विधुनुद कए रहु ताहेरि सेरी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव, कठिन हृदय परवासी ॥३॥  
 तूअ पेअसि मञ्जे देषलि वराकी अवहु पलटि घर जासी ॥४॥  
 मीन-केतन भञ्जे शिव-शिव-शिव कए धरनि लोटावए देहा ॥५॥  
 करज-कमल लए कुच-सिरिफल दए शिव पूजए निज-गेहा ॥६॥  
 दाहिन पवन वहुसे कैसे जुवति सह करे कवलित तसु अङ्गे ॥७॥  
 गेल परान आस दए राखए दसन खेलि हए भुअङ्गे ॥८॥  
 दुतर पयोधि फेने नहि सन्तरि विद्यापति कवि भाने ॥९॥  
 राजा सिवसिंह रूपनराएण लखिमा-देवि-रमाने ॥१०॥

## १६४-कोलाररागे

प्रथमहि हृदय पेम उपजाए पेमक आङ्कुर<sup>१</sup> गेलाह बढ़ाए ॥१॥  
 से आबे तरुअर<sup>२</sup> सिरिफल भास तहि तले बले मनमथे लेल  
 वास ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव कके विसरलि वर-नारि बड परिहर गुण-दोस विचारि ॥३॥  
 नयन-सरोज दुहु वह नीर काजर पखरि पखरि पल चीर ॥४॥  
 तेहि तिमित भेल उरज सुवेस मृगमदे पूजल कनक-महेश ॥५॥  
 काजरे बाहु उरग लिष काग<sup>३</sup> विस मलयज पुन मलयज-पाङ्क<sup>४</sup> ॥६॥  
 चान्द-पवन-पिक-मदन-तरास सर गदगद घन छाड़ निसास ॥७॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 163 ]

When her eyes fall on the moon she bends her face downwards and bewails gazing over the path. I.

With the collyrium of her eyes she draws a picture of *Rāhu* and continues to worship him. II.

O *Mādhava*, the heart of a person living a foreign land is cruel. III.

I have seen your beloved good girl: even now you please return to your home. IV.

On account of fear of Cupid she counts the name of *Śiva* repeatedly and rolls her body over the ground. V.

In her house she worships *Śiva* with the lotuses growing over her hands and by offering him the *bilva* fruits of her breasts. VI.

The southern breeze is blowing. How will the young girl bear it? Her limbs have been devoured by the *kara*[?]. VII.

The life, that is already gone, she retains through the agency of hope: [ it seems as if ] she is playing with the teeth of a snake. VIII.

The ocean that is difficult to be crossed cannot be navigated over a mass of foam. IX.

King *Śivasimha*, *Rūpanārāyaṇa*, is the husband of *Lakṣmī-devī*. X.

[ 164 ]

First you generated the feeling of love in her heart, [then you] reared its sprouts and went away. I.

Under that big tree now there are bright *bi.lva* fruits: under that Cupid has forcibly taken his abode. II.

O *Mādhava*, why have you forgotten the good lady? A great man deserts [ somebody ] after taking the merits and demerits into consideration. III.

Water is oozing out of her two lotus-like eyes: being washed by it the collyrium is dropping over her clothes. IV.

Under that her beautiful breasts have got covered: they look like *Śiva* worshipped with an offering of paste prepared with musk. V.

A black mark resembling a snake gets printed with collyrium over her arms: sandal is [ like ] poison [ to her ]; still she has besmeared the sandal paste [ over her body ]. VI.

She fears the moon, the breeze, the cuckoo, and Cupid: her voice has become hoarse and she breathes heavily. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १६५-कोलाररागे

कुसुमे रचित सेज, मलयज पङ्कज, पेअसि सुमुखि समाजे ॥१॥  
 कत मधु-मास विलासे गमावह आबे कहितहु पर लाजे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव काहु जनु दिन अवगाहे ॥३॥  
 सुर-तरु-तर सुखे जनम गमाओल धुथुरा तर निरवाहे ॥४॥  
 दखिन पवन सौरभे उपभोगल पीउल अमिञ्ज-रस-सारे ॥५॥  
 कोकिल-कलरव उपवन पूरल तहु कत कएल विकारे ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १६६-कोलाररागे

हमे एकसरि पिअतम नहिगाम  
 ते<sup>१</sup> तरतम अछइते<sup>२</sup> एहि ठाम ॥१॥  
 अनतहु कतहु करैतहु<sup>३</sup> वास  
 दोसर<sup>४</sup> न-देषिअ पलउसिआओ पास ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 चल-चल पथिक<sup>५</sup> करिअ पकाह  
 वास नगर भमि<sup>६</sup> अनतहु चाह ॥३॥  
 सात<sup>७</sup> पाँच घर तन्हि सजि देल  
 पिआ देसान्तर आन्तर भेल ॥४॥  
 बारह वर्ष अवधि कए गेल  
 चारि वर्ष तन्हि गेलाभेल ॥५॥  
 मोरा मन हे खनहि-खन भाङ्ग  
 गमल गोर<sup>८</sup> कत मनसिज जाग ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

G. has १-देइते ठाम; २-देअइतहु; ३-जौं केओ दोसरि पड़उसबि पास; ४-पथुक पथ माह; ५-बोलि अनतहु जाह; ६-आंतर पांतर साँझ बेरि; ७-परदेस वसिअ अनागत हेरि ॥४॥ घोर पयोधर जाभिनि भेद । जकर जे रह ताकर परिछेद ॥५॥ भवइ विद्यापति वागरि-रीति । व्याज-वचन छपजाव पिरीति ॥६॥ ७-I suggest मोप ।

[ 165 ]

Your beautiful faced beloved has prepared a bed of flowers; she is using sandal and lotus. I.

Where do you pass your springs in delight ? Now I feel ashamed even in speaking this to others. II.

O *Mādhava*, let nobody have his luck adverse. III.

She has passed her life under the divine tree with pleasure: [ but now ] she has to remain content with her [ residence ] under the *dhuthura* plant. IV.

On account of its fragrance she enjoyed the southern breeze; she drank the essence of the juice of nector. V.

The gardens are resounding with notes of cuckoos, even that is causing in her uneasiness to a great extent VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 166 ]

I am alone, my husband is not at home; it is why I hesitate in accommodating you here. I.

I would have provided for your residence even elsewhere, but I do not see another person, even a neighbour, in the locality. II.

O traveller, go and cook your food [ ? ] and then go about in the village and find your residence somewhere else. III.

He built and got furnished seven and five houses; then the husband went away in a foreign land—at a great distance. IV.

He went away having fixed the time limit at twelve years: four years have elapsed since his departure. V.

My heart faints every moment: I have found, how .....[?] Cupid rises. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १६७-कोलाररागे

रसिकक सरवस नागरि-वानि

भल परिहर न (हि) आदरि आनि ॥१॥

हृदयक कपटी वचन-पिआर

अपने रसे उकठ कुसिआर ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

आबे कि बोलव सखि विसरल जेओ<sup>१</sup>

तुअ रूपे लुबुध मही नहि के ओ ॥३॥

पएर पखाल रोषे नहि खाए

अन्धरा हाथ भेंटल दुर<sup>२</sup> जाए ॥४॥

तजो जे कलामति ओ अविवेक

न पिब सरोज अमिञ्ज-रस भेक ॥५॥

अकुलिन सजो यदि कए सदभाव

तत कए कतए चतुरपन फाव ॥६॥

ओकरा<sup>३</sup> हृदय रहए नहि लागि

सुनलछ कतहु जूड़ हो आगि ॥७॥

भनइ विद्यापती<sup>४</sup>त्यादि ।

## १६८-कोलाररागे

अलधि सुमेरु दुअओ थिक सार सव तह गनिअ अधिक वेवहार ॥१॥

मालति तोहे यदि अधिक उदास भमर गजो सजो आबे कमलिनि-

पास ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

लाथ करसि कत अवसर पाए देउर<sup>५</sup> न होअए हाथे भूपाए ॥३॥

कुच-युग कञ्चन-कलश-समान मुनि-जन-दरसने उगए गेजान ॥४॥

तजो वर-नागरि अपने गन कजोनक देले हो वड़ पून ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापती<sup>४</sup>त्यादि ।

G. has १-देओ; २-हर; ३-तोहरा हृदय न रहले लागि कतए  
सुनल अछि जुड़ि हो आगि ॥; ४-०पति सह कत साति । से बहि विचल  
जकरि जे जाति ॥ ५-देहरि ।

[ 167 ]

The utterances of the beloved are the essence [of love] for a lover: a good man does not desert [a girl] after having accepted her once honourably. I.

[It is not proper to] guard deceit within heart and be sweet-tongued: a sugarcane bursts on account of its own juice. II.

O friend, now what shall I speak about even that what is forgotten? Who is there in this world who is not attracted at your beauty? III.

He washed his feet but on account of anger was not taking food: his condition was like that of a blind person who misses the helping hand after he has found it. IV.

You are a graceful lady but he is an idiot: a frog does not [know to] suck the juice of a lotus. V.

If you contract love with a low-born person, how can your wisdom prevail by so doing? VI.

In his heart he has no feeling of love. Has fire been heard anywhere to be cold? VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 168 ]

The ocean and the *Sumeru* mountain—both are firm, [but] a custom is considered to be [steadier still]. I.

O *Mālātī*, since you remain very much indifferent the bee now secretly goes to the the lotus [*kamalīnī*]. II.

Having obtained an opportunity why do you make a pretext? A *deura*<sup>1</sup> [?] cannot be screened with a palm. III.

Your two breasts are like jars of gold: even if a sage sees them, he receives enlightenment. IV.

You are a noble girl on account of your own qualities: if you give to somebody you will have much spiritual credit. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

---

1 G. has changed the word to देहद्वि [threshold].

## १६९-कोलाररागे

साकर सूध दूधे परिपूरल सानल अमिञ्जाक सारे ॥१॥  
 सेहे वदन तोर अइसन करम मोर खारे पए बरिसए धारे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 साजनि पिसुन-वचन देहे काने ॥३॥  
 दे(ह) विभिन्न विधाता-आइति तोरा मोरा एके<sup>१</sup> पराने ॥४॥  
 कोपहु सज्जो यदि समदि पठावहु वचने न बोलहु मन्दा ॥५॥  
 तोर वदन सम तोर वदन पए खार न बरिसए चन्दा ॥६॥  
 चौदिस लोचन चमकि चलावसि न मानसि काहुक शङ्का ॥७॥  
 तोरा मुह सज्जो किछु भेद कराओब ते देल चान्द कलङ्का ॥८॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १७०-कोलाररागे

आएल पाउस निविड़ अन्धार<sup>१</sup> सघन नीर बरिसए जलधार ॥१॥  
 घन हन देषिअ विघटित रङ्ग पथ चलइते पथिकहु मन भङ्ग ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कज्जोने परि आओत बालभु मोर<sup>२</sup> आगु न चल (ए) अभिसारिनि पार  
 गुरु-गृह तेजि सयन<sup>३</sup>-गृह जाथि तिथिहु वधू-जन शङ्का याथि ॥४॥  
 नदिआ<sup>४</sup> जोरा भअउ अथाह भीम भुअङ्गम पथ चललाह ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-एकहि । २-अँधार । ३-हमार । ४-सजन । ५-Thakur has the following extracts from this : नदिआ जोरा भेल अथाहे । भीम भुअङ्गम पथ चलु नाहे—दारुन दादुर घन रावे । आगु न चल अभिसारिनि पावे ॥ गुरु-गृह छाड़ि सजन-गृह जाथी ॥

[ 169 ]

Pure sugar soaked in milk was mixed up with the best essence of nectar: I.

your face is like that, but my luck is such that for me it showers streams of saline water. II.

O good girl, you are listening to the words of wicked persons. III.

[ We have ] different bodies as fate willed, but you and I have one and the same soul. IV.

If even in anger you send a message please do not utter a harsh word. V.

Your face is like your face: the moon does not shower saline water drops. VI.

You are casting your glittering glances in all the four directions; you do not have fear from any-body. VII.

The [ orb of the ] moon had a spot [ printed ] on it just to mark some sort of difference from your face. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 170 ]

The rains have set in: it is deep dark: it is showering streams of water heavily. I.

Terrible lightening is seen incessantly: the hope of making myself merry has been frustrated: even a pedestrian has his mind agitated in moving along the path. II.

"How will my husband come?—The girl who was going to meet her lover could not advance. III

A newly married girl, who has come to her father-in-law's place, fears even while going from the house of her superiors to the sleeping chamber. IV.

The rivers are flowing at a terrible speed forcibly, and it has become impassably deep: terrible snakes have begun to crawl over the path. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १७१-कोलाररागे

प्रथमहि हृदय बुझओलह मोहि बडे पुने बडे तने पोलिसि तोहि ॥१॥

काम-कला-रस देव-अधोन मज्जे विकाएब तज्जे वचनहु कीन

॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

दुति<sup>१</sup> दयावति कहहि विशेषि पुनु वेरा<sup>२</sup> एक कैसे होएत देखि ॥३॥

दुर दुरे देखलि जाइते आज मन छळ मदन सैह देव काज ॥४॥

ताहि लए गेल विद्याता वाम पलटलि डीठि सून भेल ठाम ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १७२-कोलररागे

दिवस मन्द-भल न रहए सत्र पन

विधि न दाहिन रह वामलो ॥१॥

सहे पुरुष-वर जेहे धैरज कर

सम्पद-विपदक ठामलो ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

माधव बुझल सबे अवधारि लो ॥३॥

जस-अपजस दुअओ चिरे थाकए

आओर दिवन दुइ-चारि लो ॥४॥

अपन करम अपनहि भूजिअ

विहिक चरित नहि बाध लो ॥५॥

काएर पुरुष हृदय हारि मर

सुपुरुष सह अवसाद लो ॥६॥

तीनि भुवन मही, अइसन दोसर नही

विद्यापति कवि भाने<sup>३</sup> ॥७॥

राजा सिवसिंह रूपनरायण

लखिमा देखि रमाने<sup>४</sup> ॥८॥

[ 171 ]

First you persuaded my heart to believe that I had found him as a consequence of high merits and severe penance. I.

Enjoyment of sexual art and delights is dependent upon luck: I am to be sold; you, please purchase me even for words. II.

O kind confidante, do say in detail: if I shall be able to see him at least once. III.

I saw him going to-day at some distance: I had [ the feeling ] in my mind that Cupid would help [ me ] in attainment of the desired object. IV.

But the adversity of my fortune carried him away [ from there ]; when my eyes turned back the place had become vacant. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 172 ]

The circumstances remain neither favourable nor unfavourable every moment; fate does not remain either friendly or hostile [ throughout one's life-time ]. I.

Verily he is a great man who has patience in affluence as well as in adversity. II.

Having considered all these I have come to my decision, O *Mādhava*. III.

Fame and calumny, both continue to exist for a long time, other things remain for a few days only. IV.

One has to enjoy or suffer the consequences of his own action; the course of destiny knows no obstruction. V.

A coward loses heart and gives up his life; a good man continues to put up with his sufferings. VI.

In this universe with three worlds there is no such other person-the poet *Vidyāpati* says. VII

*Rājā Śivasimha, Rūpanārāyaṇa*, is the husband of *Lakṣmī-devi*. VIII.

### १७३-कोलाररागे

खने सन्ताप सीत जल<sup>१</sup> जाड की उचचरब सन्देह न छाड ॥१॥  
 उचितओ भूषण<sup>२</sup> मानए भार देह रहल अछ सोभा-सार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 एसखि<sup>३</sup> तुरित कहहि अवधारि जे किछु समदलि ते<sup>४</sup> वरनारि ॥३॥  
 भेद<sup>५</sup> न मानए चान्दन<sup>६</sup> आगि बाट हेरए ओ<sup>७</sup> अह-निसि जागि ॥४॥  
 जिनल<sup>८</sup> इन्दु वदन ते<sup>९</sup> ताव होएत<sup>१०</sup> किदहु एहि परथाव ॥५॥  
 नव आखर गदगद सर रोए जे किछु सुन्दरि समदल गोए ॥६॥  
 कहहि<sup>११</sup> न पारिअ तमु अवसाद दोसरा पद अछि सकल समाद ॥७॥  
 भनइ<sup>१२</sup> विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

### १७४-कोलाररागे

उधकल<sup>१</sup> केस-पास लाजे गुप्त हास रयनि<sup>२</sup> उजागरि मुख न उजरा  
 पीन<sup>३</sup> पयोधर नख-खत सुन्दर कनक-कलस<sup>४</sup> जनि केसु पूजला ध्रु।  
 न-न-न-न कर सखि सारद<sup>५</sup>-ससि मुख सकल चरित तुअ बृञ्जल<sup>६</sup> विसिषि  
 वस<sup>७</sup>(न) पिधु विपरित तिलके<sup>८</sup> तिरोहित अधर<sup>९</sup> काजर मिलु कमने परी  
 एत<sup>१०</sup> सब लखन<sup>११</sup> सङ्ग विचखन कपट रहत कतिखन जे धरी<sup>१२</sup> ॥५॥  
 अलस गमन तोर वचन बोलसि भोर मदन मनोहर<sup>१३</sup> मोह-गता ॥६॥  
 जम्मसि<sup>१४</sup> पुनपुन जसि<sup>१५</sup> अवस तनु अतापे<sup>१६</sup> छुइल मृणाल<sup>१७</sup> लता ॥७॥  
 भनइ<sup>१८</sup> विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

G.M. १.जार । २. भूसन । ३. G.M. हरि तोरित करिअ । ४. सुन्दरि  
 नारि । ५. वेदन । ६. चानन । ७. तुअ । ८. जीनल । ९. ते । १०. कीदहु होइति ।  
 ११. कहए । १२. भनइ विद्यापति एहो रस जन अबु भन न बुझए बुझए मतिमान  
 राजा सिवसिंह परतख देओ लखिमा-देइ-पति पुनमत सेओ । G.M. have  
 १३. उधसल । १४. रजनि उजागरे मुखन उजला । १५. नख पद सुन्दर पीन  
 पयोधर । १६. सम्भु । १७. परिनत । १८. विसेखी । १९. वास पिन्धु । २०.  
 तिलक । २१. नयन काजर जले अधर भर । २२. लछन सङ्ग विचच्छन ।  
 २३. धर । २४. मनोरथ । २५. जम्मसि । २६. जासि । २७. आतापे । २८.  
 मृणाल । २९. भने कवि विद्यापति आरे वर जोवति मधुकरे पाउलि मालति  
 फुलली हासिनि देबि पति देवसिंह नरपति गुरुङ्गनरायन रङ्गे भुलली ॥ M.  
 has मन for भने of G. and सिंह for सिंह ।

[ 173 ]

Sometimes she feels hot, sometimes she has cold and fever. What remedy shall we administer ? This uncertainty never leaves us. I.

She feels even the necessary ornaments to be burdensome: she has only her body, the essence of beauty. II.

O friend, at once, please tell me definitely whatever the good lady has sent as a message. III.

She cannot distinguish between sandal and fire: she remains awake with her eyes gazing over the path day and night. IV

Her face has surpassed the moon; hence he is annoyed; [nobody knows] what will happen in such a circumstance ? V.

The damsel wept and her voice was choked; in such a condition she has sent the message that consists of nine syllables. VI.

I am unable to describe her agonies: [ her ] complete message is contained in the second word. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 174 ]

Her hairs are dishevelled: on account of bashfulness her smile is concealed: she had no sleep at night, so her face is not brilliant. I.

There are beautiful scratches made with the nails over her breasts; [they look] as if a golden jar were worshipped with *kesu* flowers. II.

You say, no, no, no, no; o friend, with a face looking like the autumn moon; I have known about your conduct in detail. III.

You are wearing your clothes in an unusual fashion, paste marks have disappeared, collyrium has spread upto the lips; how have happened all these ? IV.

All these clear signs are visible on your person. How long will the tricks that you have played succeed ? V.

Your movement is loathsome, you talk absent-mindedly, as you are under the charming spell of Cupid. VI.

You yawn again and again: your body is out of control and you are looking like a filament touched by the rays of the sun. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १७५—कोलाररागे

वरिसए लागल गरजि पयोधर धरणी (दम्भ) दि<sup>१</sup> भेलि ॥१॥  
 नवि—नागरि—रत परदेश बालभू आओत—आमा गेलि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 साजनि आवे हमे मदन असार<sup>३</sup> ॥३॥  
 सून मन्दि(र) गउस के जामिनि कामिनि की परकार ॥४॥  
 लघु गुरु भए सरि पए भरे लागलि<sup>४</sup> निचिन्त<sup>५</sup> भयो अगाधे ॥५॥  
 कजोन<sup>६</sup> परि पथिके अपन घर आओब सहजहि सबका बाधे<sup>७</sup> ॥६॥  
 मोहि वह अतनु अतनु कए छाडथु<sup>८</sup> से मुखे भूजथु राजे ॥७॥  
 तुअ गुन सुमरि कान्ह<sup>९</sup> पुनु आओब विद्यापति कवि भाने<sup>१०</sup> ॥८॥

## १७६—कोलाररागे

नयन-काजर अघरे चोराओल नयने चोराओल रागे ॥१॥  
 वदन वसन नुकाओब कतिखन तिला एक कैतब लागे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव कि आवे बोलब असताहे ॥३॥  
 जाहि रमणी—सङ्गे रयणि गमओलह ततहि पलटि पुनु जाहे ॥४॥  
 सगर गोकुल जिनि से पुनमति धनि कि कहव ताहेरि विभागे ॥५॥  
 पद—यावक—रस जाहेरि हृदय अछ आओ कि कहव अनुरागे ॥६॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

See also no. 188 १-अम्बुधि । २-G.M. दन्तुदि नागरि । ३-G.M. अघारे । ४-G.M. बाढ़लि । ५-G.M. नीचेउ भउ अगाधे । ६-G.M. कजोने । ७-In G.M. the following additional line occurs after VI एहं वेआज कइए पिआ गेला आओब समय समाजे ॥ ८-G.M. भूजथु । ९-G.M. कान्हे । १०-G.M. have the following राजा सिवसिंह । रूपनरायन लखिमा देइ रमाने ॥

[ 175 ]

The thundering cloud has begun to rain: the earth is overflowed. I.

The husband is associated with his recently acquired beloved girl in a foreign land: the hope that he will return is frustrated. II.

O lady, for me now Cupid has ceased to have any importance. III.

It is the night of the rains: there is nobody in the house. What means is now left with the young girl [for her relief] ? IV.

Even small rivers have become mighty with water: even low level lands have become unfathomably deep. V.

How will a traveller return to his home ? Naturally everybody has been obstructed. VI.

Let the bodiless god render me bodiless: may he enjoy his acquisitions happily. VII.

Having remembered your qualities, *Kṛṣṇa* will come again—the poet *Vidyāpati* says. VIII.

[ 176 ]

The lips have appropriated the collyrium of the eyes and the eyes have assumed the redness of the lips. I.

How long will you hide your face under the garment ? A trick prevails for a moment only. II.

O *Mādhava*, what shall I now speak to you...? You please go back again to the place of the damsel with whom you have passed the night. III-IV.

That fortunate girl is luckier than everybody in the whole of *Gokula*. What is there that I may be able to narrate about her [ excellent ] luck ? V.

The *Yāvaka* paste of her feet is [ still visible ] over your breast. What more shall I speak about [ your ] love [ for her ] ? VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १७७-कोलाररागे

फूजलि कवरि अवनत कर आनन  
 कुच परसए परचारि ॥१॥  
 कामे कमल लए कनक सम्भु जनि  
 पूजल चामर ढारि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 पिउ पिउ<sup>१</sup> पलटि हेरिहल पेअसि<sup>२</sup>  
 वयना मदन सपथ तोहि रे ॥३॥  
 सामर लोम-लता कालिन्दी  
 हारा सुरसरि-धारा ॥४॥  
 मज्जन कए माघवे वर मागल  
 पुनु दरसन एक वेरा ॥५॥

भनइ<sup>३</sup> विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १७८-कोलाररागे

की पर-वचने कन्ते देल कान  
 की (पुनु) पललि कलामति आन ॥१॥  
 कि दिन दोसे दैव भेल वाम  
 कज्जोने कारणे पिआ नहि ले नाम ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि ए सखि देहे उपदेस  
 एक पुर काँन्ह वस मो पति विदेस ॥३॥  
 आसे पामे मदने करु बन्ध  
 जिवइते जुवति न तेज अनुबन्ध ॥४॥  
 अवधि-दिवस नहि पाबिअ ओळ  
 अनिअत जीवन जीवन<sup>४</sup> थोळ ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

१-G.M. do not have पिउ पिउ. २-G.M. पेयसि. ३-  
 G.M. omit it. ४-अनिअत जीवन, यौवन थोळ ।

[ 177 ]

She has her hairs dishevelled: her face is turned downwards: she publicly touches her breasts. I.

[ When she does this ] it seems as if Cupid has worshipped Śiva of gold with a lotus and by shaking *cāmara*. about him. II.

O darling, by the face of Cupid, I request you to see the face of your beloved girl once again. III.

The creeper-like hairs growing over her body look like the river *Yamunā* and the garland looks like the *Gaṅgā* river. IV.

Having plunged into these she has demanded a boon, o *Mādhava*, the boon of seeing you once more. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 178 ]

Has my husband listened to the words of the enemies ? Or has he passed into [ the control ] of another graceful girl ? I.

Or has my destiny become unfavourable due to adversity of circumstances ? I.

What is the reason that my sweet-heart does not even utter my name ? II.

O friend, please advise me as to what I should do in the circumstance that [ though ] *Kṛṣṇa* lives in this very city, [it seems as if] for me he be living in a foreign country. III.

Cupid fastens me with the noose of hope: so long as a young girl remains alive she does not give up her longings. IV.

I am not finding the end of the time-limit even [though] youth is unsteady in this short span of life. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc,

## १७९-कोलाररागे

काहु दिस काहल कोकिल रावे  
 मातल मधुकर दह दिस धावे ॥१॥  
 केओ नहि बूअए<sup>१</sup> धएल धन आने  
 भमि-भमि लुनए<sup>२</sup> मानिनि-जन-माने ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 कि कहिबो<sup>३</sup> अगे सखि अपन विभाला  
 विनु कारणे<sup>४</sup> मनमथे कह घाला ॥३॥  
 किसलय सोभित नव-नव चूते  
 घवजका<sup>५</sup> धोरणि दोषिअ बहूते ॥४॥  
 कसि कसि रङ्ग<sup>६</sup> कुसुम-सर लेइ  
 प्राण<sup>७</sup> न हरए विरह पए देइ ॥५॥  
 दाहिन<sup>८</sup> पवन कज्जोने धर नामे  
 अनुभव पाए सेहओ भेल वामे ॥६॥  
 मन्द समीर विरहि (नि) वध-लागि  
 विकच पराग पजारए आगि ॥७॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १८०-कोलाररागे

बाढलि पिरिति हठहि दुर-गेलि नयनक काजर मुह मसि भेलि ॥१॥  
 ते अवसादे अवसिन भेल देह खड कुमठा सन बुझल सिनेह ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 साजनि(अबे)की पुछसि मोहि अपद पेम अपदहि पिउ मोहि ॥३॥  
 जज्जो अवधानिज पर जनु जान कण्टक सम भेल रहए परान ॥४॥  
 विरहानल कोइलि कर जोरि बाढलि हरि जनि सीचिअ वारि<sup>९</sup> ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

G.M. have १-बुझए निवन आने । २-लुटए । ३-M. कहवो ।  
 ४-G.M. कारन । ५-घजका घवल । ६-गन । ७-प्राण । ८-  
 दहिन । ९-G.M. omit it. १०-बोरि ।

[ 179 ]

In every quarter cuckoos are making noise and mad bees are hovering in all the ten directions. I.

Nobody knows the property kept [secretly] by another person. Loitering, Cupid is cutting asunder the pride of proud girls. II.

What shall I say about my luck? O friend, Cupid attacks me though I have not committed any fault. III.

The mangoes are looking beautiful with new foliage: I see many uninterrupted series of *dhvajakā* on *dhoraṇi*. IV.

[Cupid] is setting his flower-arrows to the firmly drawn string [?] of his bow [?]. He does not take away my life but causes pain. V.

Who was the person who associated the epithet *dāhina* [favourable] with the [southern] breeze? By experience I have found that also to be unfavourable. VI.

The breeze is blowing gently [and the] pollens of blossoms are enflaming fire for killing the girls bereaved of their lovers. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc,

[ 180 ]

The love that had [gradually] grown has vanished away without any reason. The collyrium of the eyes have become like black spots over her face. I.

On account of that anguish my body has gone beyond control: I have found that love tastes like a sour pumpkin[?]. II

O friend, what do you ask me now? Love was acquired accidentally, and now my lover has become unreasonable. III.

If I become particular that others may know about it my conscience remains pricking as if with a thorn. IV.

The cuckoo enflames the fire of grief: it seems as if *Hari* has made its flame grow more and more. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १८१-कोलाररागे

तेहँ<sup>१</sup> हुँनि लागल उचित सिनेह  
 हम अपमानि पठओलह गंह ॥१॥  
 हमरिउ मति अपथे चलि गेलि  
 दूधक माछी दूती भेलि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव कि कहव ई<sup>२</sup> भल भेला  
 हमर गतागत ई दुर गेला ॥३॥  
 पहिलहि बोललह मधुरिम वानी<sup>३</sup>  
 तोहहि सुचेतन तोहहि सयानी ॥४॥  
 भेला काज बुझओल<sup>४</sup> (ह) रोसे  
 कहि की बुझओह अपनुक दोसे ॥५॥

भनइ<sup>५</sup> विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १८२-कोलाररागे

कमलिनि एडि केतकि गेला सौरभे रहु धूरि ॥१॥  
 कंटके कवलु कलेवर मुख माषल धूरि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अबे सखि भमरा भेल हे रति-रभसे सुजान ॥३॥  
 परिमल के लोभे धाओल पाओल नहि पास ॥४॥  
 मधु पुनु डिठिहु न देषल हे आवे जन उपहास ॥५॥  
 भल भेल भमि आवथु पावथु मन खेद ॥६॥  
 एक-रस पुरुषा न बुझए गुण-दूषण भेद ॥७॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

G. M. have १-तोहँ; २-इ; ३-G. वाणी; ४-बुझाओल;  
 ५-they omit it.

[ 181 ]

Between you and him I caused love to grow that was proper,  
but you people insulted and sent me back home. I.

My wisdom too went along a bad path; the confidante  
has now become like a fly in [ a cup full of ] milk. II.

*Mādhava*, what shall I say ? This is good that my coming  
and going have now ceased. III.

First you uttered sweet words. [ You said ] that I was  
wise, I was clever; but when the work has been finished,  
you have exhibited anger. What will you now cajole me  
just with your words ? The fault was my own. IV-V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 182 ]

Having deserted the lotus [ the bee ] went over to the  
*ketakī*, and on account of its fragrance it remained hovering  
there. I.

There the thorns [of the flower tree] pricked into its body  
and its mouth got filled with dust. II.

O friend, now the bee has become expert in enjoying  
the amorous delights. III.

On account of attraction for the [flower] smell it ran  
towards it but could not get near. IV.

The honey, it did not even visualize; now people laugh  
[ at it ]. V.

It is good that he has roamed about [ without attaining  
his goal ]; he will now return back full of repentance in his  
heart. VI.

A man who has enjoyed uninterrupted love does not  
know the difference between good and bad. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

१८३-कोलाररागे<sup>१</sup>

हसु तारापति रिपु-खण्डन-कामिनि  
 गृह-वर वदन सुशोभे ॥१॥  
 बाज मराल ललित गति सुन्दर  
 से देखि मुनि-जन मोहे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 पिअतम समन्दु सजनी ॥३॥  
 सारङ्ग-रङ्ग-वदन-तात-रिपु-अतिसख  
 तातह महधि रजनी ॥४॥  
 दिति-सुत रति-सुत अति बड दारुण  
 तातह वेदन होई ॥५॥  
 पर पिडाए जे जन पाविअ  
 तैसन न देषिअ कोई ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## १८४-कोलाररागे

हरि-पति-हित-रिपु-नन्दन-वैरी-वाहन ललित गमनी ॥१॥  
 दिति-नन्दन-रिपु-नन्दन-नन्दन नागरि रूपे से अधिक रमणो ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सिव-सिव तम रिपु बन्धव जनी ॥३॥  
 रितु-पति-मित-वैरि-चूडामणि-मित्र-समान रजनी ॥४॥  
 हरि-रिपु-रिपु-प्रभु तसु रजनी-तात-सरिस कुचसिरी ॥५॥  
 सिन्धु-तनय-रिपु-रिपु-रिपु-वैरिनि-वाहन माझ उदरी ॥६॥  
 पन्थ-तनय-हित-सुत पुने पाविअ विद्यापति कवि भाने ॥७॥

1 This song occurs as a part of the song beginning with हाथिक दशन in the ms. There is ११ after रीति. Then begins the song हसु .....with usual "ध्रुवं". The राग is not mentioned before हसु.....The themes of the two songs are different. Hence they have been separated here. For the text of हाथिक दशन...see Appendix II. As the राग of the preceding as well as of the succeeding song is कोलार, I think हसु

[ 183 ]

The face of the girl is as beautiful as the residence of the wife of the killer of the enemy of the smiling lord of the stars. I.

While walking in an artistic fashion like a goose she is uttering [ a few sweet words ]; noticing this even hermits get attracted [ towards her ]. II.

The girl has sent [ the following ] message to her sweet-heart. III.

The night, these days, is very precious on account [ of arrival ] of the friend of the enemy of the father of [ the god ] who has his face like that of an elephant. IV.

The son of *Diti*, the son [ the lord ] of *Ruti* is very cruel: on his account I am having troubles. V.

I donot find such a person as may sympathize his fellow that may be in trouble. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says. etc.

[ 184 ]

The beautiful girl, whose movement is as charming as that of the conveyance of the enemy of the son of the enemy of the friend of the master of *Hari*, is superior in beauty to the beloved wife of the son of the son of the enemy of the son of *Diti*. I.

Verily the girl is like the friend of the friend of the enemy of the dark. II.

The night [like-lady] is like the friend of the jewel of the crest of the enemy of the friend of the master of the seasons. III.

The beauty of her breasts is like the father of the night, [ the darling ] of the master of the enemy of the enemy of *Hari*. IV.

Her stomach [ waist ? ] is like the central part of the conveyance of the enemy of the enemy of the enemy of the son of the ocean: V.

The poet *Vidyāpati* says—one obtains the son of the friend of the son of the path [?] by merit alone. VI

...is also to be sung in that very राग. My impression is that the original Ms. of which N Ms. is a copy broke off after रीति. So हार्थिक दसन remained incomplete in the copy in which after रीति the scribe wrote हसु...It is further significant that हसु...is not mentioned in the index in the N Ms.

## १८५-कोलाररागे

सपनेहु न 'पुरले मनलोभे 'भेल परिभव-भागी एक साधे ॥ १ ॥

नयने 'देखल हरि एत अपराधे ॥ २ ॥

'वाङ्म मनोभव मन जर आगी दुलभ-'लोभे भेल परिभव-भागी

॥३॥ ॥ ध्रुवं ॥

'चान्द-वदनि घनि चकोर-नयनी 'विरह-वेदने भेल चतुर रमनी ॥४॥

कि 'मोरा चान्दने की अरविन्दे 'नेह विसर जञाँ सूतिअ 'नीन्दे ॥५॥

'अबुझ सखीजन न बुझए आधी आन औषध कर आन बेआधी ॥६॥

'मदन-वानके मन्दि वेवथा छाडि कलेवर मानस वेथा ॥ ७ ॥

चिन्ताए विकल हृदय नहि थीरे वद (न) निहारि नयन वह नीरे ॥८॥

'भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## १८६-कोलाररागे+

निसि निसि अर भम भीम भूअङ्गम गगन गरज घन मेघह ॥ १ ॥

दुतर जौबुन नरि से आइलि बाहु पैरि एतवाए तोहर सिनेह ॥२॥ ध्रुवं।

हेरि हल हसि समुह उगओ ससि वरिसओ अमिञ्चक धारा ॥३॥

कत नहि दुरजन कत जामिक जन परिपन्तिअ अनुरागे ॥४॥

किछु न काहुक डर गुनल जुवति-वर एहि पर कि ओ अभागे ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

१-G and M. पुरल मनक साधे । २-The line does not occur in G. and M. ३-G. and M. देखल । ४-G. and M. मन्द । ५-G. and M. पेम । ६-G. and M. चान्द बदनी । ७-G. and M. दिवसे दिवसे भेलि चउगुण मलिनी । ८-G. and M. करति चाँदने । ९-G. and M. विरह । १०-G. and M. निन्दे । ११-G. and M. अबुध । १२-G. and M. मनसिज मनके । १३-Not found in G. and M.

+ See above under 161.

[ 185 ]

The cravings of her heart have never been satiated even in dream. I.

She has had been subjected to troubles just on account of a single desire: o *Hari*, her only fault was that [her] eyes fell [upon you ]. II.

The crooked Cupid is burning fire in her heart: she has been subjected to tortures because of her attraction towards [a person] difficult to be influenced. III.

The face of the girl is like the moon and her eyes are like those of a *cakora* bird. The girl has become wiser on account of the grief of bereavement. IV.

"Of what use is the sandal to me ? What shall I have with the lotus ?" She forgets love only when she falls fast asleep. V.

[ Her ] foolish friends do not recognise the disease: the malady is different and they administer a different remedy. VI.

The trouble caused by the arrows of Cupid is very severe; the trouble is not on the body, but in the mind. VII.

In anxiety the agitated mind does not remain steady; when I look at her face tears flow from my eyes. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 186 ]

It is night, the night-rangers are roaming, there are the terrible snakes, and the clouds are thundering and raining heavily. I.

The river *Yamunā* is difficult to be crossed, that she has swum over her arms and come across it: so much is her love for you. II.

Smilingly, please look at her and let groups of moons rise up, and let them shower streams of nectar. III.

There were so many wicked persons, so many watchmen, the enemies of love; the good young girl did not, in the least, had even thought of the fears from any one of them. What can be more unfortunate than this ? IV-V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १८७—कोलाररागे

जगो प्रभु हम पाए रे दा लेब हमहु सुजने दोसराइत देब ॥१॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 सुभ हो सामि कहब की रोए परतह तिल लए हम देब तोए ॥२॥  
 आइलि जगत जुवति के अन्ध सामि समिहित कर प्रतिबन्ध ॥३॥  
 दिन दस चातर<sup>१</sup> हलिअ विचारि तैते होएत यत लिहल कपाल ॥४॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## १८८—कोलाररागे +

वरिसए लागल गरजि पयोधर धरणो दन्तुदि<sup>१</sup> भेलि ॥१॥  
 नवि-नागरि रत परदेस बालमु आओत आसा गेली ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 साजनि आबे हमे मदन अधारे ॥३॥  
 सून मन्दि(र) पाउस के जामिनि कामिनि की परकारे ॥४॥  
 लघु गुरु भए सरि पए—भरे बाढ़लि नीचे ओ भअउ अगाधे ॥५॥  
 कजोने परि पथिके अपन घर आओब सहजहि सबका बाधे ॥६॥  
 एहे वेआज कइए पिआ गेला आओब समय समाजे ॥७॥  
 मोहि वरु अतनु अतनु कए छाडथु से सुखे भुजथु राजे ॥८॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

१—चातुरि ।

२—Clearly the 2nd half of the original 4th stanza and the first half of the 5th stanza are missing. The remaining halves have been put together to form the 4th stanza.

+ See above under 175.

३—अम्बुधि ।

[ 187 ]

O Lord, if I am to be born [ again ], you will kindly favour me with a noble person as my associate. I.

The husband, may he be auspicious. What shall I say with tears in eyes ? May he offer me [after my death] water with sesamum every day. II.

Who is so blind a young woman who has come into this world with her husband who brings obstacles in the fulfilment of her desire. III.

The wise lady remained pondering for some days; that much will accrue as much is written over her forehead. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 188 ]

Thundering the cloud has begun to rain: the earth has become [an] over-flooded [ ocean ]. I.

Associated with a younger girl the husband is staying in a foreign land: the hope that he will come has vanished. II.

O lady, now Cupid is my resort. III.

In a lonely house, in the night of the rains, what relief can a young girl have ? IV

Even small rivulets, with water have become big rivers and they are over-flooded; even low plains have become unfathomable: everybody has been obstructed naturally. VI.

The husband flouted me by making a false promise that he would come again for our union in due time. VII.

Let Cupid make me bodiless: [ I cannot but grudge ] his delights. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १८९-कोलाररागे

दुइ मन मेलि सिनेह अङ्कुर  
 दोपद-तेपत भेला ॥१॥  
 साखा-पल्लव फुले वेआपल  
 सौरभ दह दिस गेला ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सखि हे आवे कि आओत कन्हआई ॥३॥  
 पेम मनोरथ हठे विघटओलन्हि  
 कपटिहि के पतिआई ॥४॥  
 जानि सृपहु तोहे आनि-मरोओल  
 सोना गाथलि मोती ॥५॥  
 कैतव कञ्चन अन्ध विधाता  
 छायाहु छाडलि मोन्ति ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतित्यादि ॥

## १९०-कोलाररागे

दारुण सुनि दुरजन बोल<sup>१</sup>  
 जनि कम (ल) कमला गए गून ॥१॥  
 के जान कञ्जोने सिखाओल गोप  
 ते नहि विसरए हृदय (क) कोप ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 ए सखि ऐसन मोर अभाग  
 परक कान्ह कहला लाग ॥३॥  
 एत दिन अछल अइसन भान  
 हम छाडि पेअसि नहि आन ॥४॥  
 जगत भमि सपुरुष जोही  
 आसा सहसे भजलि (हु) तोही ॥५॥  
 दिवस 'दुषने तोहे उदास  
 पिसुन (क) वचनेहु तात तरास ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 189 ]

The sprouts of love that had sprung up in the minds of the two [ persons ] have two or three leaves grown over [each of] them. I.

[ In course of time ], their branches and leaves have become covered with flowers and their fragrance is now spreading in all the directions. II.

O friend, [do you think] *Kṛṣṇa*, will it come again ? III.

He has frustrated my hopes full of love all on a sudden. Who can believe [such] a cheat ? IV.

Having known him to be a good master, you got me united with him—strung a pearl with gold. V.

For the creator, who [ appears to be ] blind, even a deceit is gold and even shade is pearl. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 190 ]

Having heard the harsh words of wicked persons, it seems as if, he considers my qualities inferior [ to what they are ]. I.

Who knows as to who has tutored the cowherd<sup>1</sup> ? It is why he does not forget the anger of his heart. II.

O friend, such is my misfortune that *Kṛṣṇa* has begun to act upon another man's advice. III.

Up to this time, my impression was that he had no darling other than myself. IV.

[ Please tell him ] "having gone all over the world in search of a good man, I became your devotee with high hopes. V.

On account of adversity of circumstances you have become indifferent: I have now fears even from the words of wicked persons, o sweet-heart." VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

---

<sup>1</sup> I think somebody has tutored the cowherd, it.....

## १६१-कोलाररागे

जातकि केतकि कुन्द सहार  
 गरुअ 'ताहेरि पुन जाहि निहार ॥१॥  
 सब फुल परिमल सब मकरन्द  
 अनुभवे बिनु न बुझिअ भल-मन्द ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 तुअ सखि वचन अमिजा अबगाह  
 भमर-वेआजे बुझाओब नाह ॥३॥  
 एतबा विनती अनाइति मोरि  
 निरस कुसुम नहि रहिअ अगोरि ॥४॥  
 वैभव गेले भलाहु मति भास  
 अपन पराभव पर उपहास ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## १९२-कोलाररागे

कोमल तनु पराभवे पाओब  
 तेजि न हलबि तेहुं ॥१॥  
 भमर-भरे कि माजरि भागए  
 देषल कतहुं केहुं ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव वचन घरब मोर ॥३॥  
 नहि नहि कए न (हि) पतिआओब  
 अपद (हि) लागत भोर ॥४॥  
 अधर निरसि धूसर करब  
 भाव उपजत भला ॥५॥  
 भने खने रति रभस अधिक  
 दिने दिने ससि कला ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 191 ]

*Jātakī, ketakī, kunda, sahakāra*, whatsoever he sees, has high merits. I.

Every flower has fragrance and every [ flower ] has pollens; but one does not know without smelling which is good and which is bad. II.

O friend, your words are soaked in nectar; so you will please make my master understand [ this ] under the pretext of a bee. III.

"This much of request, I cannot help making: one should not remain watching a juiceless flower". IV.

When one has become a pauper, even though he be a good person, his mind goes astray: he has the misfortune and others laugh [ at him ]. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 192 ]

Fearing that her delicate body may feel pains you should not leave her soon. I.

Has anybody seen a blossom breaking under the load of a bee anywhere ? II.

*Mādhava*, you will please remember my words. III.

You will not believe her "no, no:", otherwise uselessly it will dawn. IV.

By continuous [ kissing ] you should make her lips fade and dusty, thereby noble sentiments shall develop. V.

It is good to let the amorous delights increase gradually like the daily [ enlargement ] of the digit of the moon. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १९३-कोलाररागे

प्रणमि मनमथ करहि पाएन मनक पाछे देह जाएत ॥१॥  
 भूमि कमलनि गगन सूर पेम पन्था कतए दूर ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 बाध न करहि रामा पुर विलासिनि पिअतम कामा ॥३॥  
 वदने जीनि कहु करसि मन्दा लग न आओत लाजे चन्दा ॥४॥  
 तेहि 'संकिअ पथ उजोर गमन तिमिरहि होएत तोर ॥५॥  
 काज(क) संशय हृदय(क) 'बड्का कत न उपजए विरह(क) शङ्का ॥६॥  
 सबहि सुन्दरि साहस सार तोहि तेजि के करए (ई) पार ॥७॥  
 सकल अभिमत सिद्धिदायक रूपे अभिनव कुसुमसायक ॥८॥  
 राए सिर्वसिंह रस (क) अधार सरस कह कवि कण्ठहार ॥९॥

## १९४-कोलाररागेऽ

एहि मही अधि<sup>१</sup> अथिर जीवन जौवन अलप काल ॥१॥  
 ईथी जत जत न विलसिअ से रह हृदय साल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 साजनि कइसन तोर गेज्जान ॥३॥  
 जौवन संपद तोर सोआधिन कके न करसि दान ॥४॥  
 तोर धन धनि तोराहि रहन निधन होएत आन ॥५॥  
 दान क घरम तोहहि पाओव कवि विद्यापति भान ॥६॥

१-सङ्काञ्चो पन्थ । २-बड्का । ३-अति ।

§ In G. there are the following variations: the beginning stanzas are.

तिन तुल अरु ता तह भए लहु मानिअ गरुवि आहि ।

अछइते जे बोल नही अछए से लहु सबहु चाहि ॥;

then occurs the third stanza of the song quoted above; the 4th and the 5th stanzas read as

जावे से जउवन तोर सोआधिन ताबे परबस होए ।

जउवन गेले विपद भेले पुछि न पुछत कोए ॥;

then occurs the 2nd stanza of this song and then the rest, of course the first line of this song is missing there.

[ 193 ]

When [ the lover ] will bow before Cupid he will have [ his sweet-heart ] placed under his control; after the mind her body will follow him. I.

The lotus remains on the earth, the sun shines in the sky: nowhere is the course of love lengthy. II.

O girl, do not obstruct; let the damsel fulfil the desire of her sweet-heart. III.

Do not wear a melancholic face: feeling ashamed [ at his inferiority ] the moon will not come near. IV.

For this reason he fears illuminating the path: so your movement will be all in dark. V.

If you make your heart crooked on account of suspicion about the work [being done], why will not there arise the fear of bereavement? VI.

O lady, nobody, other than yourself, can dare upon such a dangerous adventure. VII.

The fulfiller of desires, the second Cupid in beauty, *Rājā Śina Śimha* is the resort of love:—the *Sarasa* poet *Kaṇṭhahāra* says. VIII-IX.

[ 194 ]

Youth is of a very short duration over this earth in this unsteady life. I.

Whatever is not enjoyed during the period of its ascendancy that haunts the mind [ subsequently ]. II.

O girl, what sort of wisdom is yours? III.

The wealth of youth is at your disposal; so why do you not make a gift of it? IV.

O lady, your property will remain with you; it is the other person who will become poor [ by your gifts ]. V.

To you alone will accrue the merits of the gift—the poet *Vidyāpati* says. VI.

## १९५-सारङ्गीरागे

सामर सुन्दर जे बाटे आएल तँ मोरि लागलि आँखी ॥१॥  
 आरति आँचर साजि न भेले सवे सखीजन साखी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कहहि मो सखि कहहि मो कथा ताहेरि वासा ॥३॥  
 दूरहु दुगुण एडि मञ्जो आबओ पुनु दरसन-आसा ॥४॥  
 कि मोरा जीवने कि मोरा जीवने कि मोरा चतुरपने ॥५॥  
 मदन-बाणे मुरुछलि अछजो सहजो जीव अपने ॥६॥  
 आध पदे (प)योधर ते मोर देखल नागर-जन-समाजे ॥७॥  
 कठिन हृदय भेदि न भेले जाओ रसातल लाजे ॥८॥  
 सुर-पति पाए लोचन मागजो गरुड मागजो पाखी ॥९॥  
 नादेरि नन्दन मञ्जो देषि आबजो मन मनोरथ राखी ॥१०॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## १९६-सारङ्गीरागे

नीन्दे भरल अछ लोचन तोर  
 लोनुअ वदन कमल-रुचि-चोर ॥१॥  
 कजोने कुबुधि कुच नख-खत देल  
 हा हा शम्भु भगन भए गेल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 केस कुसुम झ सिरक सिन्दुर  
 अलक तिलक हे सेहजो गेल दुर ॥३॥  
 निरसि धूसर भेल अघर पवार  
 कजोने लुलल सखि मदन भँडार ॥४॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति रसमति नारि  
 करए पेम पुनु पलटि निहारि ॥५॥

[ 195 ]

[ The god having an ] excellent black [face] came along this path; hence my eyes are gazing there at. I.

In haste, I could not properly dress up my upper garment, all of my friends had witnessed this. II.

Tell me, o friend, tell me where is his residence. III.

Let me go in the hope of seeing him again even if [ he be ] at the longest possible distance. IV.

Of what worth is my life ? Of what worth is my youth ? Of what worth is my wisdom ? V.

I have been wounded with the arrows of Cupid; I, all left to myself, am tolerating all that. VI.

While I was standing he was in the company of gentlemen; it was there that he saw a part of my breasts. VI.

As this heart is very hard even at this it could not burst: my bashfulness vanished into the netherworld. VIII.

If I find *Indra*, I shall request him to lend me his eyes; I shall ask *Garuda* to lend me his wings so that I may go and see the son of *Nanda*.—this is the idea that I entertain in my mind. IX-X.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 196 ]

Your eyes are yawning with drowsiness: your beautiful face has stolen away the beauty of the lotus. I.

Who was so foolish as to make such a nail-mark that *Śambhu* of your breasts has been damaged ? II.

The flowers put on the hairs are getting scattered and falling down: the vermilion of the forehead as well as the decoration of the hair has also disappeared. III.

The corals of your lips have lost their brilliance; they have become dirty. O friend, who has robbed the treasury of Cupid ? IV.

*Vidyāpati* says—a woman, full of love maintains it by gazing over [ her lover ] again and again. V.

## १६७-सारङ्गीरागे

कामिनि करए सनाने हेरइते<sup>१</sup> हृदय<sup>२</sup> हरए<sup>३</sup> पचवाने ॥१॥  
 चिकुर<sup>४</sup> गलए जलधारा मुख<sup>५</sup> शशि<sup>६</sup> डरे<sup>७</sup> जनि रोअ<sup>८</sup> अंधारा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं।  
 तितल वसन तनु लागू<sup>९</sup> मुनिहुक मानस मनमथ जागू ॥३॥  
 'ते शङ्काए<sup>१०</sup> भुजपाशे<sup>११</sup> बान्धि घरि<sup>१२</sup> धरिअ पुनु उड(त)तरासे ॥४॥  
 कुच जुग चारु चकेवा निञ्ज कुल<sup>१३</sup> मिलत आनि कञ्जोने देवा ॥५॥  
 'भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## १९८-सारङ्गीरागे

भौ<sup>१</sup> हँ भागि गेल लोचन भेल आड तैअओ न शैशव सीमा छाड ॥१॥  
 आबे हसि हृदय<sup>२</sup> चिर लय थोए कुच कञ्चन अङ्कुरए गोए ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 रि हल माधव कए अवधान जौवन-परसे सुमुखि आबे आन ॥३॥  
 'मधुर हासे मुख मुण्डित (लागु) अमिञ्जक<sup>४</sup> 'लोले कुशेशय (जागु) ॥  
 सखि पुछइते आबे दरसए लाज सीञ्चि सुधाए अध-बोली बाज ॥५॥  
 एत दिन सँसवे लाओल साठ आब्रे सवे मदने<sup>६</sup> पढाउलि पाठ ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

Rāg. has the following variations:- १-हेरितहि, २-हन, ३-पंचवाने, ४-गरए, ५-ससि, ६-तरै, ७-अधारा, ८-मुनिहुक, ९-तै संकाओ, १०-पासे, ११-बान्धि घरिअ उड़ि जाएत अकाशे, १२-मिलत आनि कोने देवा.

The order of the stanzas in the different books is

N Ms.	R.	M. and G.
1, 2, 3, 4, 5	1, 2, 3, 5, 4	1, 2, 5, 4, 3

१३-G. and M. भनइ विद्यापति गावे गुनमति धनि पुनमत जन पावे  
 G. has जनि for जन. R. has no भविता ।

१४-चौर । १५-The stanza does not occur in G. M. १६-लोभे । १७-पढाओल ।

\* It is curious to note that G. M. read सँसवे in the 1st stanza and शैशवे in the 5th.

[ 197 ]

The girl is bathing: no sooner one sees her, Cupid pierces him with his arrow. I.

Streams of water are flowing off her hairs: it seems as if the dark is bewailing for fear of the moon of her face. II.

The wet clothes have stuck over her body: this arouses Cupid even in the mind of the hermits. III.

For fear that in terror her two breasts that are like *cakravāka* birds may fly away and unite with the members of their family, she is holding them fast having pressed them under her arms. IV-V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 198 ]

Her eyes have spread beyond the eye-brows: still her childhood does not leave the boundary line. I.

Now she hides the sprouts visible over her breasts of gold by smilingly stretching a [ portion of her upper wearing ] cloth over them. II.

O *Mādhava*, now look [ at her ] carefully: with the advent of youth the damsel has become [ altogether ] different. III.

Her face looks nicely decorated with her gentle smile: it seems as if lotuses have awoke on account of the flow [ greed ] of ambrosia. IV.

On being enquired [ about ] the matter by her associates she exhibits bashfulness; she utters half pronounced words sprinkled with the nector-juice [ of her voice ]. V.

So long the childhood had her company: now Cupid has taught her all the lessons. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## १६९-सारङ्गीरागे

जलद वरिस जल-धार  
सर जन्तो पलय प्रहार ॥१॥

का (ज) रे राङ्गलि राति ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
सखि अइसनाहु नासि अभिसार

तोहि तेजि करए के पार ॥३॥

भमए भुअङ्गम भीम  
पङ्क पुरल चौसीम ॥ ४ ॥

दिगमग देषिअ घोर  
पएर दिअए विजुरि उजोर ॥५॥

सुकवि विद्यापति गाव  
महघ मदन परथाव ॥६॥

२००-सारङ्गीराग<sup>†</sup>

कुच कलश लोटाइलि घन सामर वेणी ॥१॥

कनय (शम्भु) पर सुतलि जनि कारि सापिनी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

मदन-सरे मुरुछलि चिरे चेतहि (न) बाला ॥३॥

लम्बित अलके बेढला सुख कमल सोभे ॥४॥

राहु कि बाहु पसारला ससि मण्डल लोभे ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

† The poem occurs in R. (p. 90).

Here it reads,

नमित अलकें बेढला मुख-कमल सोभे राहुक बाहु परसला शशि-मण्डल लोभे ।  
मदनसरे मुरुछली चिर चेत न बाला, देखलि सें घनि हे बासि मालति-माला ।  
कलस कुच लोटाइली घनसामरि वेनी, कनय पवय सुतली जनि कारि नागिनी ।  
भने विद्यापति-भाविनी थिर-थाक न भने राजाहु सिर्वासिह रूपनराएन लखिमा  
बेइ रमाने ।

cf. also बाकुल चिकुर बेढल मुख सोभ, राहु कएल ससिमण्डल लोभ ।

(songs, nos. 92 and 157, and also Rag. p. 102).

[ 199 ]

The cloud is showering streams of water: it seems as if the arrows are being hurled for the [ final ] annihilation [ of the universe ]. I.

The night looks [as if it is] painted with collyrium. II.

O friend, even at such a night, who, except you, can [ dare go to ] meet her lover ? III.

Terrible snakes are scrawling; it has become muddy [ everywhere ] in all the directions. IV.

It is awful to look along the paths [ going in the different ] directions: [while going] one plants his legs in the flashes of the lightening. V.

The good poet *Vidyāpati* says—the affairs of Cupid [ in love ] are very costly. VI.

[ 200 ]<sup>1</sup>

She has the braid of her thick black hairs rolling over the jar-like breasts. I.

It looks as if a black female snake be lying over [ *Śiva* ] of gold. II.

Wounded with the arrows of Cupid, the girl [ does not ] come to senses even after a long time. III.

The hanging hairs cover the beauty of her lotus-like face. IV.

Has *Rāhu* spread his arms with the greed of the orb of the moon ? V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

1 Does the मञ्जिष्ठा as given in Rāg. suggest that it is a poem composed by the wife of *Vidyāpati* ? The interpretation of मावनी as given by G. is not convincing.

## २०१-सारङ्गीरागे

हास विलासिनि दसन देखिअ  
 जनित ललित जोती ॥१॥  
 सार विनी विनि हार मञ्जे गाथब  
 चान्दे परिहब मोती ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥  
 दए<sup>१</sup> गेलि दए गेलि दुइ डिठि मेरा  
 पुनु मन कर ततहि जाइअ  
 देखिअ दोसरि बेरा ॥३॥  
 दिवस भमर कमल सुतल  
 सीसिरे भिनलि पाखी ॥४॥  
 खञ्जन (न)यनि ताहि परिवह  
 तैसनि लोनुमि आंखी ॥५॥  
 भने विद्यापति जे जन नागर  
 तापर रतलि (वर) नारि ॥६॥  
 हासिनि देविपति, देवसिंह नरपति  
 परसन होथु मुरारि ॥७॥

## २०२-सारङ्गीरागे

हृदयक हार भुअङ्गम भेल  
 दारुण दाढ मदने विस देल ॥१॥  
 नख-सिख लहरि पसर विष-धाधी  
 तुअ पए-पङ्कज अइलिहु कल बान्धि ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥  
 ए हरि तलागहि तञ्जे गोहारि  
 संशय पललि अछए वरनारि ॥३॥  
 केओ सखि मन दए चरण पखाल  
 केओ सखि चिकुर चोर 'सम्भार ॥४॥  
 केओ सखि ऊँ निहारए सास  
 मञ्जे सखि 'अएलाहु कहए तुअ पास ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 201 ]

When she smiled, I saw the teeth of the coquettish girl, wherefrom were generating flashes like those of lightening. I.

Having collected the best materials I shall string a garland [ that will be suitable for ] the moon who will put on the [ garland of ] pearls. II.

She repeatedly cast her glances on me and then went away: I am longing for the time when I could catch her glimpse once again. III.

The bee slept inside the lotus during the day-time, its wings got wet with frost: the eyes of the *khañjan* bird got over to that; such are her beautiful eyes. IV-V.

*Vidyāpati* says, may *Murāri* be pleased with *Rājā Devasimha* who is clever and towards whom the good girl is attracted. VI-VII.

[ 202 ]

The garland worn over the breasts has become a snake: it has cut a terrible wound and has injected the poison provided by Cupid. I.

The feeling of burning caused by the poison is being felt [over her each limb] from top to toe: so with folded palms I have come to the lotus of your feet. II.

Commencing from the tank, I have been shouting: O *Hari*, the good girl has her life fallen into danger. III.

Some of her friends have been washing her feet carefully, others are dressing her hairs properly: IV.

some of her friends stand up and watch her breathing; I, a friend of hers, have come to tell you this. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २०३-गुञ्जरीरागे†

भौहलता बड देषिअ कठोर

अञ्जने आँजि 'हासि-गुन' जोळ ॥१॥

सायक तीष मदन अति चोष

व्याध-मदन बध ई बड दोष ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥

सुन्दरि सुनह वचन मन लाए

मदन हाथ मोहि लेह छडाए ॥३॥

सहए के पार काम-परहार

कत अभिभव हो की परकार ॥४॥

एहि युग तिनिहु विमल जस लेह

कुच-युग-शम्भु-शरण-मोहि देह ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २०४-गुञ्जरीरागे

नोनुअ वदन सिरि-धनि तोरि

जस लागिह मोहि चान्दक चोरि ॥१॥

दरसि हलह जनु हेरह काहु

चान्द-भरमे मुख गरसत राहु ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥

धवल नयन तोर काजरे कार

तीख तरल (धनु व्याघा जनि) धार ॥३॥

निरलि निहारि फास गुण जोलि

बान्धि हलत तोहि खञ्जन बोलि ॥४॥

सागर-सार चोराओल चन्द

ता लागि राहु करए बड दन्द ॥५॥

कतए लुकाओब चान्द क चोरि

जतहि लुकाइअ ततहि उजोरि ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

† The rag is not mentioned in the ms.

१-हास । २-जोर ।

[ 203 ]

The eyebrows look very severe: you have decorated your eyes with collyrium, and then with your smile you are adding lustre [ to them ]. I.

The arrows are very sharp; Cupid [ himself ] is very energetic; this is very much pitiable that Cupid, the hunter, himself hurls [ such arrows at young girls ]. II.

O beautiful girl, hear attentively; please rescue me from the clutches of Cupid. III.

Who can bear the strokes of Cupid ? So much is the trouble, but where is the way out ? IV.

You please earn unadulterated credit in these three ages [ the past, the present and the future ] by providing me a shelter under *Śiva* of your breasts. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 204 ]

O girl, your face is very beautiful, to me it appears as if you will be accused of theft of the moon. I.

Do not look at anybody, nor let yourself be seen by anybody: under the impression of the moon *Rāhu* will devour up [ your face ]. II.

Your bright eyes have become black with collyrium; they look like a sharp [ arrow ] set to a bow by a hunter. III.

Having gazed at you fixedly he will spread his net, and taking you for a *khañjana* bird, he will hold you up in fetters. IV.

You have stolen the essence of the ocean [ nectar ] and the moon; on account of this *Rāhu* is remonstrating strongly. V.

Where will you conceal the theft of the moon ? Wherever you will hide it there it will be bright. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc,

## २०५-गुञ्जरीरागे

छलिहु एकाकिनि गथइते हार  
 ससरि खसल कुच-चौर हमार ॥१॥  
 तखने अकामिक आएल कन्त  
 कुच की झाँपब निबुहुक अन्त ॥२॥ ध्रुवंः॥  
 कि कहब सुन्दरि कौतुक आज  
 पहु राखल मोर जाइते लाज ॥३॥  
 भेल भाव भरे सकल सरीर  
 कतन जतने बल राखिअ थीर ॥४॥  
 घसमस करए धरिअ कुच 'जाति  
 सगर सरीर धरए कत भान्ति ॥५॥  
 गोपहि न पारिअ तखन हुलास  
 'मुन्दला कमल बेकत होअ हास ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २०६-गुञ्जरीरागे

परक पेअसि आनलि चोरी  
 साति अङ्गिरलि आइति तोरी ॥१॥  
 तोहि नही डर ओहि नहि लाज  
 चाहसि मगरि निसि समाज ॥२॥ ध्रुवंः॥  
 राख माधव राखहि मोहि  
 तुरित (हि) घर पठावह ओहि ॥३॥  
 तोहे न मानह हमर बाध  
 पुनू दरसन होइति साध ॥४॥  
 ओहोओ मुगुधि जानि न जान  
 संशय पलल पेम परान ॥५॥  
 तोहहु नागर अति गमार  
 हठे कि होइअ समुद पार ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 205 ]

All alone, when I was stringing a garland the cloth worn by me dropped off my breasts. I.

Then all on a sudden my sweet-heart came; the possibility of concealing my breasts was beyond question, even the knot in the lower garment got loose. II.

O beautiful lady, what shall I speak of the curious events of today? My husband protected my vanishing honour. III.

My whole body was full of erotic sensations that had become manifest: it was with great efforts that my body could forcibly be kept under control. IV.

My breasts were trembling, I held them pressing; [ I do not know ], the different forms that my body assumed. V.

I could not suppress my erotic feelings then: blossoms appeared over the unblossomed lotuses. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 206 ]

Having raped, I have brought the darling of another man: I agreed to put up with the inconveniences on account of your helplessness and anxiety. I.

You have no fear and she does not feel any bashfulness; you people want to enjoy your company extending over the whole of the night. II.

Please do save me, save me, o *Mādhava*; please send her back home at once. III.

You do not take into consideration the troubles to which I shall be subjected: [ if you do not listen to what I now advise ] you will have to long again to catch her glimpse. IV.

She too is a simpleton; even though she knows [ the consequences of any further delay ] she does not think of the fact that on account of love you have endangered her life itself. V.

You too are a foolish lover: can you go across an ocean just on account of your obstinacy. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २०७-गुञ्जरीरागे

आदरि आनलि परेरि नारी कता कठिन दुतर तारी ॥१॥  
 गेले सम्भव तोहह तँहा एखने पलटि जाएव कैहा ॥ध्रुवं॥  
 न कर माधव हेनि उकुती पुनु पठावए चाहिअ दूती ॥३॥  
 आनि बिसारिअ भावक भोरा गरुअ नीलज मानस तोरा ॥४॥  
 हाथ क रतन तेजह कोहे के बोल नगर नागर तोहे ॥५॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## २०८-वरलीरागे

कुटिल विलोक तन्त नहि जान  
 मधुरहु वचने देइ नहि कान ॥१॥  
 मनसिज भङ्गे बचन मञ्जे जेओ  
 हृदय बुझाए बुझए नहि सेओ ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥  
 कि सखि करब कञ्जोन परकार  
 मिलल कन्त मोहि गोपगमार ॥३॥  
 कपट गमन हमे लाउलि वैरि  
 बाहु-पूल-दरसन हसि हेरि ॥४॥  
 कुच-जुग वसन सम्भरि कहु देल  
 तइअओ न मन तन्हिकर हरि भेल ॥५॥  
 विमुख होइते आबे पर उपहास  
 तनिके सङ्गे कला सहवास ॥६॥  
 कि कए कि करब हमेँ शखइते जाए  
 कहदहु अरे सखि जिवन उपाए ॥७॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 207 ]

After showing her honour I have brought [ to you ] the wife of another person: I had to make her jump over so many difficult hurdles. I.

It was possible that you too could have gone to her place. But now, where will she go back? II.

O *Mādhava*, do not utter such a word: you ought to have sent a confidante again. III.

You are such a simple-minded person that you are forgetting [ our talk ] after I have brought [ her here ]: you are extremely shameless in mind. IV.

On account of anger you are throwing away the jewel that is now on your palm: after this nobody in the town can deem you to be a wise lover. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 208 ]

He does not appreciate the tricks of side-glances, nor does he listen to sweet words even. I.

The ideas that are in my mind and which I want to convey to him according to the code of love even that he fails to catch. II.

O friend, what other means shall I adopt? [ It is my misfortune ] that I have got a foolish cowherd as my husband. III.

I prolonged my stay there under the pretext of going out [ and coming in ]: and smilingly looking at the armpits I showed them to him, IV.

I placed my cloth over my two breasts, still I could not captivate his heart. V

If now I become indifferent towards him others will ridicule me: but it is seems impossible to live with him and then enjoy the pleasures [ of youth ]. VI.

Where should I go? What should I do? My time passes in anxiously pondering over this. Tell me, o friend, if there be any means of sustaining my life under the present condition. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २०९-गुञ्जरीरागे

कुन्द भरम सम्भ्रम<sup>१</sup> सम्भार नयने<sup>२</sup> जगाए अनङ्गे ॥१॥  
 आसा दए<sup>३</sup> अनुराग बढाओब लङ्गिम<sup>४</sup> अङ्ग-विभङ्गे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 कामिनि<sup>५</sup> तोहे उपदेश धरब जे सुन मुन मललित बानी ॥३॥  
 नागरपन<sup>६</sup> किछु कहवा चाडिअ कहलेओ<sup>७</sup> बझए सयानी ॥४॥  
 कोकिल क्जिन कण<sup>८</sup> बढाओ<sup>९</sup> (व अनुरञ्जव रिनु राजे) ॥५॥  
 मधुर<sup>१०</sup> हासे मुखमण्डल मण्डव तिला<sup>११</sup> एक तेजब लाजे ॥६॥  
 कैतब कए कातरता<sup>१२</sup> दरमब गाढ आलिङ्गन दाने ॥७॥  
 कोप<sup>१३</sup> कला पर रोष न मानब अधिक न करब माने ॥८॥  
 सम<sup>१४</sup>-पसेमनि सह तनु दग्गब मकुलिन लोचन हेरी ॥९॥  
 नखे<sup>१५</sup> हरि पिआमनि-शाम<sup>१६</sup> छडाओब सुरत बढाओब वेरी<sup>१७</sup> ॥१०॥  
 जूझल मनमथ पुन जूझाओब<sup>१८</sup> केलि-रास परचारी ॥११॥  
 गेल भाव जे पुन पलटावए सेहे कलामनि नारी ॥१२॥  
 सुख-<sup>१९</sup>सम्भोग सगम कवि गावए बझ समय पेचबाने ॥१३॥  
 राजा भिवमिह रूपनराएण विद्यापति कवि भाने ॥१४॥

§ R. has the following variant reading:-

१-सङ्गम सम्भाषव । २-नयने जगाओव । ३-आशा दय । ४-नङ्गिम ।  
 ५-मन्दिर हे उपदेश धरिए धरि । ६-नागरपिन । ७-कहलहुँ वुझय ।  
 ८-बँसाओव । ९-शस । १०-चड़िएक । ११ नागर सब । १२-  
 कोप कैए परबोध न मानव । धड़िएक न करव माने । १३-समपसेवनि सह  
 तनु चाँदन मु० । १४-नखे । १५-मनिधाम । १६-केलि । १७-जूझा-  
 वए बोलि वचन परचारी । १८-रम-गिरा सरस कवि गाओल बूझए  
 सकलसरमन्ता । राजा शिवसिंह रूपनरायण लिखिमा देविक कन्ता ।

The order of the stanzas has been set forth above according to R.

[ 209 ]

You will turn about your eyes repeatedly—the eyes that bear the semblance of *kunda* flowers; thereby you will arouse the feeling of cupidity [ in him ]. I.

By arousing hopes in him you will make his love grow more with graceful movements of the limbs of your body. II.

O girl, whatever guidance in charming words you receive from me, please listen to it; please guard that in your mind. III.

I want to tell you something about the ways of love: a wise girl knows [ a thing ] on being told [ even though she may not be knowing it from before ]. IV.

In your larynx you should develop the notes of a cuckoo; that will give pleasure to the king of the seasons. V.

You will please decorate your face with sweet smile and forsake your bashfulness for a moment. VI.

You will feign helplessness at the time he will closely embrace you. VII.

In accordance with the code of the art of showing anger you will not feel otherwise: do not show yourself to be too much of a haughty temperament. VIII.

When you see his eyes half closed you will show him your body full of perspiration caused by fatigue. IX.

Pricking him with your nails you will manage to divert the attention of your lover to another place and cause your amorous delights increase in time. X.

You will again make Cupid active after he has become tired by indulging in a lustful conversation. XI.

She, who makes passion, that has been suppressed return back, is a girl expert in [ ways of love ]. XII.

The *Sarasa* poet sings the theme of a happy sexual union; Cupid knows the time of love. XIII.

The poet *Vidyāpati* says—*Rājā Śivasimha* is *Rūpandrāyana*. XIV.

## २१०—गुञ्जरीरागे

हसि निहारए पलटि 'हेरि लाजे कि बोलव साभक वेरी ॥१॥  
 आरति हठे हरलन्हि चीर सून पयोधर काग शरीर ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सखि कि कहब कहइते लाज गोह चि(न्ह) गके गोपक काज ॥३॥  
 'निवि निरासलि फजलि वास ततओ देषि न आबए पाम ॥४॥  
 आओर की कहब मिनेह (क) वानि काजरे दूध पखालल आनि ॥५॥  
 सखि बुभावए धरिए हाथ गोग बोलावए गोपी साथ ॥६॥  
 तोहे न चिन्हह रसक भाव बडे पुने (गूनमति) पुनमत पाव ॥७॥  
 आवे कि कहह तन्हि कि वानी कसि(अ) कसौटी अएलाहु जानी ॥८॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्याति ॥

## २११—गुञ्जरीरागे

कतए गुजा कतए फूल  
 कतए गुजा रतन-तूल ॥१॥  
 जे पुनु जानए मरम साच  
 रतन तेजि न किनए काच ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अरे रे सुन्दर उतर देह  
 कज्जोन कज्जोन गुण परेषि लेह ॥३॥  
 अनेके दिवसे कएल मान  
 मधु छाड़ि आन न मागए दान ॥४॥  
 ऐसन मुगुध थीक मुरारी  
 गवउ भषए अमिञ्ज छाडि ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २१२—वरलीरागे

जखने जाइअ सयन—पासे  
 मुख परेखए दरसि हासे ॥१॥  
 तखने उपजू अहेन भाने  
 जगत भरल कुसुम-वाने ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥

[ 210 ]

He looked at me again and again and smiled: what could I say on account of bashfulness at the time when it was evening ? I.

With a strong inclination for sexual intercourse he removed off my upper garment; my breasts got exposed and my body began to tremble. II.

O friend, what shall I now say ? I feel ashamed in telling you that a cowherd knows just to test the [ merits of ] a cow—this is the only art that he cultivates. III.

The knot in the lower garment, had become loose; the cloth had dropped down; seeing even these he did not come near. IV.

What more shall I say about the love talks ? It was like collyrium washed in milk. V.

Holding my hands, when he was talking to me, o friend, he began to call the cowherds as well as the cowherd-esses. VI.

You do not know the ways of love; on account of great penance a meritorious girl obtains a meritorious lover. VII.

Now, what do you tell me about his ways ? Having tested him over a touch-stone, I have come to know fully of him. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 211 ]

Great is the difference between a *guñjā* fruit and a flower, but it is tragic that it is a *guñjā* wherewith jewels are weighed. I.

He who knows the real quality [ of a thing ], never purchases a piece of glass, having rejected a jewel. II.

O handsome fellow, just answer, what are the qualities after testing which you accept a thing. III.

After a long time I feigned anger, but he would not demand any gift other than honey. IV.

So simple is *Murāri* that he refuses to be delighted with nector, but devours cow-duug. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 212 ]

As soon as I go near the bed, looking smilingly, he gazes at my face. I.

Then I get the impression that the earth has become full of Cupids. II.

की सखि कहब केलि-विलासे  
 निज अनाइति पिआ-हुलासे ॥३॥  
 नीवि विघटए गहए हारे  
 सीमा लाघए मन-विकारे ॥४॥  
 सिनेह जाल बढावए जीवे  
 सङ्गहि सुधा अघर पीवे ॥५॥  
 हरषि हृदय गहए चीरे  
 परसे अवस कर सरीरे ॥६॥  
 तखने उपजु अइसन साधे  
 न दिअ समत न दिअ वाधे ॥७॥  
 भने विद्यापति ओहे सज्जानी  
 अमिज मिझल नागरि वानी ॥८॥

### २१३-वरलीरागे

जीवन चाहि रूप नहि ऊन घनि तुअ विषय देषिअ सबे गून ॥१॥  
 . . . एके प (ए) भेल विधाता भोर सम कए सामि न सिरिजल तोर ॥  
 कि कहब सुन्दरि कहइते लाज से कहले पुनु तोह हो काज ॥३॥  
 मन्दाहु काज उकुति भल भेलि ते मञ्जो किछु अनुमति तोहि देलि ॥४॥  
 'जञो तोहे बोलह करजो इयि अङ्ग चोरी-पेम चारि गुण रङ्ग ॥५॥  
 दुर कर अगे सखि अइसन वानि अमिज खोअउविसि साङ्कुरे सानि ॥६॥  
 छेलक उकुति कहइते नहि ओर अथरक गहअ वचनके थोळ ॥७॥  
 जीवन-सार जीवन जग-रङ्ग जीवन तञ्जो जञो सुपुरुष-सङ्ग ॥८॥  
 सुपुरुष-पेम कबहु नहि छाड दिने दिने चान्द-कला जञो बाढ़ ॥९॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

१-जञो मञ्जो बोलजो करह इयि अङ्ग ।

O friend, it is not possible for me to describe the delights and recreations [ that we enjoy ]: it so happens that I lose control over myself and my husband rejoices at this. III.

He unfastens the knot of my lower garment and takes hold of the garland; the detraction of the mind then transgresses all limits. IV.

He spreads the net of love over my life and at the same time he sips the nectar of my lips. V.

Very much delighted at heart he takes off my cloth and with a touch he makes my body go beyond my control. VI.

Then there arises the desire that I should neither express my concurrence nor obstruct him. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says, "She is a wise girl, the talk of a girl in love tastes as if it be mixed with nectar". VIII.

[ 213 ]

In you, o girl, I find all the noble qualities: there is youth, and your beauty is not less attractive than that. I.

But in one respect, the creator, [ while ordaining you the luck ], became dull: he did not create for you a husband who could be your match. II.

What shall I say? O damsel, I feel delicacy in saying: but I say [ this, as I think ] it will just help you in attainment of the object desired by you. III.

The work and words even of a bad character may prove to be noble: it is why I have permitted you to say what you may like. IV.

If you so advise, I may agree to your proposal:<sup>1</sup> one enjoys four-fold delights in secret love. V.

Away with such gossips, o friend, you are making me swallow nectar mixed up with sugar. VI.

The talk about a wise lover never comes to an end; the words are few in number but they have very deep implications. VII.

Life becomes fruitful only if one enjoys the delights of youth in this world: and youth [ is fruitful ] if one has the association of a noble man. VIII.

A noble man never forsakes love: day by day his love grows more and more like the digit of the moon. IX.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

---

1. I advised you to accept this, since secret love accrues much more pleasure than the open one.

## २१४-वरलीरागे

अम्बरे बदन झपावहु गोरि  
 राज सुनइछि चान्दक चोरि ॥१॥  
 घरे घरे पहरी गेल अछ जाहि  
 अबही दूषण लागत तोहि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सुन सुन सुन्दरि हित-उपदेश  
 सपनेहु जनु हो विपद-कलेश ॥३॥  
 हास-मुधारस न कर उजोर  
 धानके वानके धन बोलब मोर ॥४॥  
 अधर-समीप दसन कर जोति  
 सिन्दुर-सीम बैसाउलि मोति ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २१५-वरलीरागे

कतन दिवस लए अछल मनोरथ  
 हरिसञ्जो लाओब नेहा ॥१॥  
 से सबे सुफल भेल विहि अभिमत (भेल)  
 सहजहि आएल मोर गेहा ॥२॥  
 सखि हे जनम कृतारथ भेला ॥३॥  
 वदन निहारि अधर रस पिउलन्हि  
 हरि परिम्भण देला ॥४॥  
 पीन पयोधर दरसि परसलन्हि  
 निवि-बन्ध फोएलन्हि पाणी ॥५॥  
 तखने उपजु रस भेलिहु परवस  
 बोललन्हि सुललित वानी ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 214 ]

O bright girl, please cover your face with a piece of cloth: they report theft of the moon in the kingdom. I.

The watchman has carried a house to house search and then he has gone away: now you will be accused for the offence. II.

Hear, o beautiful girl, the wholesome advice in order that you may not, even in dream, have any misfortune or trouble. III.

You should not let the nectar of your smile shine forth outside [ even for a moment: if you will do it some] wealthy trader, [ when he notices this ], will claim your face as his property. IV.

On the skirts of your lips, the teeth are shining; they look like pearls set in vermilion. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 215 ]

For what a long period of time had I been longing with the idea that I would contact love with *Hari* ? I,

All that has now become fruitful, the creator has become favourably inclined; [it was because of this that ] *Hari* came into my house of his own accord. II.

O friend, I attained the goal of my life. III.

He looked at my face and sucked the juice of the lips; *Hari* gave me a close embrace. IV.

He saw my well grown breasts and touched them: he loosed the knot of my lower garment with his own hands. V.

I was thrown into ecstasy of supreme delight when I lost control over myself and he uttered sweet words. VI

*Vidyāpati* says. etc.

## २१६-वरलीरागे

वचनक वचने दन्द पए वाढल  
 ..... धरि गेला ॥१॥  
 अबला गोप कञ्जोने की बोलब  
 भीसी कादव भेला ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 नरि-पुरुष हूँसिल दिने 'दिने ॥३॥  
 (पुरुष) पेन आबे तन्हि विसरल  
 विनु 'वाहले पह खीन ॥४॥  
 कत बोलब, कत मञ्जो जे 'सिषाउलि  
 कत 'पळलाहु मञ्जो पाओ ॥५॥  
 दबा वाङ्क कञ्जोने सरिआओब  
 तेउ विन मील कराओ ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यदि ॥

## २१७-वरलीरागे

सौरभ-लोभे भमर भमि आएल  
 पुरुष-पेम-विसवासे ॥१॥  
 बहुत कुसुम मधु-पान-पिआसल  
 जाएत तुअओ पासे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 मालति करिअ हृदय-परगासे ॥३॥  
 कत दिन भमरे पराभव पाओब  
 भल नहि अधिक उदासे ॥४॥  
 कञ्जोनक अभिमत के नहि राखए  
 जीवओ दए जग हेरि ॥५॥  
 की करब ते 'धन 'अध जीवने  
 जे नहि विलसए बेरि ॥६॥  
 सबहि कुसुम मधु-पान भमर कर  
 सुकवि विद्यापति भाने ॥७॥

[ 216 ]

With promises and counter-promises their quarrel has been increasing,.....up to.....it has gone. I.

One of them is a woman, the other is a cowherd: I do not appreciate the attitude of either of them: [ trifling things have assumed a terrible form ]: it seems as if streets have become muddy with light drops of rain. II.

The woman and the man, both are growing obstinate day by day; they have forgotten love, unchecked from withering their brilliance has gradually become fade. III-IV.

How much shall speak as to the extent to which I advised them? So many times I fell over their feet. V.

Who will set right a wall when it is curved at the very foundation? Who will make the pair amicable again? VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 217 ]

Relying on the genuineness of their former love the bee, with the greed for fragrance, went about and has now returned back. I.

Having thirst for drinking honey from a good many flowers it will be going to your place as well. II.

O *Mālātī*, then please expose your heart. III.

How long will the bee continue to suffer? It is not good to remain indifferent for a long time. IV.

Who is there who does not fulfil the desire of another person? We see persons in this world giving up even his life for the sake of their fellow creatures. V.

Of what avail are the property and the frail life that one does not make use of in proper time? VI.

The good poet *Vidyāpati* says:—the bee sucks up honey from all the flowers. VII.

## २१८-वरलीरागे

काजरे राँजलि मञ्जो जनि राति  
 अइसना बाहर होइते साति ॥१॥  
 तलितहु 'तेजलि मित 'अन्धकाल  
 आसा-संशय पर अभिसार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 भल न कएल मञ्जो देल विसवास  
 निकट जोएन-सत कान्ह क वास ॥३॥  
 जलद-भुअङ्गम दुहु भेल सङ्ग  
 निचल निशाचर कर रस-भङ्ग ॥४॥  
 मन अवगाहए मनमथ-रोस  
 जिवञ्जो देले नहि होए भरोस ॥५॥  
 अगमन-गमन बुझए मतिमान  
 विद्यापति कवि एह रस रस जान ॥६॥

## २१९-बरलीरागे

अघट-घट घटावए चाहसि वचन बोलसि हसी ॥१॥  
 आनहि आनहि पेम-वचना तञ्जो सखि 'वसन-वसी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 सुन्दर देहा, विजुरी-रेहा, गगन-मण्डल सोभे ॥३॥  
 जतने रतन जे नहि पाबिअ तँ कके करिअ लोभे ॥४॥  
 सुन्दरि तोके बोलञ्जो पुनु-पुनु वेरा एक परिहासे ॥  
 मञ्जो खेँओल ओ बोल बोलह जनू ॥६॥  
 कथा अमी कथा तुमो पार ओआरि वासा ॥७॥  
 जे निरवाह करए नहि पारिअ ता कके दीअए आसा ॥८॥  
 कामनि-कुलक-धरम निज्जाञ्जो कंसेँ अगिरति पास ॥९॥  
 सुरत-सुख निमेष-वेरा जाव-जीव उपहास ॥१०॥

भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 218 ]

It seems as if the night is enveloped in collyrium: I fear even in going out in such a [ terrible ] weather. I.

Even the lightening has deserted its friend, the dark: the hope of meeting my sweet-heart has become doubtful. II

I did not do well that I made him believe [ that I would go to him ]: the residence of *Kṛṣṇa* appears to be nearly one hundred *yojanas* off. III.

The cloud and the snake, both are accompanying me: the motionless night-rangers are upsetting the plan [ of my meeting him and becoming joyous ]. IV.

My mind is plunged in the wrath of Cupid: I have no hope of relief even at the cost of life. V.

A wise man takes into consideration, the possibilities and the impossibilities-the poet *Vidyāpati* knows even this VI.

[ 219 ]

Your desire is that some such thing should take place as does not happen in ordinary course, and you talk with a smile. I.

You remain at your residence and bring in again and again love talks, o friend. II.

His brilliant beautiful body looks like a flash of lightening in the atmospheric region. III.

Why should one become greedy of a jewel that he [ cannot obtain even with his best efforts ? IV.

O good girl, I tell you again and again that one should crack jokes only occasionally. V.

I have excused you [ so many times ]: so now please do not talk about that any more. VI.

Where am I, where are you ? [ Great is the disparity between the two ]: his residence is far off. VII.

Why should you give hopes for a thing that you cannot procure. VIII.

I am a girl of a noble family; I have certain duties to perform: how will such a girl agree to be near [ another man ] ? IX.

The pleasure of dalliance lasts for a moment, but the calumny lasts life-long.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २२०-वरलीरागे

माधवे आए कवाळ उवेळलि जाहि मन्दिर छलि राधा ॥१॥  
 आलस कोपे आडहसि हेरलन्हि चान्द उगल जनि आधा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव विलखि वचन बोल राही ॥३॥  
 जौवन-रूप-कला-गुण-आगरि के नागरि हम चाही ॥४॥  
 माधुर-नगर विलम्ब हम लागल कके न पठओलह दूती ॥५॥  
 जन दुइ-चारि बनिक हम भेटल तठमाहु रहलाहु सूती ॥६॥  
 तुम चञ्चल चित थपना नहि थिर महिमा धार न धीरे ॥७॥  
 कुटिल कटाख मन्द हृषि हेरलन्हि भितरहु श्याम सरीरे ॥८॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २२१-वरलीरागे

सुनि सिरिखँड-तरु ते मञ्जो गमन करु  
 तेजत विरह-कलापे ॥१॥  
 आरति अएलाहु मञ्जो कुभिलएलाहु  
 के जान पुरुब कञ्जोन पापे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव तुअ मुख-दरसन लागी ॥३॥  
 वेरि वेरि आबञ्जो उतर न पाबञ्जो  
 भेलाहु विरह-रस भागी ॥४॥  
 जतहि तेजल गेह सुमरि तोहर नेह  
 गुरु-जने 'जानब ताबे ॥५॥  
 एतए निठुर हरि जाएब कमने 'परि  
 ततहु अनादर आवे ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 220 ]

Having come, *Mādhava* opened the door of the room in which *Rādhā* was resting. I.

In her anger on account of drowsiness, she looked with a suppressed smile at [ him; her face ] looked as if a half of the moon had risen [ above in the sky ]. II.

*Rādhā* began to bewail and speak to *Mādhava*. III.

Who, in youth, beauty, accomplishment or in any other quality, is superior to me ? Who is the girl who is more accomplished than myself ? IV.

"I delayed at *Mathurā*". Then why did you not send a messenger ? V.

"There I met some traders and fell asleep". VI.

"Your mind is fickle: it is not steady: you do not assume gravity". VII.

She cast her side-glances and with a little smile [ she said ] your body is black even within. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 221 ]

I had heard that you were like a sandal tree: hence I came near you with the hope that I shall be relieved of my grief. I.

I came on account of the agonies I was suffering; I got distressed: I do not know the sin of previous [life] to which it is due. II.

O *Mādhava*, with a desire to see your face, I come here again and again but get no reply: besides I have to suffer the agonies of bereavement. III-IV.

The moment I left my house recollecting your affection for me, the superiors came to know of it. V.

Here too, *Hari* is unkind: how shall I return back ? Now even there at home I shall be insulted. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २२२-वरलीरागे

गुञ्ज आनि मुकुता हमे गाथल बझलि तुअ परिपाटी ॥१॥  
 कञ्चन ताहि अधिक कए कहलह काचहु तह 'भेल घाटी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 दूनी अइसन तोहर वेवहारे ॥३॥  
 नगर सगर भमि जोहल नागर भेटल निछछ गमारे ॥४॥  
 बड़ मृगुरुष बोलि भिनेह वढाओल दिने दिने होइति बडाई ॥५॥  
 तेलो-वलद थान भल देखिअ पालव नहि उजिआई ॥६॥  
 सब गुण आगर सब तहु सूनिअ ते मञ्जो लाओल नेहे ॥७॥  
 फल-कारणे तरु अवलम्बल छाहरि भेल सन्देशे ॥८॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २२३-वरलीरागे

प्रथमहि कतन जतन उपजओलहु  
 ते आनलि पर-रामा ॥१॥  
 बोललहु आन आन परिणति भेलि  
 आवे परजन्तक ठामा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव आवे बुझलि तुअ रोती ॥३॥  
 ओ वेरि बले चेतन भेलिहु  
 पुनु न करब पततीती ॥४॥  
 बाट हेरि वर-नागरि रहलि  
 सून 'सङ्केत निसि जागी ॥५॥  
 जे नहि फले निरवाहए पारिअ  
 सेहे करिअ कालागी ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 222 ]

Having collected *guñjās*, with them, you have strung me, a pearl, so I have known your ways. I.

You described to me that it [ he ] was more valuable than gold, but he has proved inferior even to a piece of glass. II.

O confidante, such is your conduct. III.

I searched for a lover in the whole of the town, but I obtained one who is a thoroughly bred rustic. IV.

I had thought that he was a very noble man, hence I caused my love [ with him ] to grow [ with the hope ] that in course of time it would become a great thing. V.

A bull belonging to an oilman looks nice in his stable, but he is not very serviceable in pulling a yoke. VI.

From everybody I had heard that he was a repository of all good qualities, hence I began to love him. VII.

For the sake of fruits I took resort under the tree, but now even its shade has become doubtful. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 223 ]

First, you made so much of efforts that I brought the wife of another person to you. I

You spoke one thing, but the consequences have been just the opposite thereof: now the matter has reached the stage of culmination. II.

O *Mādhava*, now I have known about your behaviour. III.

This time I have grown wiser rather ingeniously: I shall no more believe you. IV.

The good girl remained awaiting you: at night she remained awake in the lonely house. V.

The effort that you can not sustain till the end, why should you undertake that at all? VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc,

## २२४-वरलीरागे

करतल लीन दीन मुख-चन्द  
 किसलय मिलू अभिनव अरविन्द ॥१॥  
 अह-निंति नयने गलए जल-धार  
 खञ्जने गिलि उगिलल मांतिम-हार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 कि करति मसि-मुखि कि पुछसि आन  
 विनु अपराधे दिमुख भेल कान्ह ॥३॥  
 विग्रहे विखिन तनु भेल हराम  
 कुसुम सुखाए रहल अछ वास ॥४॥  
 झखइते संसय पल्ल परान  
 अवहु न उपसम कर पचवान ॥५॥  
 विद्यापति भन(कवि) कण्ठहार  
 विरह-पयोनिधि होएव पार ॥६॥

## २२५-वरलीरागे

हरि-रिपु-रिपु-सुअ-अरि-बल-भूषण तम् भोअण अछ ठामा ॥१॥  
 पञ्च-वदन-अरि-वाहन-रिपु-सुत-सुन-अरि पाए लें नामा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव कत परबोधवि रामा ॥३॥  
 सुरभि-तनय-पति-सिरोमणि-दूषण रहत जनम धरि ठामा ॥४॥  
 खचर-चरन-नयनानल पैसति राषवि कत दिन आसे ॥५॥  
 कि हर-वान-वेद गुणि खाइति जदि न आओब तोहे पासे ॥६॥  
 'रवि-सुअ-तनय दैए परबोधलि वाढति कञ्जोन बड़ाई ॥७॥  
 अम्बर सेष लेख दए आमिष विहि हलु झगल छड़ाई ॥८॥

विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

१-होअ घरंज । २-The Nāms. has तसु तसु । ३-सुर-  
 तनया-सुत दए ।

[ 224 ]

The unhappy moon [ of her face ] is sunk deep in her palm: it seems as if a lotus has grown new sprouts. I.

Day and night her eyes shower streams of water; it seems as if *khañjana* birds, having swallowed garlands of pearls, are now vomiting them. II.

What would the lotus-faced girl do now? What else do you enquire about? Though she is without fault, *Kṛṣṇa* has become indifferent. III.

Her body, emaciated on account of bereavement, has become thin: now it is like a flower that has become dry but whose fragrance is still fresh. IV.

As she is continuously bewailing, we have grave doubts about her remaining alive: [ but the tragedy is that ] even now Cupid does not desist [ from troubling her ]. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 225 ]

The food of the ornament of the strength of the enemy of the son of the enemy of the enemy of *Hari* is there in its place. I.

She is muttering the name of the enemy of son of the conveyance of the enemy of the five-faced god. II.

O *Mādhava*, how much can I console the young girl? III.

The spot on the jewel of the crest of the master of the son of the cow will continue to be there for the whole of her life. IV.

She will jump into the fire of the eyes of the feet of the god who moves in the sky in case you will not go to her. V.

I have consoled her by offering the son of the offspring of the sun: I do not know what greatness will accrue to you [ by neglecting her in this manner ]. VI.

The creator got their quarrel compromised by blessing her with the limit of calculation of the sky. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २२६-वरलीरागे

गगन तीन हे तिलक-अरि-जुवनी तसु सम नागर वानी ॥१॥  
सिन्धु-बन्धु-अरि-बाहन-गन सवि हरि हरि सुमर गोआली ॥२॥ ध्रुवं।

माधव निरमति भुजगि मखाई ॥३॥

अब्ज-बन्धु-तनया-सहोदर तसु पुर देति वसाई ॥४॥  
अथे तनं जुविनी बन्धु नहि दे(अ) हरि तह धरणि लोटाई ॥५॥  
हरि-आरूढि सेहओ न परसए दाहित हरि न सोहाई ॥६॥  
हरि-निधि अवनत आओर कहति कत चारि दुआर रच राही ॥७॥  
तीनि दोस अपने तोहे कएलह चारिम भेल उपाई ॥८॥  
भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २२७-वरलीरागे

दखिन पवन वह मदन धनुषि गह तेजल सखी-जन मेळी ॥१॥  
हरि-रिपु-रिपु-सुत-सुत-तनय-रिपु कए रह ताहेरि सेरी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
माधव तुअ दिनु धनि बाहु खिनी ॥३॥  
वचन न धर मन बहुत खेद कर अदबद ताहेरि कहिनी ॥४॥  
मलयानिल हार तसु पीवए मनमथ ताहि डराई ॥५॥  
आतुर भइए जत भरहि निवारव तुअ विनु विरह न जाई ॥६॥  
भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २२८-वरलीरागे

त्रिवलि तरङ्गिणि पुर दुग्गम जनि  
मनमथे पत्र पठाउ ॥१॥  
जीवन-दल-पति-ममर तोहर  
रति-पति दून पठाऊ ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥

१-गगन तिलक हे तसु अरि-जुवनी । २-गनिसव or गनि सरि । ३-तेजलि ।  
४-The Ms. has तसु-तसु । ५-बहुखिनी । ६-भयहि ।

[ 226 ]

The voice of the lady is like the wife of the enemy of the sandal-mark of the *tila* of the sky. I.

The cowherdess, having repeatedly muttered the name of the coveyance of the enemy of the friend of the ocean, remembers *Hari* again and again. O *Mādhava*.....II-III.

She will get the city of the brother of the daughter of the friend of the lotus inhabited. IV.

.....On account of.....she rolls on the ground. Having mounted *Hari*, she does not touch even that; the southern breeze, she does not like. V-VI.

She is preserving the treasure of *Hari*. How much more will she say? *Rādhā* is constructing the four gates. You yourself committed three blunders; the fourth one has become the remedy. VII-VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 227 ]

The southern breeze is blowing; Cupid is holding his bow; she has now given up meeting her friends. I.

She continues to take shelter under the enemy of the son of the son of the enemy of the enemy of *Hari*. II.

O *Mādhava*, on account of separation from you the girl has become very much emaciated. III.

She does not listen to our talks and feels greatly agitated in mind; her story is peculiar. IV.

Her garland has drunk up the breeze of the *Malaya* mountain; seeing this Cupid gets terrified. V.

With whatever amount of efforts we may try in anxiety to relieve her of the burden [ of grief ] without you her malady will not be cured. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 228 ]

Finding it difficult to reach upto her naval region on account of the barriers caused by the river-like wrinkles numbering three that are there, Cupid has addressed a letter to her. I.

Then youth, the commander of your forces, has sent the husband of *Ruti* as his envoy to her. II.

माधव आवे साजिअ दहु बाला ॥३॥  
 तसु सैसवे तोहे जे सन्तापलि  
 से सरिआउति बाला ॥४॥  
 कुण्डल-चक्क-तिलक अङ्कस कए  
 चन्दन-कदच अभिरामा ॥५॥  
 नयन कटाख वान गुन घनु दए  
 साजि रहलि अछि रामा ॥६॥  
 सुन्दर साजि खेत चलि आइलि  
 विद्यापति कवि भाने ॥७॥

### २२९-वरलीरागे

सहजहि तनु खिनि, माझ बेवि सनि, सिरिति कुसुम सम-काया ॥१॥  
 तोहे मधु-रिपु पति, कैसे धरति रति, अपुरुष मनमथ-माया ॥२॥ ध्रुव  
 माधव परिहर दूढ परिरम्भा ॥३॥  
 भागि जाएत मन, (अफल), जौव सग भदन-विटपि आरम्भा ॥४॥  
 सैसव अछल, स डरे पलाएल, जौवन नूतन वासो ॥५॥  
 कामिनि कोमल, पाँहीन पचसर, भए जनु जाह उदासी ॥६॥  
 तोहर चतुरपन, जखने धरति मन, रस बूझति अवसेखी ॥७॥  
 एखने अलप-बुधि, न बुझ अधिक सुधि, केलि करव जिव राखी ॥८॥  
 तोहे जे नागर-मनि, आ धनि जौव सनि, कोमल काच सरीरा ॥९॥  
 ते परि करव केलि, जे पुनु होज मैलि, मूल राख वनिजारा ॥१०॥  
 हमरि अइसनि मति, मन दए सुन, दुँत, दुर कर सब अनुतापे ॥११॥  
 जजो अति कोमल, तैअओ न डरि पल, कबहु भमर-भरे कापे ॥१२॥

भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

O *Mādhava*, now, please, let the young girl harness herself. III.

During the period of her adolescence whatever ravages you had wrought on her person, all that she has well recovered now. IV.

She has put on rings over her ears, has printed a wheel and a goad with sandal paste over her forehead and has covered her body with a coat of mail of unguent. V.

The girl is setting the arrow of the side-glances of her eyes to the bow-string of her eye-brows. VI.

Having thus properly dressed herself, the beautiful girl has arrived in the field of battle—the poet *Vidyāpati* says.

[ २२९ ]

Her body is thin by nature; it seems to be divided into two in the middle: her physique is delicate like the flower of *sirīṣa*. I.

O enemy of *Madhu*, you are her husband. How will she be able to hold dalliance? The ways of Cupid are extraordinary. II.

O *Mādhava*, please avoid hard embrace. [ I fear ], like a living being the root of the tree of Cupid will flee away from her mind. III-IV.

There was the childhood: it has fled away on account of fear: youth is the new occupant in her. The [body of the] girl is delicate: Cupid is a stranger to her, so please do not become indifferent. V-VI.

The moment she will come to know of your wisdom, she will become fully conversant in love affairs. VII.

At present she has little knowledge: she is simple-minded and does not understand much, so you should enjoy her company sparing her life. VIII.

You are the jewel of lovers: her body, like her age, is unripe and tender. IX.

You will please enjoy dalliance with her in such a way that you may have her union again: a trader always keeps his capital intact. X.

Listen to it attentively, such in my advice, o confidante; please away with all fears. XI.

Even though a reed may be very delicate, it does not break under the weight of a bee. XII. *Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २३०-वरलीरागे

हरि विसरल बाहर गेह वसुह मिलल सुन्दर देह ॥१॥  
 साने कोने आवे बुझए बोल मदन पाओल अपन तोल ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कि सखि कहब कहैते घाष खखन्दे जओरा कतए राख ॥३॥  
 अपथ पथ परिचय भेल जनम आंतर बेडा देल ॥४॥  
 गमने कैतवे करसि ओज परेओ परक करए षोज ॥५॥  
 ओछेओ जाति जोलहा जेओ ओल घरि नहि बुनए सेओ ॥६॥  
 देखल सुनल कहब (कि) तोहि पुनु कि बोलि पठाउति मोहि ॥७॥  
 सङ्गहि गमन सरस रस भान इ रस रूप नराएण जान ॥८॥

## २३१-वरलीरागे

कुल-कामिनि भए कुलटा भेलिहु  
 किछु नहि गुनले आगु ॥१॥  
 सबे परिहरि तुअ आधीनि भेलिहु  
 आवे तुअ आइति लागु ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 माधव जनु होअ पेम पुराने ॥३॥  
 नव अनुराग, ओल घरि राखब,  
 जे न विषट मोर माने ॥४॥  
 सुमुखि-वचन सुनि, माधवे मने गुनि,  
 अङ्गिरल कए अपराधे ॥५॥  
 सुपुरुष सञ्जो 'नेह, विद्यापति कह,  
 ओल घरि हो निरवाहे ॥६॥

[ 230 ]

O *Hari*, when you went outside, you forgot about your ouse. But here in the meantime she has the wealth of beauty added to her excellent body.

She now understands minutely [ every ] talk: Cupid has found in her his match. II.

What shall I say ? O friend, I feel delicacy in saying. Where has a poor man been found to have his collections kept intact ? III.

While I was going along a bad path I picked up his acquaintance: now the boat meant for my rescue has been taken beyond the reach of my life. IV.

You avoid going to her wittingly: even a disinterested person thinks about strangers. V.

Even weavers, who as a class are indigent, do not weave up to the last extremity. VI.

You have seen her and have heard [ from me ] about her. What can I say now ? What else will she have to depute me to come and speak to you again ? VII.

The *Sarasa* poet advises [ *Kṛṣṇa* ] to go to the girl in the company of the confidante: *Rūpanārāyaṇa* knows this sentiment. IX.

[ 231 ]

Though I was born as a girl in a noble family I have now become a public woman: then I did not think at all about the consequence [ of the step taken by me ]. I.

Having deserted everybody and given up everything I have now subordinated myself to you. II,

O *Mādhava*, let not our love grow old. III.

You should retain this love fresh upto the end so that my prestige may not diminish. IV.

*Mādhava*, when he heard the words of the beautiful-faced girl, considered [ what the girl had said ] in his mind and confessed his guilt. V.

Love with a good man, *Vidyāpati* says, is maintained upto the last moment. VI.

## २३२-वरली रागे

की कान्हू निरेषह भौह-विभङ्ग  
 धनु मोहि सोपि गेल अपन अनङ्ग ॥१॥  
 कञ्चने कामे गढल कुच-कुम्भ  
 भगइते 'मलव देइते परिरम्भ ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥  
 चतुर सखी-जन लाबथि नेह  
 आसे पसाहि बाङ्क शसि-रेह ॥३॥  
 राहु-तरास चान्द सञ्जो आनि  
 अधर-सुधा मनमथे घर जानि ॥४॥  
 जिव जञ्जो राखञ्जो रहञ्जो अगोरि  
 पिबि जनु हलह लागति मोरि चोरि ॥५॥  
 कैतव करथि कलामति नारि  
 गुन-गाहक पहु वृक्षथि विचारि ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २३३-ललितरागे

प्रथमहि गिरि-सम गौरव भेल हृदयहु हार आन्तर नहि देल ॥१॥  
 सुपुरुष-वचन कएल अवधान भल-मन्द बुझब दुअओ अवसान ॥२॥  
 चल चल माधव भलि (नहि) तुअ रीति पिसुन-वचने परिहरलि पिरीति  
 परक वचने पहु आपल कान तहिखने जानल समय समान ॥४॥  
 आबे अपदहु हरि तेज (ह) अनुरोध काहुक जनु हो विहिक विरोध ॥  
 न भेले रङ्ग रभस दुर गेल इथि हम खेद एकओ नहि भेल ॥६॥  
 एके पए खेद जे मन्दा समाज भलेहु तेजल आबे आषिक लाज ॥७॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति हरि-मने लाज काहुका जनु हो मन्दा समाज ॥८॥

१-मलइते भँगव । २-गेल । ३-नहि ई रीति ।

[ 232 ]

O *Kṛṣṇa*, what are you gazing at the curves of my eyebrows ? Cupid has surrendered to me his bow and gone away. I.

Cupid has made the jar of my breasts with gold: the moment you will embrace [ me ] and rub them they will break. II.

My wise friends get themselves involved in love just by wistfully decorating [ their lips ] resembling the curved digit of the moon. III.

For fear of *Rāhu*, Cupid brought nectar from the moon and has put it under my lips. IV.

I guard it like life itself, so do not drink it: [ it is feared ] I may be charged with theft. V.

The girl who knows the art [ of love ] is indulging in fraud: the master, who appreciates merits, understands this after taking it into consideration. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 233 ]

First of all, my pride that was as firm as a mountain disappeared: he would not permit even the barrier of a garland to intervene between our hearts. I.

I have listened to the words of the noble man: whether it has been a good or bad action will be determined by its consequence. II.

Off you go, O *Mādhava*, your ways are [ not ] nice: you have given up love on the advice of some wicked persons. III.

The moment my lord lent his ears to the sayings of others I realized that my luck had become adverse. IV.

O *Hari*, now even without reason you dishonour my request: I wish, let none [ be so unlucky ] as to suffer divine opposition. V.

I did not have any enjoyment; pleasure has vanished away: my repentance is that I did not have either of this. VI.

The only agony I suffer is that the society is bad: even those who are noble have now forsaken the modesty of sight. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says, *Hari* is ashamed at heart: let no body have a bad company". VIII.

## २३४-ललितरागे

रयनि समापलि फुलल सरोज  
 भमि भगि भमरी भमरा षोज ॥१॥  
 दीप मन्द-रुचि अम्बर रात  
 जुगुतहि जानल भए गेल परात ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 अबहु तेजह पहु मोहि न सोहाए  
 पुनु दरसन होत मोहि मदन दोहाए ॥३॥  
 नागर राख नारि-मग-रङ्ग  
 हठ कएले पहु हो रस-भङ्ग ॥४॥  
 तत करिअए जत फावए चोरि  
 परसन रस लए न रहिअ अगोरि ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २३५-ललितरागे

अधर मगइते अञ्जोष कर माथ सहए न पार पयोधर हाथ ॥१॥  
 विघटलि नीवी करे धर जान्ति अङ्कुरल मदन धरए कत भान्ति ॥२॥  
 कोमल कामिनि नागर नाह कञ्जोने परि होएत केलि निरवाह ॥३॥  
 कुच कोस्क तरे कर (ग) हि लेल काच वदर अरुण रुचि भेल ॥४॥  
 ..... ॥५॥  
 लावए चाहिअ नखर विशेष भौह न आटए चान्दक रेष ॥६॥  
 तुअ मुख सो लोभे रहु हेरि चान्द भूपाव वसन कत बेरि ॥७॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

२-बेल । १-परसुन = प्रसून ।

२. Space is left in the NMs. ३-तसु ।

[ 234 ]

The night is over and the lotus has blossomed: roaming, the queen bee is searching for her [male] bee. I.

The brilliance of the lamp has become dim and the sky has become red: thus just by inference we have come to know of the advent of the dawn. II.

O master, please leave me even now, [ now I no more ] like [ our being together ]: in case Cupid continues to be favourable we shall have further meetings. III.

A lover honours the wishes of his beloved, if he is obstinate, O master, love is breached. IV.

One should commit only so much of theft as may be tolerated: after you have had your delight you should not remain watching a flower. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 235 ]

On being asked to lend her lips she turns down her face: she cannot bear the hands over her breasts. I.

She holds fast with her hands the loose knot of the lower garment; the sprouted passion makes her assume so many poses. II.

The girl is delicate: the husband is cunning. So how will they be able to enjoy their union? III.

She hides the buds of her breasts under the palms, so the green *badara* fruits have become red in colour. IV.

I want to make the nail marks [ over her breasts; but the moment I want to do it her ] eye-brows become more curved than the digit of the moon. VI.

I remain looking at your [her] face wistfully. How many times do you [does she] cover the moon with cloth? VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २३६-ललितरागे†

माघव मास तीथि भउ माघव  
 अबधि कइए पिआ गेला ॥१॥  
 कुच-युग-संभु परसि करे बोललन्हि  
 ते परतिति मोहि भेला ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 सखि हे कतह न देषिअ मवाई ॥३॥  
 काँप सरीर थीर नहि मानस  
 अबधि निअर भेल आई ॥४॥  
 चान्दन अगर मृग-मद कुङ्कुम  
 के बोल सीतल चन्दा ॥५॥  
 पिआ-विसलेखे अनल जञाँ वरिसए  
 विपति चिन्हिअ भल-मन्दा ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति अरै रे कलामति  
 अबधि समापल 'आजी ॥७॥  
 लाख-देवि-पति पुरिह मनोरथ  
 आबिह सिवसिह राजा ॥८॥

## २३७-ललितरागे

आएल वसन्त सकल वन-रञ्जक कुसुम वान सानन्दा ॥१॥  
 फूललि 'मालि भूषल भमरा पिबि गेल मकरन्दा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 मानिनि आबे कि करिअ अवधाने ॥३॥  
 नहि नहि कए परिजने परिवोधह जुगुति देषञाँ तोरि आनि ॥४॥  
 विनु कारणे कुन्तल कैसे आकुल करञाँ जुगुति किछु ओछी ॥५॥  
 कुमढाकेरि चोरि भलि फाउलि कान्ध न 'आएलाह पोछी ॥६॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

† The song occurs also in G. but only the 1st stanza is identical with the one given here.

१-आजा । २-मालति । ३-अएलिह ।

[ 236 ]

My husband went away having fixed as the time-limit [ for his return ] the eleventh day of the month of *Vaiśākha*. I.

He said this while he was touching *Śiva* of the two breasts, hence I believed him. II.

O friend, I find *Mādhava* nowhere. III.

My body is trembling, the mind is not steady, today the time-limit is approaching its end. IV.

Who says that sandal, *aguru*, musk, *kumkuma*, and the moon feel cold ? V.

On being separated from my husband, [ all of them ] appear to be showering fire: it is at the time of adversity that one comes to know what is good and what is bad. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says "O young girl, full of qualities, the time-limit expires today: the husband of *Lākhadevī* will fulfil your desire, *Rājā Śivasimha* will come". VII-VIII.

[ 237 ]

The spring, that makes the mind of everybody pleasant, has come: Cupid has become joyous. I.

The *mālatī* has blossomed, the thirsty bee has sucked away the pollens. II.

O haughty girl, why are you now becoming cautious ? III.

You want to persuade your people with your 'no', 'no' [ to believe what you say ] but I notice your design is quite different. IV.

How without a cause have your hairs become dishevelled ? I suspect some foul game. V.

You have been able to conceal the theft of a pumpkin committed by you; but [ the tragedy is that ] you forgot to clean your shoulders. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २३८-नाटारागे

सपने देषल हरि उपजल रङ्गे  
 पुलक पुरल तनु जागु अनङ्गे ॥१॥  
 वदन मेराए अधर-रस लेला  
 निसि अवसान कान्ह कहा गेला ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 का लागि नोन्द भागलि विहि मोरा  
 न भेले सुरत-सुख लागल भोरा ॥३॥  
 मालति पाओल रसिक भमरा  
 भेल वियोग करम-दोस मोरा ॥४॥  
 निधने पाओल धन अनेके जतने  
 आंचर सज्जी सखि पल्ल रतने ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## २३९-नाटारागे

रअनि काजर वम, भीम भुअङ्गम, कुलिस पलए दुरवार ॥१॥  
 'गरज तरज मन, रोसे वरिस घन, 'भंसय पलु अभिसार ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 सजनी वचन बोलइते' मोहि लाज ॥३॥  
 'से जानि जे होउ, सवे वर 'अगिर, साहस मन देल' आज ॥४॥  
 ठामहि रहिअ घुमि, 'परसे चिन्हअ भूमि 'दिग मग उपजु 'सन्देहा ॥५॥  
 हरि हरि सिव सिव, ताबे जाइह जीव, जावे न उपजु 'सिनेहा ॥६॥  
 'चरन बेढले फनि, हितकए मानल धनि, नूपर न करत रोर ॥७॥  
 सुमुखि पूछजो तोहि सरूप कहसि मोहि पेम क कतएक ओर ॥८॥  
 अपन सुहित मित देखिअ से परतख न पाइअ पेमक ओर ॥९॥  
 चाँद हरिन वह राहु कबल सह पेम पराभव थोर ॥१०॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति सुनह सुचेतनि गमन न करह विलम्बे ।  
 राजा सिव सिंह रूपनराएन सकल कला अविलम्बे ।

१-गरजे तरस । २-संसजो पर । ३-छडंतो । ४-जे होअए से होअओ वर । ५-जगिकर । ६-दए । ७-भूमि परसे । ८-दिगमग । ९-सन्देह । १०-सिनेह । ११-The lines beginning rom चरन have been taken from R.

[ 238 ]

The moment I saw *Hari* in dream I was thrown into the ecstasy of delight; my body became full of horripilation, and passion was aroused. I.

Touching my face with his own he enjoyed the pleasure of my lips. [ But I do not know ] where did *Kṛṣṇa* go away towards the end of the night. II.

It was unfortunate that my sleep broke: consequently before I could enjoy fully the pleasures of dalliance [ even in dream ] it dawned. II.

[ The fortunate ] *mālatī* has found an ardent bee; but on account of adversity of fortune I have to suffer the pangs of bereavement. IV.

After great efforts I, a poor woman, got wealth, but [ unfortunately ] the jewel fell off the skirts of [ my ] cloth. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 239 ]

The night is vomiting collyrium: there are terrible snakes [ crawling along the paths ]: it is thundering unbearably. I.

The roarings of the cloud that is raining with great enthusiasm terrify the mind: so the prospect of my meeting my sweet-heart has fallen into doubt. II.

O good lady, I feel ashamed in uttering words. III.

I know the consequences of [ such an action ]; I have harnessed myself for all the eventualities; today I have disciplined my mind for undertaking [ this sort of ] adventure. IV.

Even while [ moving about ] I remain at one and the same spot; I identify the site with my touch: I have become uncertain about the path and the direction. V.

*Hari, Hari, Śiva, Śiva*, I shall continue to die till love is not generated. VI

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २४०-विभासरागे

सूरज सिन्दुर बिन्दु, चान्दने लिहए इन्दु, तिथि कहि गेलि तिलकें ॥१॥  
 विपरित अभिसार, अभिञ्ज' गलए धार, अङ्कुस 'कएल अलकें ॥२॥ ध्रुवं  
 माघव भेटलि 'पसाहन बेरी ॥३॥  
 आदर हरलक, पुछिओ न पुछलक चतुर सखी-जन-भेली ॥४॥  
 केतकि दल लए, चम्पक 'दल दए, कवरी 'थोएलक आनी ॥५॥  
 'चन्दने कुङ्कुमे, अङ्ग-रुचि कएलक, समय निवेद 'सयानी ॥६॥  
 'भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

## २४१-विभासराग

कामिनि वदन वेकत जनु करिहह चौदिस होएत उजोरे ॥१॥  
 चान्दक भरमे अभिञ्ज लालच झूठ कए जाएत चकोरे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सुन्दरि तुरित चलहि अभिसारे ॥३॥  
 अबहि उगत ससि तिमिरे तेजब निसि उसरत मदन पसारे ॥४॥  
 मधुरे वचने भरमहु जनु बाजह सौरभे जानत आने ॥५॥  
 पङ्कज लोभे भमरे भमि आओब करब अघर मधु पाने ॥६॥

R. shows the following variant readings:—

१-वरिख अभिञ्जधार । २-कएलतिके । ३-पसाहनि । ४-हेरी ।  
 ५-फुलदय । ६-फोएलक । ७-मृगमद कुङ्कुमें आगरुचि तलबोलक ।  
 ८-सयानी । ९-भनइ विद्यापति सुनु बर जीवति कहु निकट परमाने ।  
 राजा शिवसिंह रुपनरायन लखिमा देवि रमाने ।

[ 240 ]

She drew a picture of the sun with vermilion and that of the moon with sandal paste: thus she disclosed the date [ of your meeting ] with the figures printed over her forehead. I.

[ She<sup>1</sup>, further, has indicated that ] her approach would be contrary to the custom, [ that is she will come to you, and you will not have go to her ]: this is [ as agreeable ] as the shower of ambrosia: [ she further has dressed [ the curls of her hairs ] in the form of a goad [ indicating that she will control Cupid ]. II.

O *Mādhava*, she met me when she was decorating herself. III.

She was in the company of her wise friends; so she did not even receive me with courteous words and thereby insulted me. IV.

She took into her hands the petals of *ketakī* and put on the petals of *campā* and prepared the braid of her hairs. V.

She besmeared the paste of sandal and *kurkuma* over her body: thus the wise girl has indicated the time [ of her meeting you. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 241 ]

O girl, you should not let your face become visible: [ the moment you do so ] it will become bright in all the four directions. I.

Under the wrong impression that it is the moon, the *cakora* bird, on account of its thirst for nectar, will come and violate it and then go away. II.

O beautiful girl, start at once for meeting your lover. III.

The moon will now rise, the night will cast off its darkness and the affairs of Cupid will be wound up. IV.

Even unguardedly, do not utter a sweet word; [ if you do it ] others will recognize you on account of the fragrance [ emitting from your mouth ]. V.

On account of their greed for lotuses, the bees will come hovering; they will suck up the honey of your lips. VI.

---

<sup>1</sup> The passage may be translated also as:—[ she has further indicated ] by curling her hairs in the form of a goad that you will have inverse intercourse; this is as agreeable as the shower of ambrosia.

मञ्जो रसभावनि मधु के जाबनि आएल चाहिय निज गेहा ॥७॥  
 मनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

### २४२-विभासरागे

प्रथमहि कएलह हृदयक हार  
 बोललह तञ्जो मोरि जिवन अघार ॥१॥  
 अइसनेओ हठे विघटओलह पेम  
 जइसन चाँतिरिआ हाथ क हेम ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 जे घर हरि सञ्जो सिनेह बढाए  
 जत अनुसए तत कहहि न जाए ॥३॥  
 दुरजनि दूती तह ई भेल  
 गिरि-सम गौरव सेओ दुर गेल ॥४॥  
 मनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

### २४३-विभासरागे

रिपु पचसर, जनि अवसर, सरासन साजे ॥१॥  
 हेरि सून पथ, घटी मनोरथ,  
 के जान कि होइति आजे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 निफल भेलि जुगती ॥३॥  
 हरि हरि हरि राति तेज  
 हरि पलटलि नहि दूती ॥४॥  
 साजि अभिसारा पडि अन्धकार(र)  
 उगि जनु जा बोरा ॥५॥  
 आरति बेरा जञ्जो हो मेरा  
 लाख कुनो सुअ थोरा ॥६॥  
 मनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

I am a girl with my thought absorbed deeply in love: it is the night of the spring: [so it is proper that] I should return back to my residence. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 242 ]

At first you treated me as if I were the garland that you wear over of your heart: you had said that your life depended upon me. I.

You have, like a *cātariā*<sup>1</sup>, his gold, discarded love that was so deep just on account of your whim. II.

I am unable to describe the extent to which I set into action the different means for the development of my love with *Hari*: it is now making me become repentant. III.

All this has happened on account of the wicked confidante; my pride, that was as firm as a mountain, has also vanished away. IV.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 243 ]

It appears as if Cupid, the enemy, having found an opportune moment, is setting his arrow-shooter. I.

I do not see anybody [going] along the path: my desire [to meet my lover] is frustrated: nobody knows what is going to happen to me today. II.

My tricks have become ineffective. III.

O *Hari, Hari*, the moon has now begun to desert the night: [but even by now] the confidante has not returned here. IV.

I made myself ready for our union from the time it grew dark: [I fear], now it may dawn. V.

If a girl meets [her sweetheart] at the time of dalliance even a lac-fold of pleasure of any other kind is less agreeable. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

1 *cātariā*=a class of beggars.

## २४४-विभासरागे

झाखि झाखि न खिन कर तनू  
 भमर न रह मालति बिनु<sup>१</sup> ॥१॥  
 ताहि तोहि रिति बाढति पुनू  
 टूटलि वचन बोलह जनू ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 एहे राखे धरज धरू  
 वालमु अओताह उछाह करू ॥३॥  
 पिसुन-वचने बाढत रोस  
 वारए न पारिअ दिवस दोस ॥४॥  
 सुजन -वचन टुट न नेहा  
 हाथे न मेट पखान क रेहा ॥५॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्याति ॥

## २४५-विभासरागे

जे छल सें नहि रहले भाव बोललि बोल पलटि नहि आव ॥१॥  
 रोस छडाए बढाओल हास रुसल वज्जोसव बडे परेआस ॥२॥ ध्रुवं  
 कज्जोने परि हरि से बहुरत माइ हे कज्जोने परी ॥३॥  
 नारि-सभाव कएल हमे मान पुरुष विचखन के नहि जान ॥४॥  
 आदरे मोरा हानि गए भेल वचन क दोसे पेम टूटि गेल ॥५॥  
 नागरे नागरि हृदयक मेलि पाचवान-बले बहुलत केलि ॥६॥  
 अनुनए मोरि बुझाउबि रोए वचन क कौशले की नहि होए ॥७॥  
 भने विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 244 ]

Do not emaciate your body by continuous bewalings: a bee cannot rest unless it has a *mālātī* by it. I

He and you will have your love grow again; so do not utter words indicative of your indifference. II.

O *Rādhā*, have patience; your husband will come; so have courage. III.

If you listen to the words of wicked persons, your irritation will increase more and more: you cannot avoid the adversity of your fortune. IV.

Love is never breached by the words of a noble person; an engraving made over a slab of stone can not be effaced with hands. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 245 ]

The feeling that each one of us had for the other is no more existent: a word that is once uttered does not return back. I.

Having forsaken anger, I increased the amount of smile: it is very difficult to appease a person who has become angry. II.

O lady, please tell me how will *Hari* return back, what is the means. III.

I pretended anger: this was natural with a woman. Who is there, who though wise, does not know about this? IV.

Now I have suffered in honour: just on account of a verbal error our love has broken. V.

Again there will be the union of the hearts of the lover and his beloved and we shall have further enjoyments by the grace of Cupid. VI.

Weeping you you will please convey to him my humble request; what is there that is not possible to be attained with cleverness in conversation. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २४६-विभासरागे

नहि किछ पुछलि रहलि धनि बैसि  
 लगि सज्जो आइलि बहारे' ॥१॥  
 परम विरहि भए नहि-नहि-नहि कए  
 गेलि दुर कए मोर करे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माधव कह कके रसलि रमणी ॥३॥  
 कते जतने पेअसि परिबोधलि  
 न भेलि निअरेओ आनी ॥४॥  
 गोर कलेवर तसु मुख ससघर  
 रोसे अनरुचि भेला ॥५॥  
 रूप-दरसन छले जनि नव रतोपले  
 कामे कनक वलि देला ॥६॥  
 नयन-नीर-धारे जनि टूटल हारे  
 कुच सिलि पहरि पलला ॥७॥  
 कनक कलस कर मदन अमिअ भर  
 अधिक कि उभरि पलला ॥८॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २४७-विभासरागे

पहिलहि चोरि आएल पास आङ्गहि आङ्ग नुकाव तरास ॥१॥  
 बाहरि भेले देषिअ देह जैसन सिनी-चान्द क रेह ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 साजनि की कहब पुरुष (क) काज कौसल करइते तन्हि नहि लाज ॥३॥  
 एहि तह पाप अधिक थिक नारि जे न गनए वर-पुरुष क गारि ॥४॥  
 खन एक रङ्ग (रभस) सब भान्ति' से से करत जकरि जे जाति ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति न कर विराम अवसर पाए पुरत तुअ काम ॥६॥

[ 246 ]

She did not ask me anything; the lady remained sitting; she was, at first, near me, but thence she went outside. I.

She was very much annoyed and was saying "no, no", she cast aside my hands and went away. II.

O *Mādhava*, please say why has the girl become angry. III.

With too much efforts I cajoled your sweet-heart, but still I could not succeed in persuading [ her ] to [ come to you ]. IV.

Her body is bright; her face is [ like ] the moon; but on account of anger these have assumed different colours. V.

It seems as if Cupid, under the pretext of seeing her form, has offered her a newly blossomed red lotus of gold. VI.

It seems as if her garland has broken with the force of the stream of water of her eyes-the stream that strikes over the mountain of her breasts. VII.

[It seems as if] Cupid has filled the jars of gold with nectar so much so that it [nectar] is now overflowing. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 247 ]

He came stealthily to me and at first, in fear he hid his limbs under my limbs, each to each. I.

When he came out I saw his body; it looked like the digit of the new moon. II.

O lady, what shall I say about the conduct of man: he does not even hesitate in playing tricks. III.

The women are rather still more cursed; they are the creatures who never think of the scandal resulting from association with a person other [ than their husband ]. IV.

Sensual delights of all the sorts are momentary: [ the fact remains ] that nothing shakes off its natural character. V.

*Vidyāpati* says, "Donot stop, when time will come your desires will be fulfilled". VI.

## २४८-विभासरागे

साभक बेरि उगल नव शशधर भरमे विदित सवतहू ॥१॥  
 कुण्डल चक्र तरासे नुकाएल दुर भेल हेरथि राहू ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 जनु बैससि रे वदना हाथ चलाई ॥३॥  
 तुअ मुख चङ्गिम अधिक चपल भेल कतिखन धरब लुकाई ॥४॥  
 रातोपल जनि कमल बैसाओल नील नलिन दल तहू ॥५॥  
 तिलक कुसुम तहू माभ देषि कहू भमर आवथि नहू नहू ॥६॥  
 पाणि-पलव-गत अधर-विम्ब-रत दसन दलिम्ब विज तोरे ॥७॥  
 कीर दूर भेल पास न आवए भौह धनुहि के भोरे ॥८॥  
 मनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २४९-विभासरागे

जकर नयन जतहि लागल  
 ततहि सिथिल गेला ॥१॥  
 तकर रूप सरूप निरूपए  
 काहु देखि नहि भेला ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कमल वदन राही (रे) ॥३॥  
 जगत तकर पुन सराहिअ  
 सुन्दरि मीलति जाही रे ॥४॥  
 पीन पयोधर चीबुक चुम्बए  
 कीए पटतर देला ॥५॥  
 वदन-चान्द-तरासे लुकाएल  
 पलटि हेर चकोरा ॥६॥  
 मनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 248 ]

Everybody has the wrong impression that the new moon has arisen in the evening. I.

For fear of the *cakra* [ a circular weapon ] of her earrings *Rāhu* is hiding himself and is gazing [ at your face ] from a distance. II.

Please do not sit with your palms resting over your face. III.

The beauty of your face has become very much mobile; so it is not possible for you to keep it concealed for any considerable period of time. IV.

[ It seems ] as if [ a white ] lotus has been placed over lotuses and petals of a blue lotus have been set over [ the white one ]. V.

Seeing the flower of the *tilaka* mark within the orb thereof the bees are approaching it little by little. VI.

Your teeth appearing over the orb of your lips lying over the palms [ that are as beautiful as new ] leaves are looking like seeds of a pomegranate fruit. VII.

Deluded at the bow of your eyebrow, a parrot [ the nose ] is keeping itself off and is not coming near. VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 249 ]

At whatever spot of her body the eyes of a man fall there they get stuck and become motionless. I.

In fact nobody has seen her body as a whole: so there is none who can describe it accurately. II.

*Rādhā* has her face resembling a lotus. III.

Admirably lucky will be the man who will obtain her as his spouse. IV.

No pleasure can compare the delights of embracing her thick breasts and kissing her chins. V.

It seems as if [ her eyes, that are like ] *cakora* birds, are gazing backwards from the place where they are hiding on account of the fear of the moon of her own face. VI.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २५०-विभासरागे

प्रथम समागम के नहि जान  
 सम कए तौलल पेम-परान ॥१॥  
 मघथहु न बुझल तुअ परिपाटी  
 राउल बनिक घरहि घर साटी ॥२॥  
 कि पुछह अगे सखि कि कहिबो आन  
 बुझए न पारल हरिक गेजान ॥३॥  
 विकनए आनल रतन अमूल  
 देषितहि बनिके हराओल मूल ॥४॥  
 सुलभ भेल पहु न लहए हार  
 काच तुला दए गहए गमार ॥५॥  
 गुह्तर रजनी वासर छोटि  
 पासङ्ग दूती विषए नहि षोटि ॥६॥  
 कसल कसौटी न भेल मलान  
 विनु हुतासे भेल बारह वान ॥७॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति धिर रहु रानि  
 लाभ न घटए मूलहु हो हानि ॥८॥

## २५१-विभासरागे

साझहि निज मकरन्द पिआए कमलिनि भमरा घएलि लुकाए । १।  
 भमि भमि भमरी बालभु षोज मधु पिबि भमरा सुतल सरोज । २।  
 केओ न कहए मझ बालभु बात रयणि समापलि भए गेल परात । ३।  
 लता-विलासिनि छण्डित भेलि जामिनि सगरि उजागरि गेलि । ४।  
 न (फूल) कुशेशय न उग सूरि सिनेह न जाए जीव सज्जो दूरे । ५।  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ।

[ 250 ]

Who is there who does not know that it was my first meeting [ with my sweet-heart ] ? It seems as if my love and soul balanced each other. I.

Even the arbitrator has not understood your manners: the rich trader has been searching for [ his treasure ] from house to house. II.

O friend, what else shall I say; except that I could not appreciate the wisdom of *Hari*. III.

I brought for sale the precious jewels, but as soon as the purchaser saw them he reduced their value. IV.

The master did not like to accept the garland since it was declared to be easily procurable: ignorant as he is, he took it to be of the value of a piece of glass. V.

The nights are long and the days short: the difference in the measure of the two is the confidante: this is a matter that is not negligible. VI.

[ The jewels ] were rubbed on a touch-stone, and they did not fade; they assumed multi-fold brilliance even without being heated in fire. VII.

*Vidyāpati* says—O queen, remain steady; not only the rate of profit is to be reduced, but you are going to lose your capital as well. VIII.

[ 251 ]

Just in the evening, the *kamalinī* suckled the he-bee its pollens and concealed it within itself. I.

The queen bee, roaming hither and thither, searches for her husband; but here the he-bee, having drunk honey is sleeping inside the lotus. II.

Nobody tells me anything about my husband; the night is over, it is now morning. III.

The *latā* [ creeper ], the girl, has had no meeting with her lover; the whole night she has remained awake. IV.

So long as the lotus does not blossom the sun does not rise; the fact is that love does not disappear even with extinction of life. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २५२-घनछीरागे

पाहुन आएल भवानी

वाघ-छाल बइसए दिअ आनी ॥१॥

पसह चढल बुढ़ आवे

घुथुर गजा ए भोजन हुनि भावे ॥२॥ घ्रुवं ॥

भसम विलेपित आङ्गे

जटा वसथि सिर सुरसरि गाङ्गे ॥३॥

हाडमाल फणिमाल शोभे

डंवरुवजाव हर जुबतिक लोभे ॥४॥

विद्यापति कवि भाने

ओ नहि बुढवा जगत किसाने ॥५॥

## २५३

आजे अकामिक आएल भेषधारी भीषि भुगुति लए चललि कुमारी

भीषिआ न लेइ बढावए रिसी वदन निहारए बिहुसी हँसी ॥२॥

ए उमा सखि सङ्गे निकेहि अछली ओहि जोगिआ देखि मुरुछिपलली

दुर कर गुनपन अरे भेषधारी काँ डिठिअओलए राजकुमारी ॥४॥

केओ बोल देखए देखे जनु जनु काहू केओ बोल ओझा आनि चाहू

केओ बोल जोगिआहि ॥ देखे दहु आनी हुनिकि ओ भए बरु

जिवओ भवानी ॥६॥

भनइ विद्यापति अभिमत सेवा चन्दनदेवि-पति बैजल-देवा ॥७॥

[ 252 ]

O *Bhavānī*, a guest has come; please bring the hide of a tiger and offer him a seat. I.

The old man is coming on the back a bull: he likes to eat *dhuthura* and [ smoke ] *gājā*. II.

His body is coated with ashes; the celestial river *Gaṅgā* is living in his matted hairs. III.

He has garlands of bones and also garlands of snakes: they look very well; *Hara* is sounding his *ḍamaru* because the young girl likes it. IV.

*Vidyāpati*, the poet says,—“He is not an old fellow: he is the procreator of the universe”. V.

[ 253 ]

Today all on a sudden a stranger came in disguise: the girl full of devotion came to him with an offer of alms. I.

He would not accept the alms and began to irritate her by his smiles and continued gazing at her face. II.

Just now, my friend had been all well with us here; as soon as she has seen this mendicant she has fainted and fallen down. III.

O man in disguise, please ward off your witchcraft. Why have you bewitched our princess? IV.

Some one says, “Let nobody see [ her ]”; others advise that a scarer of ghosts should be called for. V.

Somebody says, “Bring to her none but the mendicant: let *Bhavānī* remain [ alive ], even by becoming his.” VI.

*Vidyāpati* says, the service of *Baijaladeva*, the master of *candanadevi* is agreeable to all. VII.

२५४

प्रथमहि शङ्कर सासुर गेला  
 विनु परिचय उपहास पलला ॥१॥  
 पुछि ओ न पुछलके वसलाह जहा  
 निरधन आदर के कर कहाँ ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 हेम गिरि मडप कौतुक वासी  
 हेरि हसल सवे बुढ़ तपसी ॥३॥  
 से सुनि गौरि रहलि सिर नाए  
 के कहत माके तोहर जमाए ॥४॥  
 साप सरीर काख बोकाने  
 प्रकृति औषध केदहु जाने ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापति सहज कहू  
 आडम्बरे आदर हो सब तहू ॥६॥

२५५

केहु देखल नगना  
 भिषिआ मगइते बुल आङ्गने आङ्गना ॥१॥  
 उगन उमत केहु देषल विघाता  
 गौरिक नाह अभय वर-दाता ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 विभुति भुषण कर बीस अहारे  
 कण्ठ वासुकि सिर सुरसरि घारे ॥३॥  
 केलि-भूत-सङ्गे रहए मसाने  
 तेलोक इसर हर के नहि जाने ॥४॥

[ 254 ]

For the first time, *Śaṅkara* went to his father-in-law's house, and as he was not recognized he became an object of ridicule. I.

Nobody even received him and showed him any courtesy. Where is the person who honours a poor man ? II.

The *Himālaya* mountain, out of curiosity sat over the *maṇḍapa* and everybody laughed at the old sage. III.

Hearing this *Gaurī* bent her face down, [she found nobody] who could go and speak to her mother that he was her son-in-law. IV.

He had snakes over his body and a bag under his shoulders. Who is there who knows all the natural medical herbs [that he has with him] ? V.

*Vidyāpati* says—"It is usual that one is honoured everywhere on account of pomp". VI.

[ 255 ]

Has anybody seen the naked fellow asking for alms from house to house ? I.

Has anybody seen the mad *Ugana*<sup>1</sup>, the creator, the husband of *Gaurī* and bestower of the boon of fearlessness to everybody ? II.

He has ashes as his ornaments and poison as his food, he has *Vāsuki* [lord of the snakes] about his neck and the *Gaṅgā* over his head. III.

He plays with spirits and goblins and lives in the cremation ground. Who does not know *Hara*, the master of the three worlds ? IV.

---

1. *Ugana* was the name of the servant of *Vidyāpati*. It is believed that *Śiva* was so much pleased at his devotion that he assumed the form of a man, *Ugana* by name, and served him.

## २५६-वसन्तरागे

मोर वजरा देखल केहू कतहु जात  
 वसह चढल विस पान खात ॥१॥  
 आसि निरर मुह चुआइ लार  
 पथके चलत बीरा विसम्भार ॥२॥  
 बाट जाइते केहू हलब ठेलि  
 अब ओहि बीरे विनु मज्जे अकेलि ॥३॥  
 हाथ डवर कर लीआ संख'  
 जोग जुगुति गिम भरल माथ ॥४॥  
 अरगज चढाए अठहु आङ्ग  
 सिर सुरसरि जटा बोलइ गाङ्ग ॥५॥  
 विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २५७-वसन्तरागे

कुवलय कुमुदिनि चौदिस फूल  
 कैरव कोकिल दहदिस बूल ॥१॥  
 खने कर साद खनहि कर खेद  
 बैसल विषधर पढ जनि वेद ॥२॥  
 आएल रे वसन्त ऋतुराज  
 भमर विरहे चलु भमरि समाज ॥३॥  
 उरि उरि परेवा सबे गोपि मेलि  
 कान्हू पैसल वन जनि कर केलि ॥४॥  
 गोपी हसलि अपन मुख हेरि  
 चान्द पलाएल हरणिक सेरि ॥५॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 256 ]

Has anybody seen my mad [husband] going anywhere seated on the back of his bull and chewing betels and swallowing poison ? I.

His eyes, fully open, remain, staring and saliva incessantly] drops from his mouth. Has somebody seen the intoxicated upholder of the universe going along the path ? II.

While going along the path he may be pushed aside by somebody. Now in the absence of that intoxicated fellow I am left all alone. III.

He has a *ḍamaru* in [one hand] and a goad and a conch [in the other] his neck and his head are full of charms and incantations. IV.

He has besmeared the paste of *aragajā* over all his eight limbs. Inside his matted hair lives the celestial river that is called the *Gangā*. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

[ 257 ]

The blue lotuses and the lilies are blossoming in all the four directions; the *kairava* [?] and cuckoos are hovering in all the ten directions. I.

Sometimes they make noise and sometimes they cause agitation in mind: it seems as if a sitting snake be reciting the *Vedas* II.

The spring, the king of the seasons, has arrived; the swarm of queen bees, on account of separation from the he-bees, has set itself into motion. III.

The flying birds meet again and again the one or the other of the cowherdresses: it seems as if *Kṛṣṇa* has entered into a forest and is sporting. IV.

The cowherdresses saw their faces and smiled; it seemed as if the moon had fled away and taken shelter under a deer. V.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## २५८-गुञ्जरीरागे

ओतएक तन्त उदन्त न जानिअ एतए अनल वम चन्दा ॥१॥  
 सौरभ-सार-भार अरुआएल दुइ पङ्कज मिलु मन्दा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 कोकिल काजि सन्तावह काहू ॥३॥  
 तामो धरि जनु पञ्चम गावह जावे दिगन्तर नाहू ॥४॥  
 बदन क तन्त अन्त धरि पलटए बुझितहु होसि अजानी ॥५॥  
 आजुक कालि कालि नहि बूझसि जीवन-बन्ध छुट पानी ॥६॥  
 पिआ अनुरागी तज्जे अनुरागि(नि) दुहु दिस बाहु दुरन्ता ॥७॥  
 मज्जे वरु दसमि दसा गए अङ्गिरल कुसले आवथु मोर कन्ता ॥८॥  
 पाडरि-परिमल आसा पूरथु मधुकर गावथु गीते ॥९॥  
 चान्द रयनि दुहु अधिक सोहाजुनि मोहि पति सबे विपरीते ॥१०॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

## २५९-वसन्तरागे

कसन झोरी सिन्दुरे भरलि भसमे भरु बोकान ॥१॥  
 वसह केसरि मजूर मुसा चारुहु पलु पलान ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 डिमकि डिमकि डवरु बाजए इसर खेलए फागु ॥३॥  
 भसमे सिन्दुरे दुअओ खेडा एकहि दिवसे लागु ॥४॥  
 सझाँजे सिन्दुरे भरु सरसिति लाछीहि भरलि गोरी ॥५॥  
 इसरे भसमे भरु नराएन पीत-वसन बोरी ॥६॥  
 एक तज्जे नागट अओके उमत्त इसर धुधुर खाए ॥७॥  
 अओके उमति खेडि खेलावए किछु न बोलए जाए ॥८॥  
 गरुड-बाहन देव नराएन बसह चढ़ महेस ॥९॥  
 भने विद्यापति कौतुके गोओल सङ्गहि फीरथि देश ॥१०॥

[ 258 ]

I do not know what is happening there; but here the moon is emitting fire. I.

Attracted at each other's excellent fragrance it seems as if two drying lotuses have got united. II.

O cuckoo, why do you trouble anybody ? III.

Please do not sing in the highest pitch so long as my husband is elsewhere. IV.

The plans of Cupid continue to be effective till up to the end: even knowing this you are growing unwise. V.

You do not know that tomorrow of these days is not an ordinary tomorrow; water is rushing off the embankment of my youth. VI.

You have a loving husband and you are full of love: [ but here ] the trouble is growing on both the sides. VII.

I shall not mind even if my love attains its tenth stage; but I wish that my husband, may he, return back safe. VIII.

Let the fragrance of *pāṭali* flower fill the regions and let the bees sing songs. IX.

The moon and the night, both are greatly charming; but for me everything is adverse. *Vidyapati* says etc.

[ 259 ]

They have filled so many bags with vermillion and so many sacks [ *bokāna* ] with ashes. I.

The bull, the lion, the peacock and the mouse, all the four have been harnessed. II.

The *ḍamaru* makes the *ḍimiki* sound; *Śiva* is enjoying the spring festival. III.

They are playing with both vermillion and ashes on one and the same day. IV.

*Sandhyā* has covered *Sarasvatī* and *Gaurī* has covered *Lakṣmī* with vermillion. V.

*Śiva* has besmeared with ashes *Viṣṇu*; all his yellow clothes have become [ red in ] colour. VI.

Firstly he [ *Śiva* ] is naked, secondly he is mad, he says nothing and swallows *dhuthura*. VII.

He has made others go mad and is causing them to play; it is not possible to describe such a scene. VIII.

*Viṣṇu* has mounted the *garuḍa*, and *Śiva*, his bull. IX.

*Vidyapati* has sung this in curiosity: both of them are journeying together [ in the different countries ]. X.

## २६०-वसन्तरागे

तरुवर वलि घर डारे जाति  
 सखि गाढ अलिङ्गन तेहि भाति ॥१॥  
 मञ्जे नीन्दे निन्दारुधि करञ्जो काह  
 सगरि रयनि कान्हु केलि चाह ॥२॥  
 मालति रस विलसए भमर जान  
 तेहि भाति कर अधर पान ॥३॥  
 कानन फुलि गेल कुन्द फूल  
 मालति मधु मधुकर पए 'गून ॥४॥  
 परिठवई सरस कवि कण्ठहार  
 मधुसूदन राधा वन विहार ॥५॥

## २६१-वसन्तरागे

धल देखने जाउ ऋतु वसन्त  
 जहा कुन्द कुसुम कैतव हसन्त ॥१॥  
 जहा चन्दा निरमल भमरकार  
 रयनि उजागरि दिन अन्धार ॥२॥  
 मुगुधलि मानिनि करए मान  
 परिपन्तिहि पेखए पञ्चवान ॥३॥  
 परिठवई सरस कवि-कण्ठहार  
 मधुसूदन-राधा-वन-विहार । ४॥

[ 260 ]

O friend, a hard embrace is like pressing of a creeper by a big tree with its branches. I.

On account of sleep I was feeling drowsy and was complaining; but *Kṛṣṇa* would have his dalliance last for the whole night. II.

The bee knows to enjoy the juice of *mālatī*; it sucks up its lips in a befitting manner. III.

In the forests there the *kunda* flowers have blossomed, still the bee longs for the honey of *mālatī*. IV.

The *Sarasa Kavikanṭhahāra* [ thus ] describes the sylvan sports of *Rādhā* and *Kṛṣṇa*. V.

[ 261 ]

Come, let us go to enjoy the [ sight of the ] spring [ at the place ] where the lily flowers are blossoming elegantly: I.

[At the place] where the moon looks like the bee, where it is bright at night and dark during the day. III

The young girl intoxicated with love is feigning anger, and Cupid, the enemy, is taking a note of this. III.

*Sarasa Kavikanṭhahāra* describes the sylvan delights of *Rādhā* and *Kṛṣṇa* in this manner. V.

## २६२-वसन्तरागे

जाहि देस पिक मधुकर नहि गूजर कुसुमित नहि कानने ॥१॥  
 छव ऋतु मास भेद नहि जानए सहजहि अवल मदने ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
 सखि हे से देस पिअ गेल मोरा ॥३॥  
 रसमति बानी जतए न जानिअ सुनिअ पेम बढ थोला ॥४॥  
 कहलिओ कहिनी जतए न बुझए की करति अङ्गित काजे ॥५॥  
 कञ्जोन परि ततहि रतल अछ बालभु निभय निगुण समाजे ॥६॥  
 हमे अपनाके धिक कए मानल कि कहब तन्हिक बडाई ॥७॥  
 कि हमे गरुवि गमारि सब तह की रति-विरत कन्हाई ॥८॥  
 भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि ॥

[ 262 ]

The country, in which there is no cuckoo, where the bees do not hum, where the forests are not full of blossoms, I.

Where the difference [ in weather ] during the months of the six different seasons is not known and Cupid is naturally weak, II.

O friend, my husband has gone into the country, III.

In which one does not know of love talks, where they hear little about love, IV.

At the place where one does not understand even the words that are told; how will one do a work just on receiving hint there. V.

[ I do not understand ] how my husband is attracted to that place fearlessly in the society of the people devoid of noble qualities VI.

I consider myself to be unfortunate. What shall I say about his greatness ? VII.

Am I the biggest fool of all women ? Or has *Kṛṣṇa* become indifferent, in the matter of dalliance ? VIII.

*Vidyāpati* says etc.

## APPENDIX--A

The songs composed by poets other than Vidyāpati.  
included in the N. MS.

### १-मालवरागे

प्रथम तोहर पेम-गौरव गौरव वाउलि गेलि ॥१॥  
अधिक आदरे लोभे लुबुधलि चुकलि ते रति खेडि ॥ ध्रुवं ॥२॥  
खेमहु एक अपराध माधव पलटि हेरहु ताहि ॥३॥  
तोह विन जञ्जो अमृत पिबए तैओ न जीवए राहि ॥४॥  
कालि परसू ई मधुर जे छलि आज से भेलि तीति ॥५॥  
आनहु बोलब पुरुष निर्दय (हठहि) तेज पिरीति ॥६॥  
नैरिहु के एक दोस मरसिअ राज पण्डित ज्ञान ॥७॥  
वारि-कमला-कमल-रसिआ धन्य मालिक जान ॥८॥

### २-मालवरागे

परिजन कर लए देहरी मुह दए रोअए पथ निहारि ॥१॥  
कैओ न कहए पुर परिहरि माधुर कञ्जो न दिन आओत मुरारि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं  
कहि दए समदब के सुमझाओत कठि(न) हृदय पिय तोर ॥३॥  
पिआए विसरल नेह अवसन भेल देह कत कत सहव संताप ॥४॥  
कालि कालि भए मदन आगु कए आओत पाउस पाप ॥५॥  
कंस नृपति मन धैरज वर कर मन पूरत सबे तुअ आस ॥६॥

### ३-मालवरागे

पएर पलि विनवञ्जो साजना रे जति अनुचित पलु मोर ॥१॥  
जनु बिषटावहु नेहवा रे जीवन जीवन थो ॥२॥ ध्रुवं  
पलटहु गुण-निधि तोहे गुण-रसिआ जीबे करहु वर साति ॥३॥  
पुछलेहु उतर न आपहो रे अइसन लागए मोहि मान ॥४॥

की तुअ मन लागला रे किए कुशल पचवान ॥५॥  
काठ कठिन हिअ तोहरा रे दिनहु हृदय नहि तोहि ॥६॥  
कंस नराएन गाविहा रे निरमम का नहि मोह ॥७॥

#### ४-मालवरागे

प्रथम वएस जत उपजल नेह एक परान (दो) एक जनि देह ॥१॥  
तइसन पेम जदि विसरह मोर काठहु चाहि कठि(न)हिअ तोर ॥२॥  
ए प्रभु ठाकुर न तेजह नारि तोह बिनु नागर कञ्जो न ओहारि ॥३॥  
सुपुरुस चिन्हिअ एहे परिनाम जेसन प्रथम तैसन अवसान ॥४॥  
टुटल पेम नहि लाग एक ठाम विष्णुपुरी कह बुझसि विराम ॥६॥

#### ५-धनछीरागे

माधव ओ बेरि दुरहि दुर सेवा ॥१॥  
दिन दस धरज कर यदुनन्दन हमे तप वरि वरु देवा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
करइ कुसुम बेकत मधु न रहते हठ जनु करिअ मुरारि ॥३॥  
तुअ अहदाप सहए के पारत हमे कोमल-तनु नारि ॥४॥  
आइति-हठ जञ्जो करबह माधव तञ्जो(न) आइति मोरी ॥५॥  
काञ्चि बदरि उपभोगे न आओत उहे की फल पओवह तोली ॥६॥  
एति खने अमिञ्ज वचन उपभोगह आरति अनुदिने देवा ॥७॥  
लखिमीनाथ भन सुन यदुनन्दन कलियुग निते मोरि सेवा ॥८॥

#### ६-धनछीरागे

जय जय शङ्कर जय त्रिपुरारि जय अध पुरुष जय अधनारि ॥१॥ ध्रुवं॥  
आधा धवल आध तनु गोरा आध सहज कुच आध कठोरा ॥२॥  
अध हडमाला आधा मोती आध चान्दन सोभे आध विभूती ॥३॥  
आध चेतनमति आधा भोरा आध पटोरे आध मुज-डोरा ॥४॥  
आध जोग आध भोग विलासा आध पिनाक आध नग-फासा ॥५॥  
आध चान्द आध सिन्दुर सोभा आध विरूप आध जगलोभा ॥६॥  
(भने कविरतन विधाता जाने दुइ कए बाँटल एक पराने) ॥७॥

## ७-आसावरीरागे

का लागि सिनेह बढाओल सखि अह्निसि जागि ॥१॥  
 भल कए कपट अओ लओलन्हि हम अवला-वध लागि ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 मोरे बोले बोलब सुमुखि हरि परिहरि मने लाज ॥३॥  
 सहजहि अथिर यौवन-धन तुहु यदि विसरए नाह ॥४॥  
 भेलिहु षनक कुसुम-सम जीवन गेलेहि उछाह ॥५॥  
 पिआ विसरन तह सवे लहु करि सिरिधर हेन भान ॥६॥  
 कंसनराएन नृपवर सोर(म) देवि रमान ॥७॥

## ८-केदरारागे

कुसुमित कानन माँजरि पासे मधुलोभे मधुकर घाओल आसे ॥१॥  
 सजनी हिय मोर भूरे पिआ मोर बहु गुने रहल बिहूरे ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 माघ-मास कोकिल रय विरल नादे मन वसि मन भर कर अवसादे ॥३॥  
 तन्हि हम पिरिति एके पराने से आबे दोसर के राषत के ज्ञाने ॥४॥  
 हृदय हार राखल मोरे अइसन पिआर मोर गेल छाडि रे ॥५॥  
 नृपमलदेव कह सुन ॥

## ९-कानलरागे

पहिलहि महवि भइए देविडीठि दूती पठाउवि आडी डीठि ॥१॥  
 अति अरथिते किछु छाडबि लाज कोतुके कामे साहि देब काज ॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 सुन सुन सुन्दरि रस घर गोए अरथिते अभिमत कतहु न होए ॥३॥  
 सखिजन अनइते रहब अङ्ग मोलि पर पतिआओब विरह बोल बोलि  
 सिनेह लुका(ए)न करब अवधाने पहुक होएबह दोसरि पराने ॥५॥  
 मनइ अमृतकर भलि एहु बानी के सुनि एहु घर सुमुखि सयानी ॥

### १०—कानलरागे

दहदिस भमि भमि लोचन आव तेसरि दोसरि कतहु न पाव ॥१॥  
 लगहि अछलि घनि विहि हरि, लेलि तलितलता सागरिका भेलि ॥२॥  
 हरि—हरि विरहे छुइल वछराज वदन मलान कजोन करु आज ॥  
 चान्दन सोतल ताहेरि काए तखने न भेलि ए हृदय मोहि लाए ॥४॥  
 ते अधिकाइलि मानस—आधि धक धक कर मदनानल घाघि ॥५॥  
 मनइ अमिञ्जकर नागरि नाम आकवि कएलिहि सिरिजल काम ॥६॥

### ११—कोलाररागे

सरसिज—वन्धु—रिपु—बैरि—तनय—तहु अहु—निसि किछु न सोहावे ॥१॥  
 कमला—जनक—तनय अति सितल मोहि मारि की पावे ॥२॥ ध्रुव ॥  
 विहि अवे अधिक विरोधी ॥३॥  
 केओ नहि तइसन गुरुजन परिजन जे पिआ दे परबोधी ॥४॥  
 गिरिजा—सुत—पति—भोजन—भोजन से दाहिन अति मन्दा ॥५॥  
 हरि—सुअ—पहु—पिअ—चोर—वाहु गनि खाएव छाडत दन्दा ॥६॥  
 भजहि तुरित घनि नृपति शिरोमनि जे पर वेदन जाने ॥७॥

### १२—कोलाररागे

एकसर अधिकहु राजकुमार अमोल जुवतिहि अछए अपार ॥१॥  
 मति भरभलि धिक ओल इआर जागि पहर के करत विआर ॥२॥  
 कइइ सनान सुमुखि घर आव पथिक बैसल पथ कर परथाव ॥३॥  
 विधि हरि लेलि मोरि पेअसि नारि सहइ न पालिअ मदनक घालि ॥  
 कजोन सङ्गे बैसि खेपव कजोने भाति लगहिक दोसर नहि  
 देखिअ राति ॥५॥

पहिआ नागर अधिक सही उकुति मनोरथ गेल कही ॥६॥  
 पुषिबिचन्द भने मेदिनिसार ई रस बुझए मनिक दुलार ॥७॥

### १३-गुञ्जरी रागे

कुमुदबन्धुमलीनभासा चारुचञ्चकवण विकासा ।

शुद्ध पञ्चम गाव कलरव कलय कण्डी कुञ्जरे ॥ध्रुवं॥

रे रे नागर जान दे घर छोड अञ्चल जाव ।

पथ नहि पथिक सञ्चर ।

लाज डर नहि तो परानी दे मेरानी रे ॥

सुनिअ दन्दा जनक रोरा चक्क चक्की विरह थोला ।

निसि विरामा सघन हक्कइतम्बेंचूलारे ॥

घोए हलु जनि नयन कञ्जल अमिअ लए जनि कएल उज्जल ।

अवहु न बल्लभ तुअ मनोरथ काम पूरओ रे ॥

हृदय उखलु मोतिम-हारा निफुलफुल मालति माला ।

चन्द्रसिंह नरेस जीवओ भानु जम्पए हे ॥

### १४-विभासरागे

बोलितहु साम साम पए बोलितहु नहि से से विसवासे ॥१॥

अइसन पेम मोर विहि विघटाओल दूना रहलि दुरासे ॥ध्रुवं॥२॥

सखि हे कि कहब कहइ न जाई ।

मन्द दिवस फल गनहि न पारिअ अपनहि कुपुत कन्हाइ ॥३॥

जलहुक थल जओ भरमहु बोलितहु जल थल थपितहु वेदे ॥४॥

अनुपम पिरिति पराइति पलले रहत जनम घरि खेदे ॥५॥

अइसना जे जरिअ से नहि करबे कविरुद्रघर एहु भाने ॥६॥

### १५-विभासरागे

मुख दरसने सुख पाओला रस विलसि न भेला ॥१॥

सारख चान्द सोहाओना उगितहि अथ गेला ॥२॥ध्रुवं॥

हरि हरि विहि विघटाउलि गज-गामिनि बाला ॥३॥

गुण अनुभवे मन मोहला अवसादल देहा ॥४॥

दुलभ लोभे फल पाओला आवे प्राण सन्देहा ॥५॥

मेनका देवि पति भूपति रस परिणति जाने ॥६॥

नर-नारायण नागरा कवि धीरेसर भाने ॥७॥

## APPENDIX B.

The incomplete songs found in the N. MS.

### १—कोलाररागे

अधिक नवोढा सहजहि भीति आइलि मोरे वचने परतीति ॥१॥  
चरण न चलए निकट पहुपास रहलि धरनि धरि मान तरास ॥  
ध्रुवं ॥२॥

अवनत आनन लोचन वारि निज तनु मिलि रहलि वरनारि ॥३॥

### २—मालवरागे

माधव रजनी पु(नु) कतए आउति सजनी शीतल ओरे चन्दा ॥१॥  
बड़ पूने मीलत गोविन्दा ना रे की ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
मुख ससि हेरि, अघर अमिञ्ज कत वेरी, अनन्दे ओरे पिबइ  
मुइलओ मदन जिअवै ना रे की ॥३॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
हरि देल हरवा, अलषित रतन पवरवा, जीव लाए रे घरवा  
निधन नाञ्जी निधाने नारे की ॥४॥  
आतम गरइ बडे पुने पुनमत परइ मानसओ पुरला  
सकल कलुख विहि हरला ना रे की ॥५॥

### ३—मालवरागे

पाउस निअर आएला रे से देषि सामि डराञ्जो ॥१॥  
जखने गरजि घन वरिसता रे कञ्जोन सेरि पराञ्जो ॥२॥ ध्रुवं ॥  
वचना मेरो सुन साजना रे वारिस न तैजिअ गेह ॥३॥  
जकरा भरे युव युवती रे से कैसे जाए विदेस ॥४॥  
तोहै गुण आगर नागरा रे सुन्दर सुपहु हमार ॥५॥  
सोने वरिस घन सुनिआ रे चौखडहु तसु नाम ॥६॥

## ४-धनछीरागे

कोमल कमल काञ्चि विहि सिरिजल मो चिन्ता पिआ लागी ॥१॥  
 चिन्ताभरे नीन्दे नहि सोअञ्चो रअनि गमावञ्चो जागी ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 वर-कामिनि हो काम पिआरी निसि अन्घिआरि डरासी ॥३॥  
 गुरु नितम्ब भरे ललहि नहि पारसि कामक पीडलि जासी ॥४॥  
 साञ्चोन मेह (रि) मिमिमि वरिसए वहल भमए जल पूरे ॥५॥  
 विजूरि लता चकमक कर (ए) डोठी न पसरए दूरे ॥६॥

## ५-धनछीरागे

मञ्चो तञ्चो आज देखलि कुरङ्गि-नयनिञ्चा सरदक चान्द वदनिञ्चा ।  
 कनकलता जनि कुन्दि वंसाञ्चोल कुचयुग रतन कटोवालो ॥२॥  
 दसनजोति जनि जनि मोति वंसाओल अघर तसु रङ्ग पवरवालो ॥३॥

## ६-धनछीरागे

मुख तोर पुनिमक चन्दा अघर मधुरि फुल गल मकरन्दा ॥१॥  
 अगे धनि सुन्दरि रामा रभसक अवसर भेलि हे वामा ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 कोपे न देहे मधुपाने जीवन जौवन सपन समाने ॥३॥

## ७-मालवीरागे

तोहि पटतरे करि काहि लावए ॥१॥  
 एहि जुग नही अउर कोइ दृष्टि आवए ॥२॥  
 सतयुग के दानि अरु करन बलि होए ॥३॥  
 गए हरिचन्द हे तिमरि वर पावए ॥४॥  
 दुज जुह अव्यु—

## ८-कोलाररागे

कतन जातकि कतन केतकि कुसुम वन विकास ॥१॥  
 तइओ भमर तोहि सुमर न लेअ कतहु वास ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 मालति वधओ जाएत लागि ॥३॥

भमर बापुल विरहे बैआकुल तुअ दरसन लागि ॥४॥  
 जखने जतहि वन उपवन ततहि तोहि निहार ॥५॥  
 लिहि महीतल तोहि परेषए तोहर जीवन सार ॥६॥  
 समय गेले नेह बढओवह कुसुम होएत झाल ॥७॥  
 भमर जनु अचेतन बुझह छुइते कर नि(र) माल ॥८॥

### ९-कोलाररागे

हाथिक दसन पुरुष-वचन कठिने बाहर होए ॥१॥  
 ओ नहि लुकए वचन (न) चुकए कतो करेओ कोए ॥२॥ ध्रुवं॥  
 साजनि अपदहि गौ(र)व गेल ॥३॥  
 पुरुष करमे दिवस दुख ले सवे विपरित भेल ॥४॥  
 जानल सुनल ओ नहि कुजन ते हमे लाओल रीति ॥५॥

### १०-विभासरागे

आज परसन मुख न देषए तोरा चिन्ताओ सहज विकल मनमोरा ॥१॥  
 आएल नयन हटिए का लेसी पछिलाहु जके हसि उतरो न देसी ॥२॥  
 ए बरकामिनि जामिनि गेली अरथिते आरति चौगुण भेली ॥३॥  
 चन्दा पछिम गेल परगासा अरुण अलंकृत पुरन्दर-आसा ॥४॥  
 मानिनि मान कओन एहु बेरी तिला एक आडेहु डीठि हल हेरी ॥५॥  
 सयन क सीम तेजि दुर जासी एकहि सेज भेलाहु परवासी ॥६॥  
 ताहि मनोरथ जे कर बाधा ..... ॥७॥

### ११-ए(वसन्त) रागे

नाचहु रे तरुणिहु तेजहं लाज आइलि वसन्त ऋतु वनिक राज ॥१॥  
 ध्रुवं॥  
 हस्तिनि चित्रिणिपदुमिनि नारि गोरि सामरि एक बूढि वारि ॥२॥  
 विविध भान्ति कएलन्हि सिङ्गार परिहन पटोर गिम झुल हार ॥३॥  
 केओ अगर चन्दन घसि भर कटोर ककरहु खोजीछा कपुतबोरा ॥४॥  
 केओ कुङ्कुम मरदाव आङ्ग ककरिहु मोतिआ भल छाज माग ॥५॥

### Appendix C

#### The Beginning and the Concluding Syllables of the different folios.

F. No.	Begins	*Song No.	Ends	*Song No.
1b	हृदय तोहर	1	पथ निशाचर सहसे	2
2a	सञ्चार	2	सुन्दरि नहि मनोरथ	3
2b	ओल	3	विरुह बोलय से	4
3a	से ओ	4	भमर भमर	5
3b	सवे	5	कलामति पीछल	6
4a	पीब	6	गेला । जिब-	8
4b	-हु अराधन	8	चकोरा । मन-	9
5a	-इ विद्यापती...	9	तोर । मन द-	11
5b	-ए बुकल	11	मरण भला	12
6a	मने विद्यापती-	12	के मोरा जा-	14
6b	-एत दुरहुक दूर	14	कारनि	15
7a	वैदे निरसि	15	अनुसए पा-	16
7b	-ओल वचन	16	मने विद्यापतीत्यादि	17
8a	मालवरागे । आसा	18	जामिनि आ-	19
8b	-ध अन्धार	19	मालवरागे	20
9a	मोरि अविनय	20	मधुहु	21
9b	मधु विशेष	21	ए कान्हु ए कान्हु लो-	22
10a	-इ जे सयान	22	हरि जत बो-	24
10b	-लल आकर	24	कुशले आओव	25

\* To facilitate reference to songs, whose location cannot be directly inferred from the figures given in the two columns, their Nos. have been quoted within brackets.

F. No.	Begins	Song No.	Ends	Song No.
11a	निज आलए	25	हरितह पाव प-	26
11b	-रामव एत सबे	26	हरि-रिपु-नन्द-प्रिया	27
12a	सहोदर नहि दे	27	वचन नहि के प-	29
12b	-रमाने	29	मधुर जे छलि	AP. A.-1
13a	आजे से भेलि तीति	AP A.-1	जिव रहत हमार	31
13b	सेष डार दुटि पलल	31	तोह काज, गुरु-	32
14a	-जन परिजन परिहर	32	तोहर ह-	34
14b	-दय कुलिस कठिन	34	ताहि बन्धि	35
15a	मेलबो अन्ध-कूप	35	देषतहि अपनी आखि	36
15b	सूष मासु	36	देह अति खिन भेल नयने	37
16a	गरए जलधार	37	मधुरपति सपने मो	39
16b	आज तखनुक	39	( AP.A. 2 ) बान्धल हीर अरजल ए	40
17a	हेम	40	दरसए लोभ	41
17b	राक्क हाथ	41	एकसर उग चन्दा, गए	43
18a	चकोरी अमिजे	43	बिमुख जाएब अ-	44
18b	-बे अनाइति मोरि	44 (45)	कत बेरीअ-	AP. B.-2
19a	नन्दे ओरे	AP. B.-2 (46)	भेद न जानए	47
19b	-पहू	47	विद्यापतीत्यादि। मा-	48
20a	-लवरागे। सुखे न	49	जखने	AP. B.-3
20b	गरजि घन बरसि-	AP. B.-3	सब भेल बाबे	50
21a	सुरतरु	50	अनुचित पलु मो	AP. A.-3
21b	-र। जनु बिघटाबहु	AP.A.-3	सिरिसि कुसुम	52
22a	कोमल ओ धनि	52	कबोन नारि	53
22b	भनइ विद्यापति	53 (54)	एहे परिनाम, जैस-	AP. A.-4
23a	-न प्रथम तैसन	AP.A.-4 (55)	कए तोह सनि सी-	56
23b	-ट, कएलह	56	हृदयक धाधस धस-	57
24a	-मसि मोहि	57	सखि आपन गे-	59

F. No.	Begins	Song No.	Ends	Song No.
24b	—जान । हाथिक	59	साहस तोर के	60
25a	जान कब्योन	60	बसने जाएब	62
25b	हे आग सबे गोए	62	निकट नहि होएब	63
26a	विशेषी	63	जान बहूत । की	65
26b	फल तेसर कान जनाए	65	अपनेबो	66
27a	हृदय बुझावए	66	वैसलि अछलिहु	68
27b	घर नहि दोसर	68	गुण निधान	69
28a	अलपहि माने	69	विद्यापतीत्यादि	70
28b	धनछी रागे	71	ननन्द नहि अ—	72
29a	—छए समाज	72	उडए पसारलि	73
29b	पाखि	73	कर सर सन्धान	74
30a	तुअ गुण बान्धल	74	मुख मोलल मोपति	75
30b	जीवन मन्दा	75	ध्रुवं	77
31a	माधव सुन्दरि	77	विद्यापतीत्यादि	78
31b	धनछी रागे	79	कान्ह तोहहि ज—	80
32a	—दि आथि	80	पओलहु	81
32b	लोते न करए विचार	81	भल	83
33a	भेल मालति	83	उपर पौरि उप—	85
33b	—चरिअ सबानी	85	रजनी दुर अ—	86
34a	—भिसार	86	वचन समय वेव—	88
34b	—हार	88	कुलिस अइस—	89
35a	—न हिअ फाट नही	89	ई भेल भान	91
35b	अबे दिने दिने	91	अधोमुख पिब—	92
36a	—ए सरोज	92	काचे	94
36b	काञ्चने छाडलि	94	कत बोलइ—	95
37a	—ते लाज	95	रिपु मु—	97
37b	—ख विदिस बसन	97	हमे अदबु—	98
38a	—द रने	98	पलल परान, अ—	99

F. No.	Begins	Song No.	Ends	Song No.
38b	-बहु न उपसम	99	ध्रुवं । अइ-	101
39a	-सन । सुमुखि	101	भन-	102
39b	-इ विद्यापतीत्यादि	102	ध्रुवं	104
40a	ए सखि लाजे	104	सबहि भेल सार	105
40b	विद्यापति कह	105	कत कए नहि दी-	107
41a	-ब । ओ नहि	107	हरदि भेल पेम	109
41b	अति परिमसने	109	करह जनु मान	110
42b	हृदय विचारह	112	आबहु करिअ रस परिह-	113
43a	-रि लाज । अङ्गिरल अरुण	113	नागर जे हो-	115
43b	-अ कि करत चाहि	115	हाथ रतन धरि व-	116
44a	-दन निहारि	116	परसि हलह ज-	118
44b	-नु पिसुनक बोल	118	जाबे मदन अभिका-	119
45a	-री । दिन दस गेले	119	मधुरिम दुइ बानि	120
45b	सुरत निठुर मिलि	120	सोलह सहस गोपि मह	122
46a	राबि । पाट महादेवि	122	बस	123
46b	वधान भाळि	123	(AP. A. 5) कानि बिहि सि-	
AP. B.-4				
47a	-रिजल मो चिन्ता	AP. B -4	आध भोग विलासा	AP. A.-6
47b	आध पिनाक	AP. A.-6	AP. B. 5,6) पूत-कलक-सहो-	124
48a	-दर-बन्धव सेष	124	भरमहु	125
48b	कबहु लेब नहि नाम	125	तेँ अपरा-	126
49a	-वे । मोर पँचवान	126	करब गरास	128
49b	ध्रुवं	128	नागर आओ चौबोख	129
50a	विरह क बोलए	129	परिहाउलि से-	131
50b	-त-सारङ्ग कर वासा	131	अन्त नहि होए	132
51a	जाबे से धन	132	आसाबरी रामे	134
51b	बारिस जिम्मा	134	निकारुण । परम दा-	134

F. No.	Begins	Song No.	Ends	Song No.
52a	-रुण मरवो हृदय फाटी	134	(AP. A. 7) ध्रुवं	135
52b	अब कैसे जीव	135	सरो-	136
53a	-वर-घाट विकट	136	सरोवर तीर	137
53b	सुरु अरुणोदय	137	उखलल अओछा भा-	138
54a	-र । भेटले भेटत	138	काठे ओ रस दे	140
54b	नाना बन्ध	140	मधुरिम बानी	141
55a	निअर अएलाहु	141	कहइते लाज	142
55b	तोह बिलासे	14	अभिनव सङ्गम ते-	143
56a	-जहि तरासा	143	निब न बुझीअ दो-	145
56b	-स । करम बिगत	145	हमे चातक जल बि-	147
57a	-न्दुक काज	147	दुज जुह अन्यु	AP. B -7
57b	अहिरानी रागे	148	जूये जूये उग च-	149
58a	-न्दा । ध्रुवं	149	अपदहि नि-	150
58b	-रपेस । कत गुरुजन	150	वनज-बन्धु-सुत-सुत दए	152
59a	सुन्दरि चललि	152	तैसन मुख च-	153
59b	-अल नयन चकोरा	153	अतुर विनय	154
60a	जत से	154	केदरा रागे	155
60b	छलि भरभे	156	मन बस मन भ-	AP. A.-8
61a	-र कर अवसादे	AP. A.-8	(157) कतन जातकि क-	AP. B. 8
61b	-त न केतकि	AP. B.-8	नख दोष देषल कु-	158
62a	-च करतल	158	कनक-	159
62b	-लरा जनि	159	(AP. A -9) नारङ्गि ओ-	160
63a	-लङ्गि कोरि	160	हरल मन जा-	161
63b	-हेरि उदे से	161	दूषण ला-	162
64a	-गत भूषण	162	(AP. A.-10) हेरी न	163
64b	-यनकाजर	163	उपजाए पे-	164
65a	-मक आकुर	164	लाजे	165

F. No.	Begins	Song No	Ends	Song No.
65b	ध्रुवं	165	गेला भेल	166
66a	मोरा मन	166	भनइ विद्यापतीत्यादि-	167
66b	कोलार रागे	168	साजनि पिसुन	169
67a	वचन देहे	169	गुरु	170
67b	गृह तेजि	170	(171) कोला-	AP. B.-1
68a	-र रागे अथि०	AP. B.-1	सुपुरुष	172
68b	सुपुरुष सह अवसाद लो	172	गोए	173
69a	कहहि न	173	जसि अवस	174
69b	तनु	174	नयने	176
70a	चराओल रागे	176	माधवे वर	177
70b	मागल	177	मानिनि जन-	179
71a	-माने	179	पिउ मो-	180
71b	-हि । जवो	180	केतकि गो-	182
72a	-ला सौरभे	182	(AP. B-9) तारापतिरिपु-	183
72b	खण्डन	183	तातहु सरि-	184
73a	-स कुच	184	विकल	185
73b	हृदय नहि	185	बाहु पैरि	186
74a	एतवा	186	(187, वरिसए	188
74b	लागल	188	मति भर-	AP. A.-12
75a	-मलि थिक	AP. A.-12	पेम मनो	189
75b	-रथ हठे	188	(189) भनइ विद्याप-	190
76a	-तीत्यादि	190	नही न-	192
76b	-हि कए	192	करए पार	193
77a	सकल अभिमत	193	साखी ध्रुवं	195
77b	कहहि मो	195	रुचि तोर	196
78a	कवोने	196	मिलत आ-	197
78b	-नि कवोने	197	-राङ्गलि राति	199
79a	ध्रुवं	199	मन्ने गा-	201

F. No.	Begins	Song No.	Ends	Song No.
79b	-थव चान्दे	211	केओ सखि म-	202
80a	-न दए चरण	202	(203) कलयकएठी	AP. A. 13
80b	कुजरे	AP. A. 13	नयन तो-	204
81a	-र काजरे कार	204	सरीर धर-	205
81b	-ए कत भान्ति	205	तोहहु	207
82a	तहाँ	207	कोकिलकू-	09
82b	जित कएठ	209	सखि कहिब कहइ-	210
83a	-ते लाज	210	छाड़ि आन न	211
83b	मागए दान	211	नागरि	212
84a	बानी	212	एके प-	213
84b	भेल विधाता भोर	213	विद्यापतीत्यादि	213
85a	अम्बरे	214	निहारि अध-	215
85b	-र रस पिउलन्हि	215	विद्यापतीत्यादि	217
86a	वरली रागे	217	धुवं	218
86b	भल न	218	बेरा एक	219
87a	परिहासे	219	न पठओ-	220
87b	-लह दूती	220	हरि जाए-	221
88a	-ब कमने	221	वरली रागे	223
88b	प्रथमहि	223	बिलु अप-	224
89a	राखे बिमुख	224	दैए परबो-	225
89b	-धलि, बाढति	225	बरा(र)ली रागे	227
90a	दखिन पवन	227	सरिआउति बाला	228
90b	कुण्डल चक	228	अवसेखी	229
91a	एखने अलप	229	आँतर बे-	230
91b	-डा देल	230	धरि हो निर-	231
92a	-बाहे	231	सुपुरुष बच-	233
92b	-न कएल	233	दीप मन्दरुषि	234
93a	अम्बर रात	234	रुचि भेल	235

F. No.	Begins	Song No.	Ends	Song No.
93b	लावए चाहिअ	235	लाखदे-	236
94a	-विपति	236	निसि अवसान	238
94b	कान्ह कहा	238	हरि हरि सिब सि-	239
95a	-ब सिब	239	भरमे अमिष	241
95b	लालच	241	बढाए जन अनु-	242
96a	-सए तत	242	बचन बोलह	244
96b	जनू	244	आदरे मो-	245
97a	-रा हानि	245	रतोपले का-	246
97b	-मे कनक	46	विद्यापति न कर	247
98a	विराम	247	(AP.A. 15) धुवं ॥ स	AP.A. 14
98b	-खि हे कि कहब	AP. A 14	लुकाई	248
99a	रतोपल	248	भनइ	249
99b	विद्यापतीत्यादि	249	मूलहु हो-	250
100a	-अ हानि	250	(AP. B. 10) भमि भ-	251
100b	-मि भभरी	251	जुवति लोभे	252
101a	विद्यापति	252	सासुर गेला	254
101b	बिनु परिचए	254	सुरसरिधारे	255
10 a	केलिभूत	255	गोरिसाम-	AP. B 11
102b	-रि एक बुढि	AP. B. 11	हरिणक से-	257
103a	-रि ॥ भनइ	257	विपरीते	258
103b	विद्यापति	258	बसन्त-	260
04a	-रागे	260	बन बिहार	261
04b	जाहि देस	262	विद्यापतीत्यादि	262

## Appendix D

### Index of the first lines in Alphabetical Order

Song Nos.      First lines of the Songs      Page Nos.

#### अ

	२३	अगमने पेम गमने कुल जाएत	२४
	२१६	अघट घट घटावए चाहसि	२२०
AP.B.	१	अथिक नवोढा सहजहि भीति	च
	२३५	अधर मगइते अबोध कर माथ	२३६
	६५	अपनहि नागरि अपनहि दूत	६६
	६८	अपना मन्दिर बैसलि अछलिहु	६८
	१०३	अपनेहि पेम तरुअर बाढल	१०४
	२१४	अम्बरे बदन म्पाबह गोरि	२१६
	१५८	अरुण लोचन घूमि घुमाओल	१५८
	१२१	अवधि बहिए हे अधिक दिन भेल	१२२
	१२९	अवधि बढाओलन्हि पुछिहह कान	१३०
	३२	अवयव सबहि नयन पए भास	३२
	६	अविरल नयन गलए जल धार	६
	९१	अहनिसि बचने जुडओलह कान	९२

#### आ

	१७०	आएल पाउस निविड अन्धार	१७०
	२३७	आएल बसन्त सकल वन-रञ्जक	२३८
	९२	आकुल चिकुर बेढल मुख सोम	९२
	१५९	आकुल चिकुर बेढल मुख सोम	१६०
	२५३	आजे अकामिक आएल भेषधारी	२५४
AP. B.	१०	आज परसन मुख न बैचए सोय	ज

१४८	आजे मबे हरि समागम जाएब	१४८
२२	आदर अधिक काज न बन्ध	२९
१०७	आदरि आनलि परेरि नारी	२०८
७८	आध नयन दए तहुकर आध	७८
१०६	आलसे अरुण लोचन तोर	१०६
९१	आसा खण्डह दए विसवास	९६
११२	आसा दइए उपेखह आज	११२
१८	आसा मन्दिर बैसि निसि गमावए	१८

## इ

९८	इन्दु सँ इन्दु इन्दु हर इन्दु त	९८
----	---------------------------------	----

## उ

४५	उगमल जग भम काहु न कुसुम रम	४६
७२	उचित वएस मरे मनमथ चोर	७२
१७४	उधकल केस पास लाजे गुपुत हास	१७४

## ए

AP. A. १२	एकसर अधिकहु राजकुमार	घ
७९	एकें मधुयामिनि सुपुरुष-सङ्ग	८०
३५	एषने पाबबो ताहि विधाता	३६
१९४	एहि मही अधि अथिर जीवन	१९४

## ओ

२५८	ओतएक तन्त उदन्त न जानिब	२६०
७१	ओ पर-बालमु तबे पर-नारि	७२

## क

२११	कतए गूजा कतए फूल	२१२
१२७	कत खन बचन बिलासे	१२८

६	कत (न) अछ युवति कलामति आने	१०
AP. B. ८	कतन जातकि कतन केतकि	छ
१२	कतन जीवन सङ्कट परए	१२
२५६	कतन मोरी सिन्दुरे भरलि	२६७
२१५	कतन दिवस लए अछल मनोरथ	२१६
३	कतहु साहर कतहु सुरभित	४
७	कण्टक माम कुसुम परगास	८
८७	कण्टक माम कुसुम परगास	८८
१८२	कमलिनि एडि केतकि गेला	१८२
२२४	करतल लीन दीन मुखचन्द	२२६
९९	करतल लीन सोभए मुखचन्द	१००
२१८	काजरे राङ्गलि भव' जनि राति	२२०
१४४	कानन कोटि कुसुम परिमल	१४४
१६७	कामिनि करए सनाने	१९८
२४१	कामिनि वदन वेकत जनु करिहह	२४२
AP. A. ७	का लागि सिनेह बढाओल	ग
१७९	काहु दिस काहल कोकिल रावे	१८०
२३२	की कान्हु निरेषह भौह विभङ्ग	२३४
१७८	की पर-वचने कन्ते देल कान	१७८
२००	कुच कलश लोटाइलि घन सामर वेणी	२००
११६	कुच-कोरी-फल नखखत रेह	११६
२०८	कुटिल बिलोक तन्त नहि जान	२०८
२०९	कुन्द भरम सम्भ्रम सम्भार	२१०
AP. A. १३	कुमुद बन्धु मलीन भासा	ऊ
२३१	कुल-कामिनि भए कुलटा भेलिहु	२३२
२५७	कुवलय कुमुदिनि चौदिस फूल	२५८
AP. A. ८	कुसुमित कानन माँजरि पासे	ग
१७	कुसुमे रचित खेजा, दीप रहल तेजा	१८

१६२	कुसुमे रचित सेज मलयज पङ्कज	१६६
७०	कूपक पानि अधिक होअ काढी	७०
९६	के बोल पेम अमिब के धार	९६
१४	के मोरा जाएत दुरहुक दूर	१४
१३९	केस कुसुम छिलिआएल फुजि	१४०
२५५	केहु देखल नगना	२५६
१३	कोकिल-कुल कलख काहल बाहर बाजे	१४
१०९	कोटि कोटि देल तुलना हेम	११०
AP. B. ४	कोमल कमल काबि विहि सिरिजल	छ
१९२	कोमल तनु पराभवे पाओब	१९२

## ख

१७३	खने सन्ताप सीत जल जाड	१७४
१३०	खेत कएल रखवारे लूटल	१३०

## ग

७१	गगन भरल मेघ उठलि थेघे	७६
२२६	गगन तीन द्वे तिलक अरि-जुबती	२२८
४३	गगन मण्डल दुहुक भूखन	४४
१२३	गाए चराबए गोकुल बास	१२४
२२२	गुञ्ज आनि मुकुता हमे गाथल	२२४
४७	गुण अगुण समकए मानए	४८
५१	गुरुजन कहि दुरजन सबो वारि	५२

## घ

६४	घटक विहि विधाता जानि	९४
----	----------------------	----

## च

१६२	चरण नूपुर उपर सारी	१६२
१२४	चरित चतुर चिते बेआकुल	१२४

२६१	चल देखने जाउ ऋतु बसन्त	२६२
१०२	चान्द गगन रह	१०२
२८	चान्द वदनि धनि चान्द उगत जवे	२८

## छ

२०५	छलिहु एकाकिनि गथइते हार	२०६
१५६	छलि भरमे राहि	१५६
१५५	छलिहु पुरुष भोरे	१५६

## ज

२४६	जकर नयन जतहि लागल	२५०
२१२	जखने जाइअ सयन पासे	२१२
१०१	जबो डिठिका ओल एइ मति तोरि	१०२
१८७	जबो प्रभु हम पाए रे दालेब	१८८
१०७	जति जति घमिअ अनल	१०८
५३	जनम होअओ जनु जबो पुनु होई	५४
१४९	जमुना तीर युबति केलि कर	१५०
AP. A. ६	जय जय शङ्कर जय त्रिपुरारि	ख
२९	जलउ जलधि मन्दा	३०
५६	जलद वरिस घन दिवस अन्धार	६०
१९९	जलद वरिस जलधार	२००
१३१	जलधर अम्बर रुचि परिहाउलि	१३२
११५	जलधि मागए रतन भण्डार	११६
१६८	जलधि सुमेरु दुअओ थिक सार	१६९
६१	जहिआ कान्ह देल तोहि आनि	६२
११	जहि खने निअर गमन होअ मोर	१२
१९१	जातकि केतकि कुन्द सहार	१९२
१००	जाबे न साकति कर परगास	१००
१३३	जाबे रहिअ तुअ लोचन आये	१३४

१२०	जाबे सरस पिया बोलए हसी	१२०
२६२	जाहि देस पिक मधुकर नहि	२६४
२४५	जे छल से नहि रहले भाव	२४६
४	जेहे अवयव पुरुब समय	४
२१३	जौवन चाहि रूप नहि ऊन	२१४
१३२	जौवन रतन अछल दिन चारि	१३२

## झ

३१	झटक झाटल छाडल ठाम	३२
२४४	झाखि झाखि न खिन कर तनू	२४६

## ट

८४	टाट टुटले आङ्गन बेकत	८४
----	----------------------	----

## त

७३	ततहि धाओल दुहु लोचन रे	७४
२६०	तरुअर बलि धर डारे जाँति	२६२
१०५	ताके निवेदिअ जे मतिमान	१०६
१२६	तुलित लागि फुलल अरविन्द	१२६
१८१	तेहँ हुँनि लागल उचित सिनेह	१८२
१२८	तोर साजनि पहिल पसार	१२८
११४	तोरा अधर अमिष लेल बास	११४
५	तोहर वचन अमिष ऐसन	६
३४	तोहर हृदय कुलिस कठिन	३४
A.P. B. ७	तोहि पटतरे करि काहि लावए	छ
११७	तोहे कुल ठाकुर हमे कुल नारि	११८
१४२	तोहे कुलमति रति कुलमति नारि	१४२
१४७	तोहे जलधर सम जलधर राज	१४८
७७	त्रिबलि अछ (लि) तरङ्गिणि भेलि	७८
२२८	त्रिबलि तरङ्गिणि पुर दुगम जनि	२२८

द

२९७	दखिन पवन वह मन्द धनुषि गह	२२८
७४	दरसन लागि पुजए नित कामे	७४
६६	दरसने लोचन दीधर धाव	६६
१३५	दहए बुलिए बुलि	१३६
AP. A. १०	दह दिस भमि भमि लोचन आव	घ
१४५	दारुण कन्त निठुर	१४६
१६०	दारुण सुनि दुरजन बोल	१९०
५०	दिने दिने बाढए सुपुरुष नेहा	५०
१७२	दिवस मन्द भल न रहए सब षन	१७२
१८९	दुइ मन मेलि सिनेह अकुर	१९०
६९	दुरजन वचन लहए सब ठाम	७०
१६२	द्विज आहर-आहर-सुत	१५२

न

१५७	नयनक ओत होइते <sup>९</sup> होएत भाने	१५८
१७६	नयन काजर अधरे चोराओल	१७६
४२	नयनक नीर चरन तल गेल	४२
५९	नदी सतत वह नयनक नीर	५६
२६	नव हरि तिलक बैरि-सख यामिनि	२६
२९६	नहि किछु पुछलि रहलि धनि बैसि	२४८
१४०	नागर हो से हेरितहि जान	१४०
AP. B. ११	नाचहु रे तरुणि तेजहु लाज	ज
१६०	नारङ्गि छोलङ्गि कोरिकि बेली	१६०
१६१	निसि निसिअर भम भीम मुअङ्गम	१६२
१८६	निसि निसिअर भम भीम मुअङ्गम	१८६
१९६	नीन्दे भरल अछ लोचन तोर	१९६
२०४	नोनुअ बदन सिरि-बनि तोरि	२०४

AP. A. ३	पएर पलि बिनबब्यो	क
८२	पछा सुनिअ भेलि महादेइ	८२
५४	पञ्चवदन हर भसमे धबला	५४
२०६	परक पेअसि आनलि चोरी	२०६
५८	परतह परदेस परहिक आस	५८
AP. A. २	परिजन कर लए देहरी	क
२४७	पहिलहि चोरि आएल पास	२४८
१०४	पहिलहि परसए करे कुच कुम्भ	१०४
AP. A. ९	पहिलहि महधि भइए देबि डीठि	ग
४१	पहिलहि सरस पयोधर कुम्भ	४२
१५४	पहिलुकि परिचय पेमक संसय	१५४
AP. B. ३	पाउस निअर आएला रे	च
२५२	पाहुन आएल भवानी	२५४
१९	पुरल पुर परिजन पिसुन	२०
३०	पुरुब जत अपरुब भेला	३०
१६३	प्रणमि मनमथ करहि पाएत	१९४
AP. A. १	प्रथम तोहर पेम गौरव	क
२४	प्रथम पेम हरि जत बोलल	२४
AP. A. ४	प्रथम वएस जत उपजल	ख
२५०	प्रथम समागम के नहि जान	२५२
८०	प्रथम समागम भुषल अनङ्ग	८०
११६	प्रथम सिरीफल गरब गमओलह	१२०
६२	प्रथमहि अलक तिलक लेब साजि	६२
११३	प्रथमहि कएलाह नयनक मेलि	११४
२८२	प्रथमहि कएलाह हृदयक हार	२४४
२२३	प्रथमहि कतन जतन उपजओलह	२२४

२३३	प्रथमहि गिरिसम गौरव भेल	२३४
२५४	प्रथमहि शङ्कर सासुर गेला	२५६
१४६	प्रथमहि सिनेह बढाओल	१४६
१६४	प्रथमहि हृदय पेम उपजाए	१६४
१७१	प्रथमहि हृदय बुझओलह मोहि	१७२

फ

१७७	फूजलि कवरि अवनत कर आनन	१७८
-----	------------------------	-----

ब

४४	बडि जुडिए कुतुकक छाहरि	४४
९३	बदन म्पावए घन कत भार	९४
८६	बाट भुअङ्गम उपर यानि	८६
१८०	बाढलि पिरिति हठहि दुर गेलि	१८०
४०	बान्धल हीर अजरल ए हेम	४०
५२	बालि बिलासिनि जतने आनलि	५२
५६	बुझहि न पारलि परिणति तोरि	५६
७६	बोललि बोल उत्तिम पए राख	७६
AP.A. १४	बोलितहु साम साम पए बोलितह	७६

भ

३३	भागल कपोल अलके लेल साजि	३४
१९८	भौँ हँ भागि गेल लोचन भेल आढ	१९८
२०३	भौह लता बड देखिअ कठोर	२०४

म

AP. B. ५	मब्बे तबो आज देखलि	५
८	मब्बे सुधि पुरुष पेम भरे भोरि	८
१६	मब्बे सुधि पुरुष प्रेम भरे भोरि	१६
१५०	मधु रजनी सङ्गहि खेपनि	१५०

AP. A. ५	माधव बे बेरि दुरहि दुर सेवा	ख
२३६	माधव मास तिथि भउ माधव	२३८
AP. B २	माधव रजनी पुनु कतए आउति	च
२२०	माधवे आए कवाळ उवेलेळि	२२२
१११	मालति मधु मधुकर कर पान	११२
AP. B. ६	मुख तोर पुनिमक चन्दा	छ
AP A. १५	मुख दरसने मुख पाओला	ऊ
२५३	मोर वउरा देखल केहु कतहु जात	२५८
२०	मोरि अविनय जत पळलि खेबोब तत	२०

र

२३६	रअनि काजर वम भीम भुअङ्गम	२४०
३६	रभसहितह बोललन्हि मुख कान्ति	४०
२३४	रयनि समापलि फुलल सरोज	२३६
१६७	रसिकक सरबस नागरि वानि	१६८
२४३	रिपु पचसर जनि अवसर	२४४

ल

६०	लहु कए बोललह गुरुतर भार	६०
२१	लाखे तरुअर कोटीहि लता	२२
१२५	लुबुधल नयन निरळि रहु ठाम	१२६

व

८९	वचन अमिष सम मने अनुमानि	९०
२१६	वचनक वचने दन्द पए बाढल	२१८
५७	वसन हरइते लाज दुर गेल	५८
४६	वसन्त रजनि रङ्गे	४६
१७५	वरिसए लागल गरजि पयोधर	१७६
१८८	वरिसए लागल गरजि पयोधर	१८८

२	वारिस जामिनि कोमल कामिनि	२
१३४	वारिस निसा मन्वे चलि अइलिहु	१३४
१३१	विधि-बसे तुअ सङ्गम तेजल	१५२

## स

६३	सगर संसारक सारे	६४
१५	सजल नलिनि दल सेज सोआइअ	१६
२३८	सपने देखल हरि उपजल रङ्गे	२४०
१८५	सपनेहु न पुरले मन-लोभे	१८६
११८	सबे सबतहु कह सहले लहिअ	११८
१४३	सयन ठवा रहि पावे	१४४
१०	सरदक चान्द सरिस मुख तोर रे	१०
AP.A. ११	सरसिज-बन्धु-रिपु-वैरि-तनय-तह	घ
६७	सरूप कथा कामिनि सुनू	६८
१३६	सरोवर घाट विकट सङ्कट	१३६
१३८	सहजहि आनन अछल अमूल	१३८
२२९	सहजहि तनु खिनि माझ बेवि सनि	२३०
१६६	साकर सूध दूधे परिपूरल	१७०
२४८	सामक बेरि उगल नव शशधर	२५०
२५१	साँझहि निव मकरन्द पिआए	२५२
१९५	सामर सुन्दर ओ बाटे आएल	१९६
८३	सिनेह बढाओब हम छल भान	८४
४९	सुखे न सुतलि कुसुम सयन	५०
३७	सुजन बचन हे जतने परिपालए	३८
६०	सुजन बचन हे षोढि न लाग	६०
२२१	सुनु सिरिखँड तरु ते मन्वे गमन कर	२२२
६४	सुपुरुष भाषा चौमुख बेद	६४
१३७	सुरत परिश्रम सरोवर तीर	१३८

२४०	सुरुज सिन्दुर बिन्दु	२४२
३८	सून सङ्केत निकेतन आइलि	३८
१०८	से अति-नागर गोकुल कान्ह	१०८
११०	से अति नागर तबे रस सार	११०
४८	सेओल सामि सन्न-गुण-आगर	४८
२३	सेहे परदेस पर-जोषित-रसिआ	२६
१२२	सोलह सहस गोपि महरानि	१२२
२१७	सौरभ लोभे भमर भमि आएल	२१८

ह

३६	हमरे वचने सखि सतत न जएवे	३६
१६६	हमे एकसरि पियतम नहि गाम	१६६
८१	हमे युवती पति गोला हे विदेश	८२
१८४	हरि-पति-हित-रिपु-नन्दन-वैरि-बाहन	१८४
९७	हरि-रव सुनि हरि गोभय-गोभरि	९८
१५३	हरि-रिपु-रिपु-प्रभु-तनय	१५४
२२५	हरि-रिपु-रिपु-सुअ-अरि-बल भूषण	२२६
२७	हरि-रिपु-वरद-पए	२२८
२३०	हरि विसरल बाहर गेह	२३२
२१०	हसि निहारए पलटि हेरि	२१२
१८३	हसु तारापति-रिपु-खण्डन कामिनि	१८४
A.P. B. ९	हाथिक दसन पुरुष-वचन	ज
२०१	हास विलासिनि दसन देखिअ	२०२
१६३	हिमकर हेरि अवनत कर आनन	१६४
८५	हिम सम चान्दन आनी	८६
८८	हृदयक कपट भेल नहि जानि	८८
२०२	हृदयक हार भुअङ्गम भेल	२०२
२४१	हृदयक कुसुम सम मधुरिम बानी	१४२
१	हृदय तोर जानि नहि भेल	२

## *Appendix E*

### Serial Numbers of Songs

N. MS.	Printed Edition	N. MS	Printed Edition
1—29	1—29	189	AP. B.—1
30	AP. A.—1	190—200	172—182
31—40	30—39	201	AP. B.—9
41	AP. A.—2	202—204	183—185
42—47	40—45	205	AP. A.—11
48	AP. B.—2	206—208	186—188
49—52	46—49	209	AP. A.—12
53	AP. B.—1	210—224	189—203
54—55	50—51	225	AP. A.—13
56	AP. A. 3	226—269	204—247
57—59	52—54	270	AP. A.—15
60	AP. A.—4	271	AP. A.—14
61—129	55—123	272—274	248—250
130	AP. A.—5	275	AP. B.—10
131	AP. B.—4	276—281	251—256
132	AP. A.—6		
133—134	AP. B.—5—6	282	AP. B.—11
135—145	124—134	283—288	257—262
146	AP. A.—7		
147—159	135—147		
160	AP. B.—7		
161—169	148—156		
170	AP. A.—8		
171	157		
172	AP. B.—8		
173—174	158—159		
175	AP. A.—9		
176—178	160—162		
179	AP. A.—10		
180—188	163—171		

## Addenda and Corrigenda

PAGE No.	LINE No.	PRINTED WORD	SUBSTITUTED WORD
2	5	Bālmiki	Vālmiki
„	17	arc	is
„	31	knows	known
3	21	smṛti	smṛti
8	8	Smṛti	Smṛti
9	5, 16, 24	„	„
10	1	leaving	living
11	8	of the	of
12	8	Surarāṇa	Suratrāṇa
13	3	Smṛti	Smṛti
22	18, 28	genious	genius
23	5	patronage	patronage of
25	9	lived	live
„	22	1471	1461
32	28	became	become
„	32	as	a
33	13	1446-47	1946-47
35	28	<i>analarandra...lakṣmaṇa</i>	<i>analarandhra...lakṣmaṇa</i>
36	31	<i>āsadhā</i>	<i>āśādhā</i>
39	22	1140	1149
40	23	carve	crave
42	18	1554	1354
44	„	<i>sarā</i>	<i>śarā</i>
46	6	1379	1375
47	7	90	50
„	16	232	332
„	17	239	339
48	7	1312	1372
66	9	Jayadatta	Ganapati
74	21	<i>biiori</i>	<i>bijori</i>
78	17	<i>tohi</i>	<i>tohi</i>
82	11	delete	but
86	„	<i>bhanita</i>	<i>bhanitā</i>
„	26	having	reading
87	24	heart, whom	heart. Whom

# xxiii

PAGE No.	LINE No.	PRINTED WORD	SUBSTITUTED WORD
95	5	<i>debi</i>	<i>debipati</i>
110	19	thep resentation	the presentation
128	4	do	does
135	17	cases	cases of
139	1	in	is
"	14	an	a
"	31	nector	nectar
and in several other places		"	"
१९	18	appartment	apartment
२१	34	recollections	recollections
२०	15	खोमोब	खोमोब
२५	1	case	case
३१	8	in	is
३७	13	add after "friend"	you should not always go
४६	16	stead	is steady
५५	7	steadyness	steadiness
५७	2	delete	of
६१	9	delete	under.... consideration
६३	14	you	you have
६९	11	again again	again and again
"	24	the night	the day
७१	1	prevails	prevail
"	4	not	no
७७	2	pearced	pierced
७९	16	?	I
१०५	27	embress	embrace
११३	10	give	give up
११७	17	spung	sprung
१३१	12	persona	person
१४१	19	call	calls
१५७	10	feelings	feeling

## OUR ENGLISH BOOKS

1. **Ancient India** by Dr. R. C. Majumdar. It is a book on Ancient India History & Culture of a more advanced type, which would not only serve the needs of general readers but may also be based as a preliminary handbook by more earnest students who require a thorough grasp of the essential facts and features before taking up specialised study in any branch of the subject. It also fulfils the requirements of the growing number of candidates for Competitive examinations in which Ancient India History & Culture is a prescribed subject in a single handy book. Demy, pages, 574 and 24 plates. 1952. Rs. 20/-
2. **Age of Nandas and Mauryas** edited by K. A. Nilkantha Sastri in collaboration with other scholars of repute for the Bharatiya Itihas Parishad. It contains II chapters: India in the age of the Nandas, Alexander's Campaigns in India, India in early Greek and Latin Literature, Early Foreign Coins in India. Chandragupta and Bindusara, Maurya Polity, Ashoka and his successors, South India and Ceylon. Industry, Trade and Commerce, Religion, Language and Literature, Mauryan Art, Bibliography and Index. Demy, pages XII; 438, 30 plates, 2 maps and cloth binding, 1952 Rs. 20/-
3. **Vakataka Gupta Age** ( Circa 200 500 A D. ) Edited by R. C. Majumdar, M A., PH. D, F R. A. S. B. and A. S. Altekar, M. A. LL. B., D LITT. in collaboration with other scholars of repute. Published under the auspices of Bharatiya Itihas Parishad. Rs. 15/-
4. **Indian Palaeography** by Dr. Raj Bali Pandey M.A. part I with Tables. Super Royal XII, Tables Cloth 20/- Longfelt desideratum in the field of Indian Palaeography.
5. **Indian Theatre-Past and Present** ( Presentation of Sanskrit Plays ) by Dr. C. B Gupta. It gives a connected account of the presentation of dramas in India from the earliest times to the present day. 1954. Rs. 10/-

- Rigveda Samhita** ( With a Pre-Sayana commentary of Venkatamadhava ) Printed for the first time from a single Palm-leaf Mss, with a critical apparatus by Dr. Lakshman Sarup M. A. ( Punj ) : D. Phil. Officier d' Academie (France) To be completed in 6 Big Vols. Vols. I to III are Published and the IV ( Containing up to 7th Mandala ) nearly completion printed beautifully at Allahabad Law Journal Press with full cloth binding and gold letters Price each Volume Rs. 50/-
7. **Rigveda Pratishakhya**—translated into English by Dr. Mangala Deva Sastri. Rs. 20/-
  8. **Pre-Mauryan History of Bihar** by D. S Trivedi. For over a thousand years the history of Bihar or ancient Magada is the history of Indian and in Bihar alone exist the invaluable materials for the study of ancient Indian history and culture in its various aspects which perhaps can be had nowhere else with map and plates. Rs. 10/-
  9. **State and Government in Ancient India** by D. A. S. Altekar. The most upto date, authoritative and comprehensive work on the subject. Rs. 15/-
  10. **Position of Women in Hindu Civilisation** by Dr. A. S. Altekar new revised edition in the press.
  11. **Status of Women in Ancient India** by Prof. Indra II Ed.
  12. **The Songs of Vidyapati** ( Edited with introduction and English translation ) by Dr. Subhadra Jha, M. A. Rs. 10/-
  13. **The Decline of the Kingdom of Magadha** ( Cir 455-1000 A. D. ) by Prof. B. P. Sinha, M. A., Foreward by by Dr. Barnett. Rs. 20/-
  14. **Studies in Hindu Political thought and its metaphysical Foundation** by Dr. V. P. Varma, M. A. Rs. 15/-
  15. **Studies in Ancient Indian Law and Justice** by Prof. Radhakrishna Chaudhary. 1953. Rs. 4/8/-
  16. **Hindu Samskaras** or a Socio-religious study of the Hindu Sacraments The book provides a key to the understanding of Hindu Life from its inception to the end by Dr. R. B. Pandey M. A., Rs 25/-
  17. **Vikramaditya of Ujjayini** ( The founder of the Vikrama era ) by Dr. R. B. Pandey, M. A. Rs. 15/-

18. **India as Known to Panini** a study of the Cultural data in Astadhyayi of Panini by Dr. V. S. Agrawala. The work brings together and interprets the geographical, social, economic, literary, religious and political data found in Panini Astadhyayi with three full size maps. Rs. 50/-
19. **Studies in Jaina Philosophy** by Dr. Nath Mall Tatia M.A. with a Foreword by Mm. Gopinath Kaviraj, M.A. Rs. 16/-
20. **Jaina Philosophy of Non-Absolutism** by Dr. S. Mookerji Rs. 15/-
21. **Critique of Organ of Knowledge** ( English translation of Pramana Mimansa ) by Mookerji and Tatia. Rs. 15/-
22. **Jainism the Oldest Religion** by J. Prasad. Rs. 1/8/-
23. **Lord Mahavir** by Dr. Boolchand. Rs. 4/8/-
24. **Hastinapura** (Glory of Ancient India) by Amarchand 2/4/-
25. **Psychological Studies in 'Rasa'** (Poetic Relish) by Prof. R. Gupta. Rs. 5/-



**MOTILAL BANARASIDASS**

*Oriental Publishers and Booksellers*

**POST BOX 75, NEPALIKHAPRA  
BANARAS.**





**मसूरी**  
**MUSSOORIE**

Acc. No.....

Please return this book on or before the date last stamped below.

[illegible]

891.45

Sen

अवाप्ति सं० 112775  
ACC. No... ~~16719~~...

वर्ग सं.

पुस्तक सं.

Class No... ..... Book No.....

लेखक

Author... The .....

शीर्षक

Title... The Songs of Vidyapati.

891.45

LIBRARY

~~16719~~

Sen

LAL BAHADUR SHASTRI

National Academy of Administration

MUSSOORIE

Accession No. 112775

1. Books are issued for 15 days only but may have to be recalled earlier if urgently required.
2. An over-due charge of 25 Paise per day per volume will be charged.
3. Books may be renewed on request, at the discretion of the Librarian.
4. Periodicals, Rare and Reference books may not be issued and may be consulted only in the Library.
5. Books lost, defaced or injured in any way shall have to be replaced or its double price shall be paid by the borrower.

Help to keep this book fresh, clean & moving